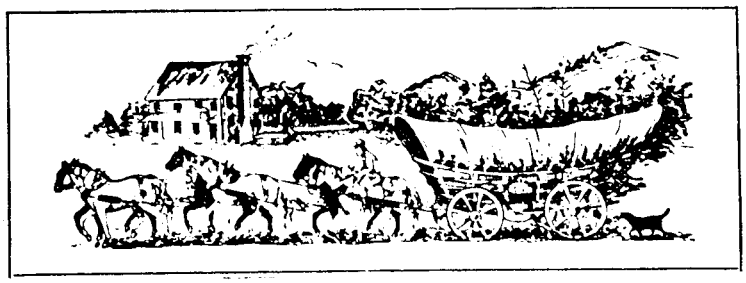
THE

ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS

OF

CHARLES CARY CLIFT



Published 1982

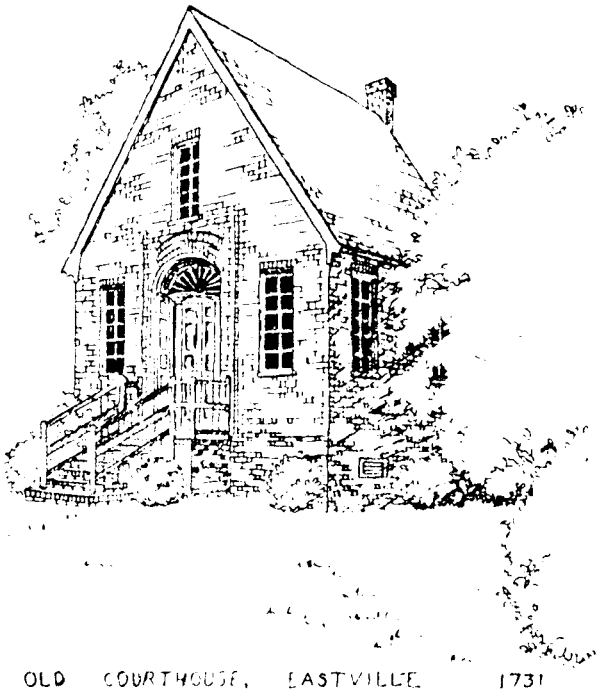
Concordia Theological Seminary Offset Press
St. Louis, Missouri

By:

Ethel Clift Phillips
P. O. Box 3417
Morehead City, N. C.
28557

Copyright applied for by Author.

All rights reserved, except for use in a review, the reproduction or utilization of this work in any form or by any electronic, mechanical or other means, now known or hereafter invented, including photocopying and recording, and in any information storage and retrieval system is forbidden without written permission of the author.



OLD COURTHOUSE, EASTVILLE 1731

"It is wise for us to recur to the history of our ancestors. Those who do not look upon themselves as a link connecting the past with the future, in the transmission of life from their ancestors to their posterity, do not perform their duty to the world. To be faithful to ourselves we must keep both our ancestors and their posterity within reach and grasp of our thoughts and affections; living in the memory and retrospect of the past, and hoping with affection and care for those who are to come after us. We are true to ourselves only when we act with becoming pride for the blood we inherit, and which we are to transmit to those who shall fill our place."

- Daniel Webster

THE ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS OF CHARLES CARY CLIFT

A Family History

by

Ethel Clift Phillips



"Oft did the harvest to their sickle yield,
Their furrow oft the stubborn glebe has broke;
How jocund did they drive their team afield!
How bow'd the woods beneath their sturdy stroke!

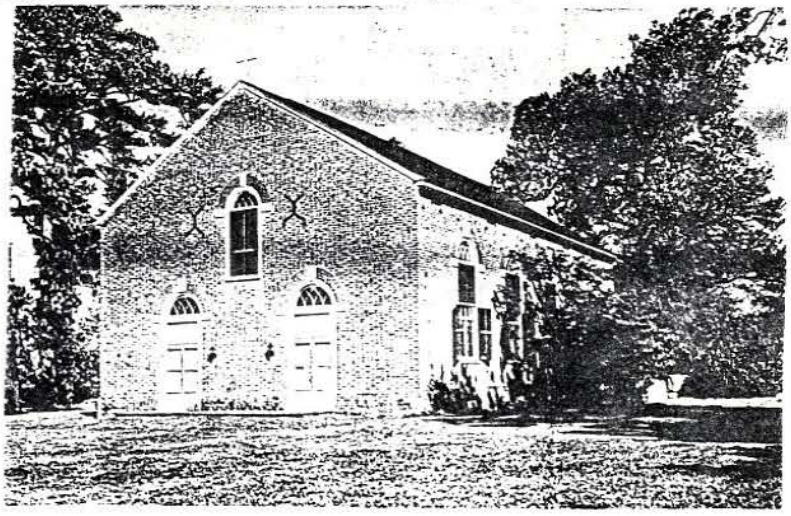
"The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Awaits alike th' inevitable hour:
The paths of glory lead but to the grave.

"Their Name, their Years, spelt by th' unletter'd Muse
The Place of Fame and elegy supply"

Thomas Gray's "ELEGY"

This volume is gratefully dedicated to the ancestors of CHARLES CARY CLIFT, and especially to the adventurous male immigrants who sailed across the Atlantic Ocean in the seventeenth century:

1. Captain Thomas Graves - Arrived at Jamestown in 1608 on the "MARY & MARGARET". (Hotten)
2. Rev. William Cotton - Missionary from England who was in Virginia by 1632 or earlier.
3. Thomas Clifton - Immigrant from England who arrived on the "PRIMROSE" in 1635. (Hotten)
4. Paul Trendall - Immigrant from England who was in Virginia by 1636 or earlier.
5. John Stockley - Immigrant from England who was in Virginia by July 6, 1640.
6. Thomas Cary - Immigrant from England who was in Virginia by Nov. 14, 1653.
7. Robert "Spencer" Burton - Immigrant from England who was in Virginia by Dec. 18, 1665.
8. Peter Waples - Immigrant from England who was in Virginia by Dec. 29, 1674.



HUNGAR'S CHURCH
Built 1742

A successor structure to that presided over by Rev. William Cotton

TABLE OF CONTENTS

		Page:
PREFACE		7
I.	THE ANCESTRY OF CHARLES CARY CLIFT (Our Eastern Shore Heritage).	
	Ancestral chart of Charles Cary Clift	13
	Virginia Patent Map of Northampton County	14
	Virginia Patent Map of Accomack County	15
1.	Captain Thomas Graves, "Ancient Planter", * c. 1570, + 1635/6 (Immigrant)	16
2.	Daily Life and Religion on the Eastern Shore in the 17th Century.	22
3.	Rev. William Cotton, * c. 1600, + 1640 (Immigrant)	26
4.	Mrs. Ann nee Graves Cotton - Eaton - Doughty (Immigrant)	32
5.	Paul Trendall, * c. 1623, + 1678 (Immigrant)	35
6.	Peter Waples, * c. 1645, + 1696 (Immigrant)	36
7.	Robert "Spencer" Burton, * c. 1647, + 1725 (Immigrant)	40
8.	William "Ferry Billy" Waples, * 1676, + 1746	45
9.	John Stockley, * c. 1625, + 1673 (Immigrant)	47
10.	Woodman Stockley (I), * c. 1654, + 1713	53
11.	Woodman Stockley (II), * c. 1690, + 1748	54
12.	Thomas Waples, * c. 1715, + After 1774	59
13.	Thomas Cary, * c. 1630 ?, + 1686 (Immigrant)	63
14.	John Cary, * c. 1660 ?, + 1723	67
15.	Samuel Cary (I), * c. 1690 ?, + 1756	71
16.	Ester Cary, * c. 1710, + 1758	73
17.	Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church	74
18.	Samuel Cary (II), c 1747, + 1796	77
19.	Comfort nee Waples Cary, * c. 1749, + 1817	79
20.	Colonial Naming Habits and Stockley Relationships	83
21.	Rachel nee Donelson Jackson (Mrs. Andrew Jackson)	84
22.	Thomas Clifton (I), * c. 1610, + c. 1652 (Immigrant)	91
23.	Thomas Clifton (II), * c. 1648, + c. 1694	96
24.	Thomas Clifton (III), * c. 1678, +	99
25.	Thomas Clifton (IV), * c. 1710 ?, + 1785	102
26.	Richard Clifton, * c. 1735, + ? (The "Loyalist" Chapter)	113
27.	Isaiah Clifton/Clift, * c. 1773, + 1830 (The surname is shortened)	128
28.	The Village of Millsboro, Sussex County, Delaware.	138

II. THE ANCESTRY OF ANN POOL (Who became the wife of Charles Cary Clift.)

29. The Pool Family 141
30. The McDowell Family 146

III. CHARLES CARY CLIFT, * 1805, + 1883.

31. Charles Cary Clift, Youth to Maturity in Sussex County, Delaware. 149
32. The National Road 151
33. Charles Cary Clift, the Ohio Farmer 156
34. Of Waterwheels and Millstones 166

IV. THE DESCENDANTS OF CHARLES CARY CLIFT

35. George W. Burton (Son of Ann Clift's first marriage to William Burton) 169
36. Perry Pool Clift and his descendants: 171
(a) Leander Benton Clift (of Kansas, Oklahoma, and Washington) 175
(b) William A. "Al" Clift (of Kansas, and Oklahoma) 198
(c) Charles Abner Clift (of Kansas) 203
(d) Frank P. Clift (of Kansas and Texas) 205
(e) Josephine "Jose" nee Clift Eaton (of Oklahoma) 206
(f) Mary Arabella "Belle" nee Clift Smith (of Illinois) 208
(g) Albert Earle "Bert" Clift (Railroad President) 208
(h) Lillian Ann Patience nee Clift Pickerill- Hurd (of Illinois) 210
37. Patience Ann nee Clift Eddy and her descendants: 211
(a) Ira Irwin Clift and his descendants (of Belmont County, Ohio) 213
38. Isaiah Burton Clift and his descendants (Missouri branch) 222
39. Samuel C. Clift and his descendants (Nebraska branch) 225
40. Charles Wesley Clift and his descendants (Monroe County, Ohio, branch) 230
40-a. John Miller and Sarah Schneider (the in-laws of Charles Wesley Clift) 234
(a) Ann nee Clift Tople and her descendants 235
(b) John F. Clift and his descendants (Ohio branch) 245
(c) Samuel Burton Clift and his descendants (Woodbury County, Iowa) 260
(d) Herman E. Clift and his descendants (Ohio branch) 335
(e) Ida Belle nee Clift Murrey and her descendants (Ohio branch) 350
(f) Victoria Alice nee Clift Gutherie and her descendants (Pennsylvania) 357

V. THE WILLS SECTION

17th Century, Last Will & Testament of:
William Cotton, Will executed August 22, 1640. 362
John Stockley, Will executed February 3, 1670. 363
Thomas Cary, Will executed May 20, 1681. 366
Thomas Clifton, II, Will executed December 18, 1693. 368

18th Century, Last Will & Testament of:
Woodman Stockley (I), Will executed May 20, 1710. 370
John Cary, Will executed September 15, 1723. 373
Robert "Spencer" Burton, Will executed September 16, 1724. 374
William Waples, Will executed October 2, 1744. 378
Woodman Stockley (II), Will executed August 19, 1748. 381
Samuel Cary (I), Will executed January 21, 1754. 384
Ester Cary, Will executed April 6, 1758. 386
Thomas Clifton (IV), Will executed October 29, 1783. 389
Ely Barker, Will executed December 11, 1797. 394
Elon Cary, Will executed October 27, 1799. 396

19th Century, Last Will & Testament of:
Comfort Cary, Will executed June 7, 1817. 398
Charles Wesley Clift, Will executed July 11, 1894, and later Codicils. 400

VI. Bibliography. 402
Author's descent - 12 Generations from Capt. Thomas Graves 403
About the Author. 404

LEGEND TO BE USED IN THIS VOLUME: To save space the following symbols will be used frequently in the charts herein: -

(A) - Adopted
* - Born
c - Baptized
+ - Died
- Died unmarried
c. or circa - About
00 - Married
(!) - Highly probable
(?) - Questionable
(ANC.) Shown beneath a name on early charts to indicate "an ancestor of our line".

Old and New Style Date Reckoning: Certain dates may appear as Feb. 7, 1633/4. At the time of the founding of the Jamestown Colony, the New Year was reckoned as beginning on the 25th of March. According to the new style of computation, dates of records of those times between January 1 and March 24 should have one year added.

Preface

Pursuit of the history of our Clifton/Clift ancestry has been a long standing interest of this author. Research has been pursued back to the 17th century, when it was found several of our ancestors were already on the American shores shortly after the founding of the Jamestown Colony. (European research will be required to extend these lines. This may be the subject of a volume in the future.)

Those Americans who possess old and honored names--who trace their surnames back to sturdy immigrant ancestors, or beyond--may be rightfully proud of their heritage. While the name in its origin may seem ingenious, humble and surprising, its significance today lies not in a literal interpretation of its initial meaning but in the many things that have happened to it since it first came into use. In the beginning it was only a label to distinguish one John from his neighbor John who lived across the field. But soon it established itself as part of the bearer's individuality; and as it passed to his children, his children's children, etc., it became the symbol not of one man but of a family and all that that family stood for.

Our Clift ancestry involves primarily immigrant stock from England. The maritime interests of England in the beginnings of the 1600's were concerned with exports and imports of merchandise. Passengers were an incidental part of the journey and ships were not built to accommodate travelers. Few ships reached beyond 300 tons and since they were primarily trade ships they were well caulked and dry. As far as we know, the only possible space for passengers was between the stern and the forecastle or between the decks. Below this was the cargo hold. Quarters were hollowed out storage compartments strung with hammocks.

Much has been written about these early pioneers leaving their homes because of some religious oppression. But the average colonist was indifferent to the theological pronouncements. It has been said that economic distress in the British Isles was the result of the system that siphoned money from its tenants and was the prime reason for migration to America. The opportunities to own land were more important than religious liberties. At least one of our ancestors, the Rev. Mr. William Cotton, seems to have struck a balance between his religious and economic interests as a following chapter will detail.

At the English port of departure, there was delay for examinations and inspections, booking passage on a trade ship to make the crossing. Then there might be prolonged delay while the Captain waited

for a favorable wind. Once on the ocean, the trip was marked with hardship. The passengers were densely packed in their quarters with little fresh water and food. Storms aggravated their misery aboard the ship. Many became indentured to the captain for their fare and were obliged to work off this debt.

The Eastern Shore of Virginia was the locale where our first known immigrant ancestors settled to forge the beginnings of our heritage on the North American continent. This area which lies between the Atlantic Ocean and the Chesapeake Bay was first explored by Captain John Smith in 1608, a temporary settlement for the extraction of salt from seawater was made in 1614, and by 1619 the English were permanently settled there. It was one of the eight original Virginia shires or counties.

The first name of the peninsula, "Ye Plantacon of Accawmacke", was derived from the Algonquin word Accawmacke meaning "over-the-water" or "on the other side of the water" place. In 1643 the name was changed to Northampton after Northamptonshire in England, birthplace of two prominent local citizens. Twenty years later the peninsula was divided into two counties and both historic names came into use, the lower portion retaining the name Northampton, brought across the seas from the mother country, and the upper portion reverting to Accomack, a name native to the region and in use by the Indians long before the arrival of the English settlers.

For three hundred years courthouses and court records have been an integral part of the history of Eastville, county seat of Northampton, Virginia. Local government began on the Eastern Shore late in 1632 with the commissioners (or justices as they later came to be known) meeting as a court. They gathered in the homes of individual members or in other privately owned buildings such as taverns and ordinaries, migrating from one meeting place to another. The early court records kept by the clerks in their homes miraculously have survived to the present day and are the oldest continuous county court records in the United States, dating from 1632.

These early court, land, and probate records associate the earliest of our ancestors in America with "ye Easterne Shore". Today this area geographically is comprised of the counties of Northampton and Accomack, Virginia; Somerset, Dorchester, Wicomico, Worcestor, Caroline, and Talbot counties of Maryland; and Sussex and Kent counties of Delaware.

Exact transcripts of the Last Wills and Testaments obtainable are included in their entirety in the Wills Section in the back of this volume. They are a keen reflection of the life and times in which they were executed and the recitation of property disposition bespeaks the state of earthly physical wealth attained by the testator. Will transcripts are recited as recorded with original spelling used when there was no dictionary at hand. Some were written by testators and others no doubt were prepared by learned members of the community, attorneys or perhaps penned by court officials on behalf of testators.

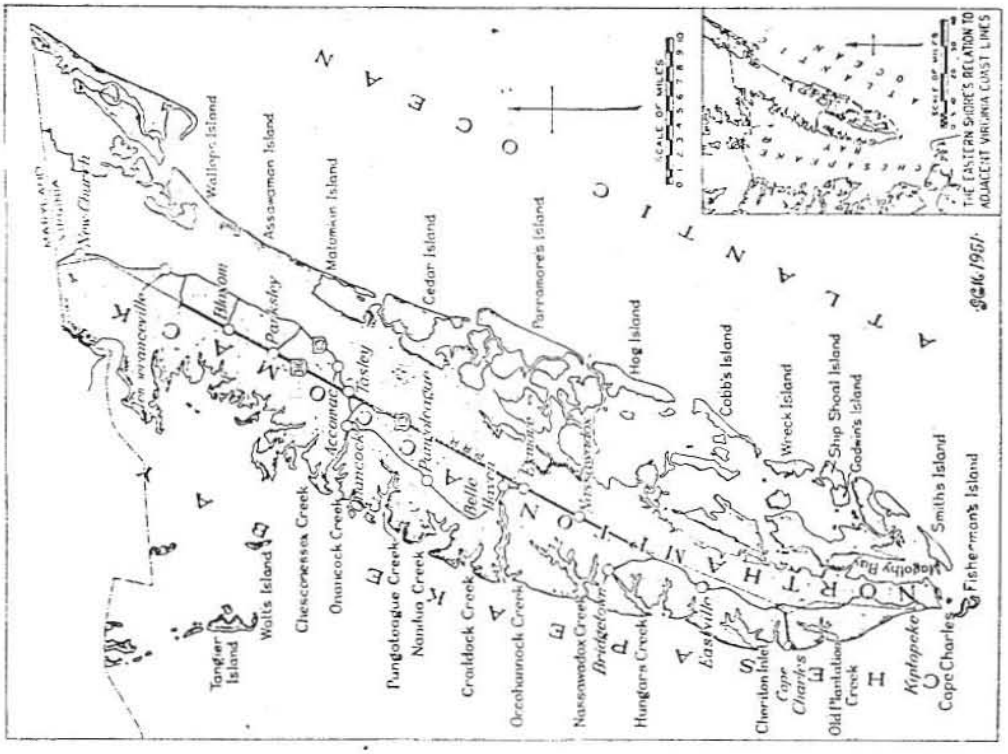
Some of the earliest records of immigrating ancestors were obtained from the recording of "headrights". This system for land settlement set up by the Virginia Company of London (often referred to simply as the London Company) provided that for every person transported to the colony, fifty acres of land were to be granted to the party paying the transportation expense. Sometimes the Master of a vessel transported immigrants at his own expense and then on arrival "sold" such headrights to others who were eager for the land acquisition at 50 acres per headright. Headrights were not necessarily indentured servants, however many were. An immigrant paying for "his own adventure" (his own transportation expense), plus his wife and two children, for example, could file for 200 acres, plus additional acreage for others outside the family he may have transported.

In 1677 a site for the court was selected at "the Hornes", so named because of its location between the curving, prong-like branches of a bayside creek. "The Hornes" eventually was to become the village of Eastville, which has been the county seat of Northampton for over three hundred years. The decision to locate at this place was not only because of its central location (as of 1677) and easy access by water, but also because there was a tavern there and a cooperative tavern keeper who offered to provide a meeting place for the justices free of charge, well aware of the trade that would accrue on busy court days.

The Northampton County records make fascinating reading and graphically portray the character of the 17th century inhabitants of this peninsula, sturdy English stock, proud and fiercely independent, and prone to contentiousness. In March 1652 a group of citizens signed a protest against "public taxacons", stating that Northampton County had not had an elected burgess as representative in the Assembly since 1647 and consequently the forty-six pounds of tobacco levied per poll was not only considered excessive but "arbitrarye and Illegall" and should not be collected. This Northampton Protest was perhaps the first cry of "taxation without representation" in the new world.

In the next century, in 1766, ten years before the colonies collectively defied Great Britain, the justices expressed strong disapproval of the Stamp Act passed by Parliament as a revenue measure. Patrick Henry had denounced the act in the House of Burgesses, and at a court held on February 11, 1766, the Northampton justices declared that it "did not bind, effect or concern the inhabitants of this colony inasmuch as they conceived the said act to be unconstitutional". What the Burgesses hesitated to say officially to Parliament, this small county court on "ye Easterne Shore" declared on its own!

The author as a child had a deep interest in family relationships. I never had an opportunity to converse with my grandfathers, but at the age of 12 or 13 I seriously discussed family antecedents with my two grandmothers. A diagrammed family tree I prepared at that age survives to this day.



VIRGINIA'S EASTERN SHORE

as it appears today.

SITE OF SETTLEMENT OF OUR ANCESTORS IN THE 17TH CENTURY

I knew my Aunt Minnie Clift Johnston used to correspond with a great aunt, Victoria Clift Gutherie. In 1952 I took up in letters to Aunt Victoria further questions about our Clift ancestry. Though up in years and in declining health, she responded in person and in at least two instances her daughter, Mary, typed up letters of response to my questions about the ancestry. 7

What I learned as "family legend" originated with Aunt Victoria. From her came the information that the Clifts of Belmont and Monroe Counties of Ohio were from Delaware, giving me a locale for research of the earlier generations "on the Indian River". She it was who told me that the surname Clift was originally Clifton in our family. She recounted it that Isaiah Clifton, veteran of the War of 1812, was mustered out using the shortened name "Clift" and thereafter was known by that name. Eventually research showed on the written records he was in fact adopting the shortened form in the period between 1801 and 1804 as will be detailed in the chapter on Isaiah Clifton/Clift.

As only one son of Isaiah Clifton/Clift survived to produce sons, and he was our ancestor, Charles Cary Clift, our clan is more closely kin to the many Cliftons in the United States than to other Clift clans which shorter-name branch multiplied after early migration to the Massachusetts Bay Colony, etc.

Believing that "truth is stranger than fiction" and much more interesting, the author while setting forth genealogical information, publishing family group charts and reciting wills, will be endeavoring to place the knowledge of our heritage in the context of American history which also had a great influence on the lives of those who have gone before.

Little did I realize when I began that my Eastern Shore searches would eventually lead to an "Adventurer" who came to Virginia as early as 1608, within one year after the founding of the Jamestown Colony.

Most family historians, I suppose, begin with a desire to know "what our ancestors were really like". But beyond the contemporary generations of kinfolk, this is very difficult to achieve. Seldom are letters left for posterity to convey personal outlook. So the researcher is limited to land records which give a geographic and occupational dimension only, and probate records with their naming of beneficiaries and disposition of worldly goods. Court records are otherwise normally a reflection of the problems and troubles involved in a long ago life time; but of ancestral achievements and good deeds, the extant records are often least reflective.

Regrettably, research is too often all but silent about our female colonial and pioneer ancestors. In so many cases, marriage records could not be located. The historian often found only the given name of the wife as mentioned in a Will. But where the wife pre-deceased the husband, even the given name eludes the researcher. Firmly believing that "the hand that rocks the cradle rules the

world", this lack of knowledge about those who as nurturing mothers wielded so much formative influence on our ancestral heritage is a great omission indeed.

Further it has not been the intent of this writer to unduly enhance or to denigrate the characters that move through this history. Longer chapters occur purely and simply where more material was found available on one ancestor. Those ancestors for whom only the briefest of sketches are contained herein represent a continuing research challenge.

The readership of this modest volume is challenged to carry forward the written history of this and succeeding generations that their descendants in the future may have a better grasp of their family heritage. Any further historical information the reader may have to add is solicited. The author gratefully acknowledges and thanks hereby those contributors who have submitted contemporary data to make the descendants portion of this volume possible, with particular thanks to Mr. Ronald Robert Ott for a variety of material made available on the branch of Leander Benton Clift, Yakima, Washington.

For primary reference purposes, the reader will find this volume beginning with an Ancestral Chart of Charles Cary Clift.



As a supplemental reference for the early chapters covering ancestors early seated in Northampton and Accomack Counties of Virginia, there is provided Patent Maps of the counties which reflect abstract searches by Whitelaw by which we can specifically identify tracts of land. In the narrative history to follow the reference to Patent Map Tract A-140 will be to land in Accomack County, and Patent Map Tract N-35 will be to land in Northampton County, etc.

In the pages that follow the reader will be made acquainted with Captain Thomas Graves, the Rev. Mr. William Cotton - Anglican missionary, Thomas Clifton, the outspoken John Stockley, Paul Trendall, Thomas Cary, Peter Waples, and their descendants.... the ancestors of CHARLES CARY CLIFT (1805-1883).

* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *

You are "STANDING IN THE DOORWAY OF A DAY LONG AGO". Step in, and as you turn this page become acquainted with your ancestral heritage beginning on Virginia's Eastern Shore.

* * * * * * * * * * *





ANCESTRAL CHART OF CHARLES CARY CLIFT

The Re-immigrant

Isaiah Clifton/Clift
* c. 1773
+Jan. 4, 1830

The Loyalist

Richard Clifton
*c. 1735, + in exile.

Thos. Clifton (IV)
*c. 1710
+Prior Nov. 2, 1785

(!) Thos. Clifton (III)
*c. 1673 Maryland

Thos. Clifton (II)
*c. Prior 1650
+Prior May 19, 1694

Hannah

Thos. Clifton (I)
*c. 1610 England
+c. 1652 Virginia

Elizabeth

Chas. Cary Clift
*Aug. 20, 1805
+Feb. 21, 1883
OO Mrs. Ann nee Pool Burton

OO May 24, 1799

Mrs. Patience Cary Barker
¢ c. 1771
+ Apr. 6, 1827

Samuel Cary (II)
¢ May 19, 1747
+ Jun. 1, 1796

OO Feb. 12, 1770

Comfort Waples
* c. 1749
+ Jun. 12, 1817

Samuel Cary (I)
* c. 1700
+ Prior Jul. 15, 1756

Esther (!) Russell
* c. 1710 + 1758

Thos. Waples
* c. 1715
+ Aft. 1774

OO Prior 1748

Comfort Stockley
* c. 1725
+Aft. Mar. 21, 1775

John Cary
* c. 1665
+Aft. Sept. 15, 1723

Bridget
+Aft. Nov. 18, 1723

(!) John Russell

William Waples
*Feb. 7, 1676
+Prior Mar. 16, 1746

Mary Burton
* c. 1678
Prior Sept. 16, 1724

Woodman Stockley (II)
* c. 1690
+Prior Sept. 16, 1743
OO c. 1710

Mary

Thomas Cary
* c. 1613 England
+ Prior Mar. 1, 1686 Maryland

Jane
+Aft. Mar. 11, 1686 Maryland

John Cary
*1583 +1661
Devonshire England

Peter Waples (I)
*c. 1645, + Aft. 1696 Delaware

Frances Trendall
Robt. Burton
*c. 1647, + 1725
England Delaware

Catherine Cotton
* c. 1641, +1708

Paul Trendall
*c. 1623 England
+ c. 1678 Virginia

Rev. Wm. Cotton
*c. 1600 England
+c. 1640 Virginia

Ann Graves
* c. 1604
+ Aft. 1668

Andrew Cotton
+ Prior 1640 England

Joane + Aft. 1640 Engl.

Capt. Thos. Graves
*c. 1570 England
+ c. 1635/6 Va.
Catherine (?) Crossbar

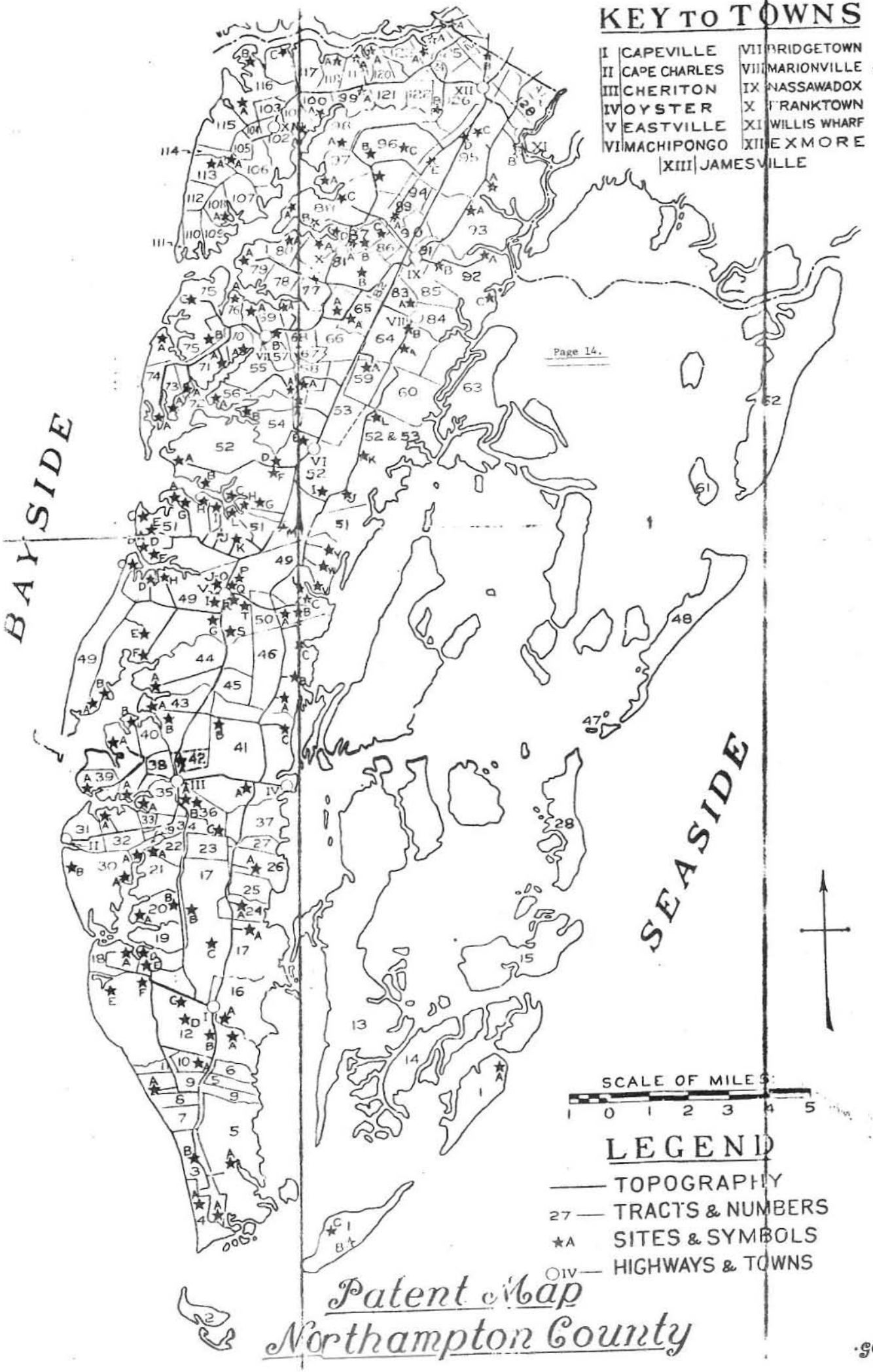
Woodman Stockley
* c. 1654
+Prior Sept. 30, 1715

Jane
+After 1713

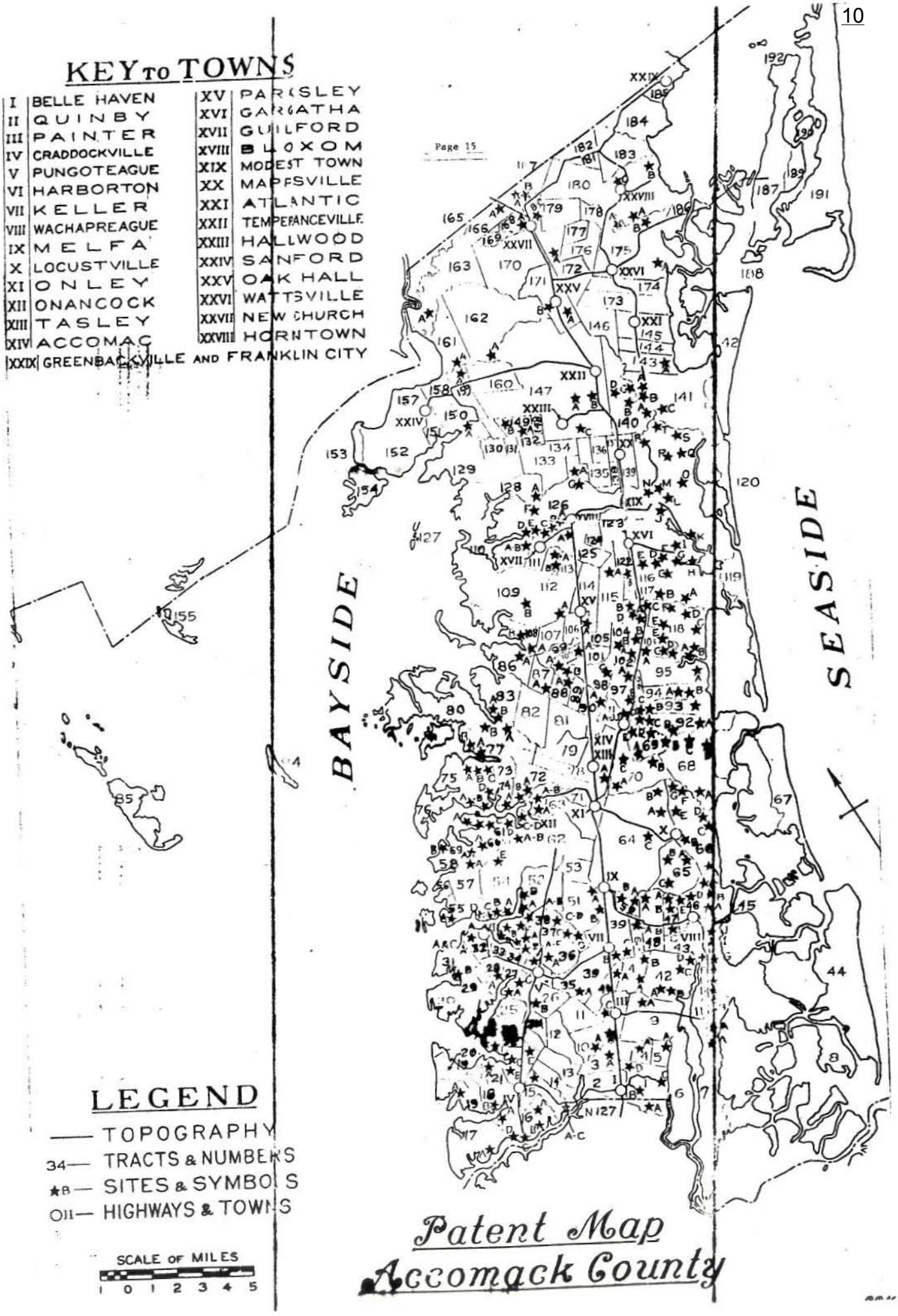
John Stockley
*c. 1621, +Prior Aug. 18, 1673
England Virginia

Elizabeth

LEGEND:
* = Born
¢ = Baptised
+ = Died
OO = Married
c. = Circa (About)
(!) Probable



Patent Map
Northampton County


KEY TO TOWNS
I BELLE HAVEN
II QUINBY
III PAINTER
IV CRADDOCKVILLE
V PUNGOTEAGUE
VI HARBORTON
VII KELLER
VIII WACHAPREAGUE
IX MELFA
X LOCUSTVILLE
XI ONLEY
XII ONANCOCK
XIII TASLEY
XIV ACCOMAC
XV PARKSLEY
XVI GARGATHA
XVII GUILFORD
XVIII BLOXOM
XIX MODEST TOWN
XX MAPPSVILLE
XXI ATLANTIC
XXII TEMPERANCEVILLE
XXIII HALLWOOD
XXIV SANFORD
XXV OAK HALL
XXVI WATTSVILLE
XXVII NEW CHURCH
XXVIII HORNTOWN
XXIX GREENBACKVILLE AND FRANKLIN CITY
Page 15
BAYSIDE
SEASIDE
LEGEND
TOPOGRAPHY
34— TRACTS & NUMBERS
★B— SITES & SYMBOLS
HIGHWAYS & TOWNS
SCALE OF MILES
1 0 1 2 3 4 5
Patent Map
Accomack County

CHAPTER ONE

Captain THOMAS GRAVES
*c. 1570, + 1635/36

Graves is an English name, as meaning a descendant of the "Grave" - a minor official appointed by the Lord of the Manor to superintend his tenant's work; or a dweller in, or near, a grove.

Our earliest known ancestor on the American Shore was Capt. Thomas Graves who arrived in October 1608 in the vessel "MARY & MARGARET", Captain Newport, Master. This vessel was part of the "second supply" to the Jamestown Colony whose first settlers arrived on May 13, 1607. The "MARY & MARGARET" carried sixty persons, "mostly gentlemen, few or no tradesmen except some Polanders to make pitch, tarr, potashes, etc." Captain Thomas Graves appears to have taken an active part in the affairs of the infant settlement from the very beginning. On one occasion, while on an exploring expedition with Captain John Smith he was captured by the Indians and taken to Opechancanough's town where he was held for ransom. Thomas Savage (who had become an interpreter for the settlement) was sent by Smith to recover Graves. In this he was successful. In June 1614, a contingent had been sent to the eastern shore to set up a salt works to obtain salt from sea water. Salt was very necessary for a food preservative. That earliest group did not stay permanently on the Eastern Shore, as it came to be called. Capt. Thomas Graves did remove from Smythe's Hundred some time between the convening of the First Legislative Assembly in 1619 and February 1623 to the Eastern Shore.

The records of the London Company of Virginia, III, 121, show in April 29, 1619, the following entry which even then referred to Capt. Graves as an "Ancient officer of this company":

> "There hath lately hapened a misfortune done by him who Commanded there Mr. Eps whom I found cheife in the business at my coming Mr. Haull and Mr. Neman being dead, Mr. Eps being a hopefull yong gentleman I constituted Captayne over the people and Comitted the business wholly to his disposing in my absence and as he should receave directions from me, but so it fell out on the 30th of May last the one Capt. Stalling employed hether by Sir ffardinando George, Coming to Smythes Hundred some difference ffel betweene them and drunkeness wch of late hath bin to common stiring them farther to malice and blowes, so that Epps lett drive at Stalling with his sworde but scabbard and all, yett the blow was so fforcible that he cleft him to the scull and next day he died thereon, this matter is not yett tryed in regard I have bin troubled with these businesses of Capt. Argalls, in the meane he is Committed to the Provost Mareshalls and in his stead I have entreated Capt. Graves an Antient officer of this company to take charge of the people and workes."

Captain Thomas Graves was a member of the First Legislative Assembly in America, and with Mr. Walter Shelley sat for Smythe's Hundred when they met at Jamestown on July 30, 1619. (Virginia Magazine

of History, II, 60, 70; Brown: Genesis of the United States, II, 904; Meade: Old Churches & Ministers & Families of Virginia, I, 130). It was related of this first Virginia Assembly: "They sat with their hats on, as in the English Commons, the members occupying the 'choir' with the Governor and Council in the front seats. The Speaker, Master John Pory, with clerk and sergeant, faced them, and the session was opened with prayer by Mr. Bucke, after which the Burgesses took the oath of supremacy."

In that year on November 3, 1619, Governor Yeardley asked that a "fit hundredth might be sent of women, Maides young and uncorrupt to make wives to the Inhabitants and by that means to make them more settled and less moveable...These women if they marry to the publique farmers to be transported at the charge of the Company, If otherwise, then those that take them to wife to pay the said Company their charges of transportation."

On March 1621/2 the Indians, under the leadership of Opechancanough, brother of Powhatan, massacred 347 of the 1,240 white inhabitants of the Colony.

At a Quarter Court held for Virginia in the forenoon of the 20th of November 1622, a Patent of land was granted to "Thomas Graves of Doublin in the Realme of Ireland, Gentleman"....among others who "all of which have undertaken to transport 100 persons a piece to Virginia".

A census taken February 16, 1623, of the "Living in Virginia" includes:

"At the Eastern Shore, Thomas Graves" (Hotten, 1, 1880)

In the remote settlement tobacco soon became the main medium of exchange and there was early effort at quality control: "At a Court held the eight daye of February 1624....Gilbert Peppett Sworne and Examined Sayeth that he asked Capt. Graves why the Tobacco was soe badd, to wch he replied it was the best that he could gett, And that some of them said it was good enough to paye dewties, And that Mr. How asked Capt. Graves how that Tobacco Cam to be so badd, he beinge soe Curious in the takinge of hitt Then Capt. Graves brought in A bundle of good Tobacco about 30 or 40 in weight, and said he paid that in him self for Mr. How and John Wilkins, & This Examiner sayeth that he tooke exception against the rest of the Tobacco when he received it and said it would be burnt when it Cam to James Cyttie (Jamestown)." (Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia, 46-47.)

Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia, 132, records a position of major responsibility bestowed on our ancestor when on February 8, 1627, at a court at James Citty: "Present, Capt. Francis West, Esqr. Gouernor & c. Doctor Pott, Capt. Mathewes, Mr. Secretary,

Capt. Tucker, Mr. ffarar.-- It is ordered that Capt. Thomas Graves shall have a Commission to Command the Plantation of Accawmacke," (the name of the settlement on the Eastern Shore).

The Land Register's Office, Richmond, Virginia, Patent Book No. 1, p. 72, records on March 14, 1628 that "By virtue of an Adventure of five and twentie pounds" Capt. Thomas Graves received a patent for 200 acres of land, located "on the Eastern side of the shoare of the bay of Chesapeiake....provided alwaies that if the said Thomas Graves or his heirs or asignes doe not plante and seate upon the said lands within the time and course of three yeares now next ensuing the date hereof, That then it shall and may be lawfull for any Adventurer or Planter to make choice of and seat upon the same." (Patent Map Tract N30, Western Part).

One Patent of 200 acres granted to Capt. Graves for land south of Capt. Epps patent, is known to be in the vicinity just slightly to the south of the present town of Cape Charles, Virginia.

In the winter of 1629-1630, the question of furnishing adequate protection for the colony was again brought before the General Assembly. Captain Thomas Graves was one of seven men chosen "to view the place, conclude what manner of fort shall be erected, and to compound and agree with the said Captain Mathewes for the building (of a fort at Poynt Comfort), raysing and finishing the same."

Captain Thomas Graves was Commissioner (Justice) for Accomac in 1629 and Burgess (representative to the General Assembly) for the same in 1632.



ACCOMACK PLANTATION 1627

Colonel Wm. Claiborne (settlement surveyor) who made his first expedition to Kent Island, Maryland in 1631 took with him Thomas Savage as an interpreter. Savage was paid £ 1. 16 shillings on August 12, 1631. In November, 1631, Col. Claiborne purchased from Captain Thomas Graves "2 lbs. of powder for 5 shillings".

There are other land grants recorded to Thomas Graves and his eldest son, John Graves, in Elizabeth City County. Readers further interested are referred to Nugent's "Cavaliers & Pioneers, Vol. I".

It seems Captain Graves family migrated to Virginia at a later date than he did. The entry of Patent Book No. 1, 36: Sir John Harvey to John Graves, 600 acres, August 9, 1637, page 443: "Elizabeth City County, adj. Capt. Adam Thorogood, about a pole to the E. of the dwelling house of Oliver Vanneck. Due by descent from his father, Thomas Graves, who transported at his own costs, himself, his wife, 2 sons and 8 persons: Katherine Graves, John and Thomas Graves, Jr., Henry Singleton, Thos. Edge, Robt. Phillipps, Thos. Griggs, Thos. Phillipps, Frances White, Wm. Symbee, Joane Packett." (The son, John, thus invoked headrights due to his then deceased father for entitlement to 600 acres.)

Mrs. Nora Miller Turman, in "The Eastern Shore of Virginia 1603-1964" reports Captain Thomas Graves had gone to England in 1633, but had returned by the October court term. Perhaps it was at this time that some of the other members of his family returned with him to Virginia. He may have made other trips back to England.

There is record on February 9, 1635, of a Bill of Sale by Hannah Scarbrough of Acchawmacke (Accomac), widow, to Captain Thos. Graves, Esq. for one cow and calf.

Captain Graves Esq. was present as a Justice at a court held for Accomack County on April 13, 1635, and on September 13, 1635, he was appointed a vestryman of Hungar's Parish. He attended a meeting of the Vestry held September 29, 1635 at which it was agreed to build a parsonage house upon the Glebe land by "Christyde".

The last mention of Captain Thomas Graves as living is in November, 1635, when he was a witness to a deed from Ann Harmer, wife of Charles Harmer, to Robert Chapman, of Accomac. At Accomac January Court, 1636, his name does not appear among those reported "present" or "absent".

He appears to have died at some date between November 1635 and January 5, 1636, when we find Anthony Wills sueing Mrs. Graves: "Anthony Wills petitioned in Accomac Court against John Culpepper servant to Mrs. Graves for killing twe (two) hogs of said Wills which being examined and the depositions of John Hannaman and Robert Pistoll it is ordered that Mrs. Graves shall pay unto the said Wills one sowe of one year and one half old present payment, for default thereof said Culpeper to be whipped presently and to have thirty lashes."

From other entries it is concluded that Capt. Thomas Graves, when living, resided at the Old Plantation on the shores of Chesapeake Bay in what is now Northampton County, Virginia. Besides the sons, John and Thomas, Jr. (known to have been born in England) he had at least one other son, Francis Graves, who was born in Virginia. The author is indebted for most of the above Graves history to the work of Mr. William Montgomery Sweeney, Astoria, N. Y., who published "Captain Thomas Graves and Some of his Descendants" in 1935, reprinted in the William & Mary Quarterly.

From other data including land entries, it is known that Captain Thomas Graves also had at least three daughters.

Verlinda Graves, who married Capt. Wm. Stone, a Justice in Accomac in 1633, and later a Colonial Governor of Maryland.

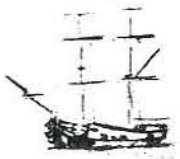
Catherine Graves, who married Capt. Wm. Roper of the Eastern Shore settlement.

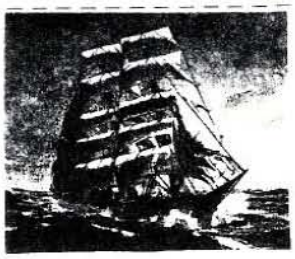
Ann Graves, who married the Rev. Mr. William Cotton (our ancestors). The author has been unable to determine whether Ann was married to William Cotton before he migrated to Virginia, but that is likely.

The three sons-in-law mentioned above were administrators of the Estate of Capt. Graves, and on April 30, 1640, they were released from their bond by a court entry, whereby Nathaniel Oldis and William Parry of Kicoughtan agreed to hold the aforementioned administrators harmless.

Furman states that Captain Graves daughters presumably were married before they came to Virginia. As noted under the chapter on Rev. William Cotton, he came from Bunbury, Cheshire. Research in England is an area for future challenge.

"A gem is not polished without rubbing,
Nor a man perfected without trials."





THOMAS GRAVES, "Historic Founder" — His father:
* c. 1570 in England or Ireland
+ 1635/6 in Virginia on the Eastern Shore — His mother:

Married: in England or Ireland

CATHERINE (CROSSBAR ??) — Her father:
* ?
+ in Virginia prior 1636 — Her mother:

Children:

1. Thomas Graves, Jr., born in England
2. John Graves, born in England
3. Verlinda Graves, 00 Capt. Wm. Stone, a Justice Accomac Co. 1633, later Gov. of Maryland
4. Catherine Graves, 00 Capt. Wm. Roper of Accomac Co., Virginia
5. Ann Graves, * c. 1605 ?, + after March 1668/9.
 (ANC) 00 (I) Rev. William Cotton, Rector Hungar's Parish
 00 (II) Rev. Nathaniel Eaton, Rector Hungar's Parish
 00 (III) Rev. Francis Doughty, Rector Hungar's Parish
6. Francis Graves, (a son) born in Virginia

COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA record:

Thomas Graves born in England, c. 1570; died 1635/36; married Catherine (Crosbar ?) in England; Historic Founder. Came to Virginia in the MARY AND MARGARET 1608, with a fleet of "second supply" to Jamestown. Member of the Virginia Company, 2nd Charter, 1609; Burgess, Smith's Hundred 1619; Burgess, Accowmacke, 1630, 1632; Justice, Accomac, 1631.

On February, 1627, Captain Graves was granted a Commission to "Command the Plantation at Accawmacke".

One Patent of 1622 described Capt. Graves as being of Doublin in the Realme of Ireland, Gentleman, but he may also have had interests in England from whence he sailed in 1608 with the "second supply".

CHAPTER TWO

DAILY LIFE AND RELIGION ON THE EASTERN SHORE IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

The Virginia Company of London (often called "The London Company") from proceeds of land sales set aside a sum for a glebe, or minister's home at Elizabeth City. The order directed that Captain Epps, the first Commander at Accomac on the Eastern Shore, see that 10 pounds of marketable tobacco and 1 bushel of corn for every planter or tradesman above the age of 16 years alive at the time of the harvest of the crop be paid to the minister.

This was the regulation fee which had been fixed by the Virginia Government. Presumably, Mr. Bolton, (minister on the mainland) continued to live in Elizabeth City and serve the people of the shore as a circuit rider "by boat".

In 1624 a new law of that year gives some idea of the date of the first church built on the shore:

> "There shall be in every plantation (settlement) a house or room which the people use for the worship of God, and not to be for any temporal use whatsoever. And there shall be a place empaled (fenced) to be used only for the burial of the dead."

In 1624 the population of the Eastern Shore was 79 men, women and children. In this year the Charter of the Virginia Company was annulled on June 24th and Virginia became England's first Crown Colony.

A Church was built on the Secretary's land on the Eastern Shore. It must have been started as soon as the cultivation of the crops was finished. Later records show it was on the north side of Kings Creek, and, in keeping with the custom of England, there was burial space for officials in the chancel.

A 1625 census on the Eastern Shore showed 19 houses, 16 storehouses for tobacco and corn, 1 fort, 5 boats, 3 swords, 54 guns of various kinds, and 601 pounds of lead and shot.

The early houses presumably were built of unseasoned lumber with the vertical weatherboarding extending from the ground to the roof. Chimneys for such houses were made of damp clay around frames made of wood. They were fire hazards, and a law was eventually enacted forbidding the building or use of a frame and clay chimney near a public tobacco warehouse.

Church wardens were responsible for the moral conduct of the people and were required to report offenders to the Court. The settled area of the shore came to be called Accomack Plantation by the year 1627, and in the latter part of that year Capt. Thomas Graves succeeded Capt. Epps as Commander. His authority in administering justice, like that of his predecessor, was limited to cases which showed promise of settlement by compromise.

The earliest colonists found growing in Virginia, ginseng, sassafras (widely used as drugs), Spanish or sweet potatoes, Virginia or Irish potatoes, persimmon for fruit or beer, and "yarbs" for seasoning such as carraway, chervil, dill, thyme, and sage.

Initially, the hundreds of bays, inlets and rivers made construction of roads unnecessary. Transportation was chiefly by water. Tobacco growers would have their private wharfs.

The 1632 General Assembly (at Jamestown) authorized a monthly court at Accomack, with power to try cases in which the amount involved did not exceed 100 pounds of tobacco or 5 ℔ English money. It was also empowered to try criminal cases not involving life or limb. Any verdict could be appealed to Jamestown provided the parties involved were willing and able to bear the expense. In that year, 1632, the Burgesses from Accomack were Captain Thomas Graves, John Howe, Henry Bagwell, and Charles Harmar.

Some other laws enacted or reenacted, this year dealt with duties of the ministers and church wardens. The minister was required to keep a book in which were written the day and year of every marriage, christening and burial. All of these rituals, as well as preaching and administering Holy Communion, were to take place in the church except when necessity required the service elsewhere. Marriage ceremonies could be performed only between the hours of 8:00 AM and 12:00 noon, after the banns were read in church on three Sundays or a license was issued by the Governor. Church wardens were elected each year during the Easter season. The minister and one church warden were required to attend the June quarter court at Jamestown and submit a list of all marriages, christenings and burials during the previous year. They were also required to give an account of all levies and expenditures of that year.

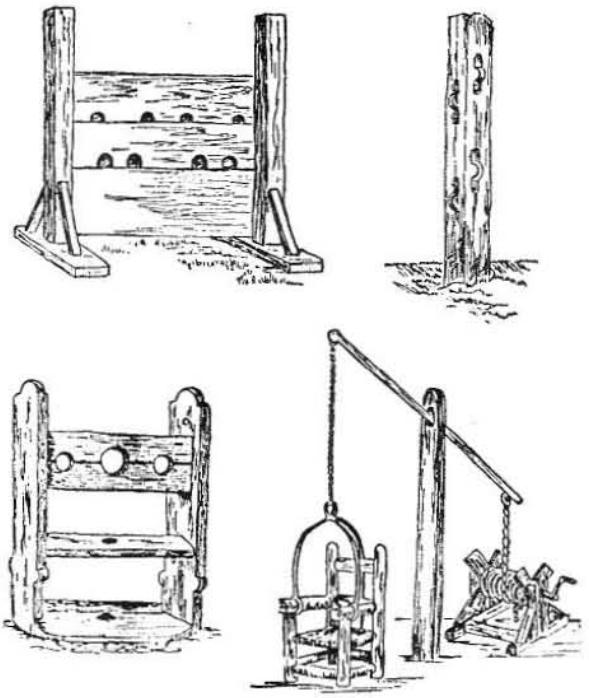
Pictured in this volume are a variety of devices of punishment used in those times. The court some times handed out sentences for public work as punishment. For example, one man was sentenced to repair the church building. Building a ferry boat for the use of those attending church was another sentence of this nature.

Cattle marks were cut into the ears of the animal by its owner. This earmarking identification was an old practice in England and was used on the Shore from the beginning. There was a great demand in Virginia for breeding stock and a cow was valued at about 600 pounds of tobacco.

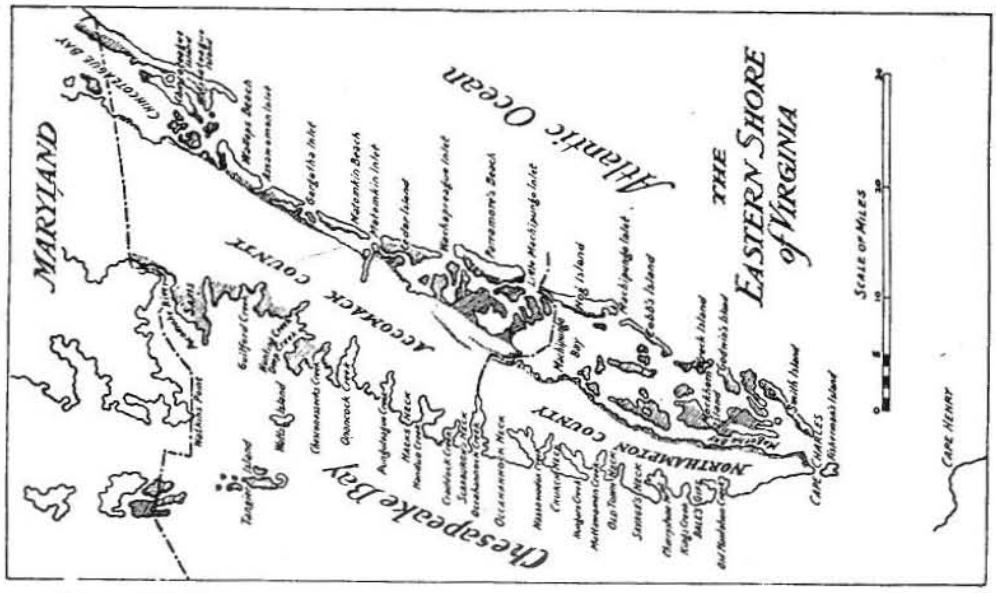
Trading with the Indians was a profitable business and trading cloth was among the items used in exchange for beaver, otter and wildcat skins.

There were presentments in regard to church behavior as well as to church attendance. John Stratton, a member of a grand jury, attested that John Stokely (Stockley) had made a breach of the Sabbath by talking and making a noise when the minister was in divine service and when admonished by Stratton he answered that he came there to do business! (Our ancestor, John Stockley it seems was one who always freely spoke his mind.) This John Stratton eventually became the second husband of John Stockley's widow, Elizabeth. Perhaps many others came to the service for the same purpose but were not so frank in expressing it. Indeed at one time it was the practice of sheriffs and other officers to serve warrants and other writs at the church--a great convenience as citizens were mandated to attend church.

The law enacted early in 1619 required "All persons whatsoever upon Sabbath days shall frequent divine service and sermons both fore-noon and after-noon, and all such as bear arms shall bring their pieces, swords, powder and shot." There was a fine of three shillings for transgression. They were indeed carrying out the Biblical injunction to "watch and pray". The command to remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy, did not rest lightly upon the consciences of those first representatives of the church and state. Some writers have remarked that the congregations on the Eastern Shore seemed more puritanically disposed than those elsewhere in Virginia.



DEVICES FOR PUNISHMENT
top to bottom, left to right
Stocks — Whipping Post
Pillory — Ducking Stool



NORTHAMPTON and ACCOMACK COUNTIES of VIRGINIA
MAP clearly showing principal ISLANDS and INLETS.

Cotton is an English name, as "one who came from Coton or Cotton, the name of various places in England; a dweller at the cottages".

The Rev. Mr. William Cotton was the son of Andrew and Joane Cotton of Bunbury, Cheshire, England. He came to the Eastern Shore of Virginia as an Anglican Missionary on or before February 20, 1632/3. On that date he was a witness to a deposition of John Major. It is conjectured that even in those times such a ministerial post was voluntary. Certain it is that there was a great pastoral need. He was undoubtedly a man relatively well educated for his times, and of a class of some privilege in England. We know he named in his will his mother, Joane Cotton, as being resident in Bunbury, Cheshire, and also named his plantation in Virginia "Bunbury". Some time perhaps research can further develop the European history of this line.

Another early entry was that of a will of William Hill dated October 19, 1633, to which William Cotton signed as a witness. Indeed, he may even have scribed this will.

No parish records of his ministering to Virginia parishioners have survived. Such a record would be most interesting listing marriages, births, christenings, and deaths, etc. We will never know the full extent of his benevolent ministrations in the remote colony on the Eastern Shore. How many times he comforted the bereaved for whom life was hard where many mothers and children did not survive childbirth; what uplifting influence his guidance had on the little colony; how far-reaching was his moral strength in enunciating right and wrong to individuals and to the community leaders; how stirring were his sermons? We do not know.

Such pastoral characteristics were not of the type that came to be recorded in the annals of the extant court record books from those days. The court records do provide considerable information about another side of Rev. William Cotton; and as we detail it, the reader will come to know him as a planter-business man and as a strong-willed and persevering administrator of considerable sagacity.

William Cotton was married to Ann Graves, one of the daughters of Captain Thomas Graves and his wife, Catherine (Crossbar ?). The exact date of the marriage is unknown, but it is probable they were married before arrival in Virginia.

The original church building on the north side of Kings Creek was erected in 1625 and served the entire Eastern Shore until a Chapel of Ease was built at Fishing Point in 1638. Our ancestor, William Cotton, lived at the glebe until his death some time after August 22, 1640, when he penned his will. This glebe residence was located between the two churches and was erected in 1635.

At a vestry meeting of September 29, 1635, and entry was made: "It is agreed by this vestry that a parsonage house should be built upon the Glebe land by Christyde next and that the said house shall be 40 foot long and eyghteene foot wyde and nine foot to the wall plates and that ther shall be a chimney at each end of the house, and upon each side of the chimneys a rome, the one for study, the other for a buttery alsoe a pertition neere the midest of the house with an entry and tow (two) doures the one to goe into the kitchinge the other into the chamber, alsoe it is agreed that the now church wardens shall hereby have power to agree with workmen for the building of the said house and to provide nayles (and) at the next cession to bring to the vestry the full charge of said buildinge of all there unto belonginge."

In 1635 the General Court sent over to the local minister, then Rev. Cotton, an order for the appointment of 12 vestrymen; this he handed to the county commissioners, who made the appointments, and the first vestry meeting was held on September 29th in the above year. The church wardens were retained but were chosen by the vestry from among its own members. This new body was the local head of the church and usually its decisions were final, although there were instances when appeals were made to the General Court. The vestry took over the finances and even when the sheriff was later made responsible for the collection of all taxes, the vestry continued to make its annual levy of tithes for the parish expenses and upkeep of the poor.

In 1636 the church wardens were authorized to provide "with all conveniency that may be a Pulpit Cloth, a Cushon, a Bear (Bier) and a Cheast (Chest)" for the existing church.

On January 7, 1632/3, this decree had been entered by the local commissioners:

> "It is ordered by this Court that the now Churchwardens shall have power to distrayne upon the goods and chattels of all such of the inhabitants of Achawmack (Accomack) that have not yet fully paid their duties of corne and tobacco unto the Minister."

Our ancestor, who as it happened had only a few years alloted to him to labor among the Accomack parishioners, is principally noted in history for his thorough and enthusiastic efforts to exact compliance to this decree from the living and from the estates of those who had passed to their rewards.

On February 19, 1633/4, Mr. Wm. Cotton, minister, complained in court "that though he had often desired the church wardens to gather or levy his duties of tobacco & corne due him from his parishioners of Accawmacke yet the church wardens had not gathered the same. John Major in behalf of the church wardens doth answer & depose that he, this deponent, hath three several times required warrant of Mr. Robins for the levying of the Minister's tythes, and that he the sayd Mr. Robins hath delayed to give any such warrants. Walter Scott, Prost. (Provost) Marshall sayeth that he brought such warrants to Mr. Robins to sign and he tore the same." From this we see that Mr. Robins did not believe in a state-supported church and that whatever general views Mr. Cotton might hold on the

subject, his particular one was that he wanted what was legally his. On January 1, 1637, Mr. William Cotton, Minister of God's Word, commenced a suit against the church wardens for his tythes according to an Act of the Assembly which upon dew examination, it is ordered that the said Mr. Wm. Cotton shall have an execution upon the Estate of the church wardens.

At a Court held at Accomack the 26th November 1638, it was recorded: "It is thought fitt and soe ordered that it shall be lawfull for the church wardens to distreyne upon the Estates of all such person or persons who refuse or are delinquent in bringing in the Mynisters tythes according to an Acte of Assembly in that case provided."

We find Cotton on July 10, 1637, had patented 350 acres on Hungar's Creek, 100 acres of which was "for his own and the personal adventure of his wife Ann Graves" and the remainder for the transportation of Eleanor Hill, Richard Hill, Edward Eason, and Domingo and Samson, negroes. (Nugent's "Cavaliers & Pioneers", Vol. I, page 59). This 350 acre tract is located on Patent Map Tract N-35. It appears that Cotton rented this land to Luke Stubbins, while the Cottons continued to reside in the parsonage built on Patent Map Tract N-30B (on Graves land).

One authority makes the statement that these West Indian negroes brought over by Mr. Cotton are the first slaves mentioned in the old records as being on the Eastern Shore. It is said slaves with Spanish names generally were re-transported from the West Indies, whereas those brought directly from Africa to the American shores were given English names.

As recently as 1978, Mrs. Clara Ann Bowler, a member of the Illinois Bar, and a research assistant for the Law and Economics Program at the University of Chicago Law School, wrote a paper entitled "The Litigious Career of William Cotton, Minister". Her research is the basis for much on the following pages concerning this minister.

In 1630 Virginia tobacco prices had fallen from one to three shillings per pound to as little as a penny a pound. Deprived of instant riches from the sale of tobacco, Virginia entrepreneurs turned to government offices which supplemented the "income from their own tobacco with dues and fees and perquisites that placed a heavier burden on the lesser men who hoed the weeds and stripped the stalks". The result was described as "A Golden Fleecing", backed by the traditions and force of the Stuart administrative system.

In the seventeenth century, dues, fees, and perquisites were not an exclusive prerogative of the civil official. Ecclesiastical officials also inherited a system of feudal entitlements from the Middle Ages which continued in the Anglican Church.

Therefore, it should come as no surprise to find a minister on the Virginia frontier of the 1630s aggressively collecting tithes or "God's feudal dues" in order to advance his own modest but worldly career. What is remarkable to the reader is the extent to which Mr. William Cotton, Minister, chose to rely on open litigation by the local county court.

In following what took place in Accomack, the reader must keep in mind the legal system which could not conceive of the church as a separate entity capable of corporately managing its temporal affairs, but insisted on integrating it into the existing feudal landholding scheme.

In 1633 the tithe was set at 10 pounds of tobacco and a bushel of corn per "tithable" with a surcharge payable in livestock "because of the low rate of tobacco at present". In accordance with the statute, the court held that failure to make payment could result in the attachment of double amounts of corn and tobacco as penalty payments.

The fact that the Virginia tithe was set by legislation, as opposed to divine right, tended to place it in the common law or civil camp despite the intent of the legislators. However, as the record of the collection procedures in the Accomack court demonstrates, the seventeenth century Virginia tithe had not yet made the transformation from "God's feudal dues" to a modern style property tax.

In February, 1634, "Mr. Cotton, Minister" personally appeared before the Commissioners of the Court to complain that the church warden was obstructing the progress of justice by failing to obtain warrants and attach the goods owed to him as parish minister. It should be noted that Cotton was identified with the parish church and that in the records of the court, all things due and owing to the local parish hereafter were the personal accounts and complaints of Cotton. The identification of the man Cotton, with the office, Minister of the Church, provided Cotton with both the opportunity to pursue his personal material career and a justification for his activities.

Accomack County, in particular was known to have Puritan leanings. Cotton's two successors at Hungar's Parish (who became eventually the second and third husbands of Cotton's widow, Ann) were most definitely Puritans.

The Virginia vestries, even after the 1642/3 statute, neglected to present their ministers and settle the terms of their service on an individual contractual basis. This legislation however came only after Mr. Cotton's death in 1640.

Returning to the case of February 1634, the church warden responded to Cotton's charges by complaining that Court Commissioner Obedience Robins had refused to sign and issue a warrant for "levying of the minister's tythes". Robins's Puritan background and the "provost marshall's" testimony that Robins had glanced at the warrant and immediately torn it up made the story superficially plausible. However, the court under the influence of a new Commissioner who happened to be Cotton's

brother-in-law, Capt. William Stone, (who had married Mrs. Cotton's sister, Verlinda Graves), promptly issued a new warrant. It is however, the historian's appraisal of Cotton's brother-in-law, William Stone, as "a man who would be fairly satisfactory to any Puritan element in England or America", which precludes a theological basis to Cotton's litigation. As long as Stone supported Cotton, the quarrel could not be between Puritans and Anglicans, but had to be a falling out among the various degrees of Puritans. 18

In January 1637, the skeptical view of the church warden's testimony was confirmed when Cotton sued the now deceased church warden for unpaid tithes (apparently both his own and some he had collected from others, but not turned over to Cotton) and recovered them from the estate.

By this time Cotton had become most adroit at collecting back "tythes" out of the estates of the deceased. He made a recovery from the estate of Captain John Stonne (relative of Cotton's brother-in-law, Capt. Wm. Stone), who was killed by Indians on the Connecticut River during a trading expedition to Boston in October 1634. Again in 1637 he received one hundred twenty pounds of tobacco and two bushels of corn from another estate.

Cotton intervened in a suit by another (Puritan ?) Minister for funeral expenses and collected an equal portion for himself on the theory that dues were owing him as Minister of the established Church in the parish. He collected 500 pounds of tobacco in an unidentified civil suit and found time to carry out his professional duties by preferring charges against two of his parishioners for swearing.

There was some community dissent against Cotton and his activities. In February 1634, Cotton accused Henry Charlton of calling him a "black cotted raskoll" and stating that "if he had had Mr. Cotton without the Church yeard he would have kickt him over the Pallyzados". We do not know if Charlton was ever charged with blasphemy or slander, but he was sentenced to sit in stocks for three Sundays.

In 1635 Cotton journeyed to James City and returned with a copy of a new piece of legislation calling for the building of a "parsonage house" in each Virginia parish. Whitelaw (Virginia's Eastern Shore, I, page 154-155) states the tract upon which the vestry actually constructed the parsonage turned out to be a part of a 200 acre plat which was patented by Cotton's father-in-law, Capt. Thomas Graves in 1628. (Patent Map Tract N30B, Western Part) It is offered that this arrangement may have been motivated by a desire to protect the interest of Ann Graves, Cotton's wife. She married Cotton's next two successors as parish ministers and apparently continued to live in the parsonage for some ten to fifteen years after Cotton's death.

In May of the following year, the vestry recorded another formal meeting in which they fixed the tithes at one peck of corn and two pounds of tobacco. Graves in the church yard were priced at ten pounds of tobacco. They stipulated that Cotton must be notified when there was a death and supplied with transportation for the funeral. Further, "who soever shall refuse such decent and christian-like burial that they are to stand to the censure of the vestry". As seen above, this censure could be bought off by paying duplicate funeral dues to Cotton. It was also apparent that the new funeral registration system would allow Cotton to get his claim for back tithes in before the other creditors could get to the estate of the deceased, thus saving the bother and risk of suing the executors at a later date. Whether Cotton actually refused to bury bodies until graveyard fees and back tithes were paid is unknown.

On November 26, 1638, the court recorded a series of land grants. Mr. William Cotton moved the court "for certain land dew to him for the transportation of himselfe and 5 servantes" and was given

This Hungar's Parish Church, built in 1742 and still standing, is a successor structure to the one used by Rev. Wm. Cotton.



HUNGARS CHURCH
1742

a patent on three hundred acres. The courts judgment indicated that Cotton had a right to land based on his payment of passage money for himself and five indentured servants. This may have been the case. It may also have been the case that the court invented or exaggerated a nebulous claim in order to get Cotton and his tithe collection suits out of the county docket.

Thereafter church litigation was brought by the church warden instead of the minister. Under the church warden, the nature of church suits changed from the collection of back tithes and charges of blasphemous language to the more intriguing subject of fornication among the indentured servant population. Cotton appears once more in the court records in 1639 in depositions concerning an alleged agreement to preach at Hungar's Creek once each month in return for double payment of corn and tobacco for back tithes. There was a serious disagreement over this among the 42 tithables there. The matter was apparently resolved by Cotton's death in 1640.

There is nothing to show that Mr. Cotton was less than loyal to the established church. Within the parish, Cotton was the Church and the material fortunes of the Church became his fortune without modern distinctions between the institution, the office, and the man. He used colonial statutes and the civil courts in the name of religion for his personal economic advantage. This was not a perversion of civil justice to religious interests because the distinctions between civil and ecclesiastical justice were not yet recognized. Although civil in name, the Accomack court did not hesitate to uphold traditions established by the medieval ecclesiastical courts of England.

Cotton made his way through the exploitations of English institutions imperfectly imposed on the New World. The established church in the Colony of Virginia never had a bishop of its own and the Bishop of London was the titular head, but in practice that did not work out and the local state officials had to develop a church administration of laymen. Cotton's success was as much due to the absence of superiors and rivals as it was to his own energy and materialism.

CHAPTER FOUR

Mrs. ANN nee GRAVES COTTON
* c. 1605 (?), + After Mar. 1668/9

The story of William Cotton's widow, Ann, is picked up after his death in 1640 in mid-life. Her exact date of birth is not known. Mrs. P. W. Hiden (author of "Three Rectors of Hungar's Parish and Their Wife") states that Capt. Thomas Graves made several trips out of the country to England presumably, and on one of his return voyages his family accompanied him. Ann was probably married to William Cotton before they sailed for America.

Ann Graves Cotton, "with child" on the day William Cotton executed his will in 1640, next married Nathaniel Eaton (born in 1609) who was the fifth son of Richard Eaton, vicar of Great Bunworth, Cheshire. He was at Cambridge 1629-30, obtained a license to pass to Leyden 1632 and came to New England in 1637. Cotton Mather summed up Nathaniel Eaton's career in one sentence "A Blade who marvelously deceived the expectation of Good Men concerning him."

His brother, Theophilus, who came over about the same time had a distinguished career, was agent at the court of Denmark, a London merchant of high reputation, and later, settling in what is now Connecticut, became Governor of New Haven.

Aided possibly by the reputation of his brothers (another, Samuel Eaton, a clergyman came to New Haven but returned to England in 1640), Nathaniel was employed in 1638 as first Master of the school that later became Harvard University. This arrangement was brought to an end after about one year due to his cruelty to his usher and the resultant suit. Eaton was fined and debarred from teaching children within the jurisdiction of the court.

Eaton escaped and boarded a bark bound for Virginia. His estate, with some reservations for the support of his then wife and children, was divided among his creditors, whom he owed £ 1000. In 1640 having arrived in Virginia, he sent for his wife and children. The vessel on which they embarked was never heard from again.

By March 7, 1641/2, he was seemingly serving as Minister at Hungar's Parish for there is record of an order for 70 pounds of tobacco stripped to be paid to him for the tithes of seven persons, also 1 bushel and 7 pecks of corn. He was first an assistant to John Royser (Rosier), Cotton's immediate successor, and later the minister himself. Prior to 1642 occurred his marriage to the widow, Mrs. Ann Cotton. Our ancestor, Catherine Cotton, would have been only an infant (born after William Cotton's execution of his will on August 22, 1640,)when this new step-father became a member of the parsonage household.

In March 1646, a land entry in Warwick County, Virginia, recites that it was bounded on a tract owned by Nathaniel Eaton, Clerke (Cleric or Minister). Warwick County Order Book of 1647 (Va. State Library, Archives Div.) carries an account of the attachment of 2432 pounds of tobacco of one Samuel Farmer "for the sd Farmer his unlicensed carringe away of Mr. Nath'l. Eaton out of this Collony". While details are lacking, we can fancy the same characteristics brought the same results, and that Nathaniel's escape from his creditors in Massachusetts was duplicated in Virginia.

Nathaniel Eaton did return to England; and after the Restoration, he became Vicar of Bideford, Devonshire, and was later imprisoned for debt "where" as Mather says "he did at length pay One Debt, namely, that unto Nature by Death" which occurred in 1674.

The union with Ann provided a daughter, Verlinda, and two sons, Alexander and Samuel Eaton who remained in Virginia. Ann Eaton returned from Warwick County to her beloved Hungar's Parish. On 20 June 8, 1657, she entered into a third marriage contract with Francis Doughty, then rector of the Lower Parish of Hungar's. Nathaniel Eaton probably had made no further effort to communicate with her from England, and under the circumstances she must have assumed that he was dead as the church did not recognize divorce.

Rev. Francis Doughty, a middle-aged widower, had quite a colorful career. (Reader is directed to Hiden's "Three Rectors of Hungar's Parish and Their Wife" for the full story.) As there were no known children of Ann's last marriage, we will not give much space here. Doughty it appears had been ministering to parishioners on the Eastern Shore from the year 1652. Then from 1658 or 1659 until the spring of 1662 he had been in Charles County, Maryland. In 1662 he purchased land in Rappahannock County, Virginia. There in March 1668/9 two prominent parishioners brought a petition against him. He made some arrangements for the support of his wife Ann by a carefully worded document and left the colony also. Ann, after a demure acceptance of the deed of trust provision Francis Doughty made for her, drops from sight. Her line continued to us through her daughter Catherine Cotton who married Robert "Spencer" Burton covered by a following chapter.

Rev. WILLIAM COTTON
* c. 1600, Cheshire, England
+ c. 1640, Virginia



His father: Andrew Cotton
* and + in England
His mother: Joane Cotton
* England, + Aft. 1640, England

Married:

ANN GRAVES
* c. 1605 (?)
+ After Mar. 1668/9

Her father: Capt. Thos. Graves
* c. 1570, + 1635/6
Her mother: Catherine (Crossbar ?)
* + prior 1636 ?

Children:

1. Catherine Cotton, * 1640/1, Northampton Co., Virginia, 00 Robert "Spencer" Burton. (ANC.)

Rev. NATHANIEL EATON (Ann's second husband) and their children:

2. Verlinda Eaton, 00 Thomas Burdett of Charles County, Maryland
3. Nathaniel Eaton, * after 1646
4. Samuel Eaton, * after 1648

Rev. FRANCIS DOUGHTY (Ann's third husband) - No known issue.

CHAPTER FIVE

THE TRENDALL FAMILY

The name Trendall originated from the location "of Trendle" - "Trundle". This is a tithing in the Parish of Pitminster, County Somerset, England. The Norfolk Trundells are clearly descended from the Trendle family in that county, found there so early as 1360 (v. infra) whether they hailed from Trendle in Somersetshire or from some spot in Norfolk is not clear.

Trendell is the Abbey House in Abingdon, County Berkshire. Undoubtedly the Trendells of Abingdon, near Oxford, came from the Somersetshire tithing. In 1360 Thomas Trendyl was Vicar of Witton, County Norfolk. In 1569 John Tryndell was Rector of Wimbotsham, County Norfolk. The last named is probably referred to in the following: 1565 John Trundell, rector of Bexwell, Norfolk. In 1631 a Thomas Trendle was Vicar of Mendham, County Norfolk, and in 1639 William Trundel was of Hetherset, County Norfolk.

PAUL TRENDALL
* 1623, + before Feb. 27, 1678

The earliest mention made of our ancestor, Paul Trendall, on the Eastern Shore was a record of his being a headright of Mr. John Wilkins on August 8, 1636. Wilkins was one of the Commissioners for the Plantation of Accawmacke, and in 1633 attended Burgesses at Jamestown. John Wilkins and Obedience Robins in 1642 erected a "windmill" on the south side of Cherrystone Creek.

A deposition of August 29, 1642, "att a court houlden att Northampton" -

> "The deposition of Paul Trundall taken in open court. This deponent saith that in September Last being att the house of Capt. Wm. Stone did heare the said Capt. Will Stone tell Benjamin Mathewes saying Benjamin I will give you hoest (honest) Content for what you dow (do) for me. And further this deponent saith not".
>
> Paul Trundall

Another deposition furnishes us with the age of Paul Trendall:

> "The deposition of Paull Trindall aged about 25 yeares sworne & examined in Court this 28th of August 1648. That being in wth Mary West she meete wth Nicholas Bearnard & bid him yt he should not take her bill of Wm. Vincent wch he had for four barr. (barrels) of Corne & about thirty sixe pounde of butter because she would discount it with him, and further sth not.
>
> Paull Trindall

Paul Trendall was certainly one of the early colonists on the Eastern Shore, although we know little about him. The colonists lived under a laborious system of barter, with exchange of supplies in lieu of money as the aforementioned deposition displays.

Paul Trendall probably did not leave numerous descendants, as following his death the administering of his estate fell upon a son-in-law, Peter Waples. This would not likely have happened had he left any male Trendall heirs. Peter Waples had married Trendall's daughter, Frances.

Twenty-two years after Trendall's arrival in the colony, there appears the following court record:

> "Att a Court held in Northampton County the 28th day of February A. dom 1678 -
>
> "Upon the Peticon of Peter Waples Administracon is this day granted him on the Estate of his ffather in Law Paule Trandall deceased whose daughter hee marryed hee pformeinge the Law in such cases provided.
>
> "This day John Waterson and Walter Browne tendred themselves Security in open court on the Administracon granted Peter Waples on the Estate of his ffather in Law Paule Trendall deceased whom the court accepts.
>
> "Upon the oath of John Curtiss accordinge to a former order for three hundred pounds of Tobacco & caske agt. Peter Waples, the same is confirmed agt the said Waples & ye said Waples Security discharged hee ye said Waples forthwith payinge the same with costs of suite, als. Ex econ."

In December 1678, the son-in-law, Peter Waples, removed his family and property to Maryland. (Refer to chapter on Peter Waples.)

CHAPTER SIX THE WAPLES FAMILY

The name Walpole had the meaning of one who came from Walpole, a pool by the wall, or pool of the Welsh the name of places in Norfolk and Suffolk. The name has long been associated with the Manor in Norfolk, England, called Walpol or Walple. The first of the name known was Sir Reginald De Walpol at the time of the Conquest. His descendants have been traced through his great-grandson, Sir Henry, (1216) down to Sir Robert, with various spellings.

Collins in his Peerage of England, Vol. I, p. 631 writes that most of the progenitors of the Earl of Oxford (Orford ?) used the name without the final "e". In Burke's Extinct Peerages, the "e" is mostly used.

The identity of Walpol, Waple and Walpole has been fully demonstrated. In the report of the Royal Society of Antiquaries, 1890, it is shown that Waple and Walpole were used interchangeably and applied to the same persons as late as 1590, 1606, 1625, and 1641.

Another source related that this family had denomination from Walpole in Norfolk, England, where they were enfeoffed of lands belonging to the fee of Ely, and was in England before the Conquest. The learned Camden also asserts that the owner of Walpole gave both that and Wisbich in the Isle of Ely to the Monastery of Ely, at the same time that he made his younger son, Alwin, a monk there; which is further evident from King Edward, the Conqueror's confirmation of the town of Walpole to the said monastery.

There are two distinct parishes in the town of that name, viz.; Walpole St. Andrew's and Walpole St. Peter's; at which last the family had its residence as appears by ancient charters in the custody of the late Sir Robert Walpole, created Earl of Orford.

One branch of the family treated the "l" of the first syllable as silent as in walker and finally dropped it. The "De" was dropped in the fourteenth century and the additional "s" was added on the end of the name in the seventeenth century. Notwithstanding the known derivation, the author found the name in the 1980s is pronounced on the Eastern Shore(where many of this name still reside) as W-A-ples as in maples, and not as W-aw-ples.

PETER WAPLES (I)
* c. 1645, + After 1696

The first record of our ancestor Peter Waples being in Virginia is found in a law suit, viz:

> "Att a court in the County of Northampton the 29th day of December A. dom 1674 -
>
> "In the difference dependinge betweene Jno. Custis plt. and Peter Waple deft. the court findes noe cause of action, upon the peticon of the said Waple Nonsuite is granted agt ye sd Custis with paymt of court charges als Execon". Northampton County Records - Order Book No. 10, pages 15 & 16.

Peter Waples removed to Somerset County, Maryland, and proved "his right to 100 acres of land there, for transporting himself and wife Frances out of Virginia into this province to inhabit" on December 31, 1678. He received the said tract of one hundred acres, called "Come by Chance" which was surveyed for him in 1681.

The Northampton, Virginia, court records for May 8, 1679, show:

> "Wee the Subscribers have viewed the cattle of Peter Waples wch is to be drove into Mary-Land & ye Number of them & Naturall markes are as followeth (Vizt) one darke browne Cow with a Starr in the forehead marked on ye right eare with an overbitt & an underbitt: One Browne pyed cow with a Starr in the fforehead: one red cow with a white face, one black cow with browne eares, one black Pyed cow wth Two white Spotts on ye Shouldrs: one black Heffer with a little white under her belly: one red yearlinge Heiffer wth a white face & belly: one browne pyed Heffer wth a starr in ye forehead & a white Spott on ye shoulder: One black cow: Two young black bulls: & foure Suckinge calves: All ye above said cattle eare marked as ye first Cow is, only the calves. This give under our hands the Subscribers, one cow coloured browne pyed not marked.
>
> Nath. Wilkins — George Clarke
> John Waterson — X the mark of William Sterlinge
>
> Recorded ye 17th day of
> June 1679
> p. Dan Neech, Cl. Cu. Co. Northton.

The early plantation owners were resorting to unfenced grazing, and livestock was "marked" by cuts in the ears, with the earmarks being recorded with the provincial court. The many islands of the Eastern Shore coastline were frequently used as "unfenced" grazing areas in those times.

Under date of March 27, 1688, Peter Waples of Somerset County, Maryland, received a grant from the Right Honorable Lord Proprietor of the Province of Maryland of a tract of land called Colgoster, situated and being in the county aforesaid on the north side of Pocomoke River and on the west side of Apsoyongo Creek near the Head (in Sussex County of the Province of Pennsylvania), containing 150 acres. This tract, William Waples, as eldest son and heir of Peter, conveyed on June 20, 1733, to Ambrose Riggin.

On November 28, 1689, Peter Whaples was one of the Somerset County signatories of a document entitled "Address of the Inhabitants of the County of Somersett" to King William and Queen Mary -- an expression of Loyalty at the time when the province of Maryland was taken from Lord Baltimore to become a Crown Colony. (Even while under Lord Baltimore, Somerset County remained a region populated almost entirely by Protestants.)

On April 24, 1694, Peter Waples purchased of William Clark 400 acres on the north side of Indian River in what was to become Sussex County, Delaware. Peter had remained in the Province of Maryland about 14 years, and seems to have removed to Sussex County on the Delaware prior the date of a deed executed November 10, 1692, whereby he acquired 300 acres of land situated on the south side of the Indian River at the head of a Neck of land called Pine Neck. For this he paid 4,500 pounds of tobacco to John Barker.

On September 3, 1695, John How made over in open court unto Peter Waples, his heirs and assigns 300 acres of land in the County of Sussex called Warwick and one hundred acres more of land adjoining upon the same by two distinct conveyances. The entry continues:

> "The said Peter Waples did acknowledge then and there the said 100 acres of land unto his son William Waples (our ancestor) with promise of _____ the next court by conveyance if his said son pay the costs".

Peter Waples resided on the estate of "Warwick" (a name preserved for this locality of Sussex County, Delaware, into the present time), where he established a ferry. The court records of September 2, 1696, have this entry concerning this ferry over the Indian River:

> "Peter Whaples acquainted the Court of the conveniency of a ferry from his house over the Indian or South River for ye mutuall comodacon correspondency of the Inhabitants of this county with those of the province of Maryland and desires yt himselfe solely amongst his neighborhood may be appointed to keep the same and that ye Crt would Please either out of the Public Charge to allow him yearly for his Labour and Trouble therein, or some certain rates that he shall take of prsons for them and their horses Transient. The ct thinks fitt to grant that he alone thereabouts keep ye said ferry and that he be paid for setting over to or froe of a man and horse (vizt) Ten pence for a man and Ten pence for a horse, so much forward and so much backward and yt he provide a good convenience for ye safe passage or ferryrage both of man and beast. And all other persons, his neighbours, are hereby forbidden (upon hire or pay) to ferry any prsons or horses over ye said ferry."

The date of the death of Peter Waples is not known and no account of the disposal of his estate has been found in the records of Sussex County.

It was to be said in the future that generally speaking in religion, the descendants of the son, William, on the north side of Indian River were mostly Presbyterians; while those of his son, Paul, on the south side of Indian River were Episcopalians. Peter Waples (II), son of Peter (I), seems to have had no issue.



PETER WAPLES (I)
* c. 1645, + After 1696



His father: * & + in England ?

His mother: * & + in England ?

Married: In Northampton Co., Virginia prior c. 1675

FRANCES TRENDALL
* in Northampton Co., Virginia

Her father: Paul Trendall
* 1623, + before Feb. 27, 1678
Her mother:

Children:

1. William Waples (I), "eldest son", * Feb. 7, 1676 at Nasawatux, Virginia, (ANC) 00 (I) Mary Burton, daughter of Robert "Spencer" Burton. They had 9 children. 00 (II) Mrs. Margaret nee Holmes Newbold - They had 1 son.
2. Paul Waples (I), * c. 1678 or later, 00 He came to possess lands on the south side of Indian River.
3. Peter Waples (II) (No issue ?)
4. (?) Comfort Waples, 00 Cornelius Wiltbank of an early Dutch immigrant family to Delaware. They had a son who became Judge John Wiltbank who 00 Mary Stockley, the sister of Comfort nee Stockley Waples.

CHAPTER SEVEN

THE BURTON FAMILY

Burton is an old English family name. The Burtons of Longner Hall were for many centuries seated in County Salop (Shropshire), England.

The Antiquary, William Burton, B.L., in his Commentary on Antonius' Itinerary says "they were of Shropshire, a family for some time, for no ordinary relations, very gracious with the several princes of the Royal House of York" and Browne Willis tells us that "they were a family of great antiquity, being possessors of Longner in the time of Edward IV and before that being seated at Burton or Boerton in the parish of Condover, Shropshire".

It is recorded Sir Edward Burton, Knight of Longner, representative of the family, "was with King Edward IV, successful in fourteen set battles between the houses of York and Lancaster and for his

great loyalty and service he was made knight-banneret under the royal standard on the field", A.D. 1460, after the battle of St. Albans. He was succeeded by a son, Sir Robert Burton, and eventually a grandson, Sir Edward Burton (who died April 23, 1524), who was Master of Robes to King Henry VII.

Our own Burton ancestry has not been personally traced in England to establish specific connections, but it is highly probable we do represent descent from this very ancient house.

ROBERT "SPENCER" BURTON
* c. 1647, + 1725

(See Will on page 374.)

Robert Spencer, our ancestor, was named as one of 14 persons as "headrights" transported to Virginia by John Davis in a certificate dated December 18, 1665. On April 5, 1666, the appropriate patent was issued to John Davis for 700 acres in Accomack County on the south side of Pocomoke River. The indenture of Robert Spencer was apparently "sold" subsequently to George Trewitt (Truitt).

Late in 1660, George Trewitt received a patent to 500 acres in Accomack County on the eastern shore of Virginia and continued to live there until his death in 1670. He had taken Robert Spencer in to live with him, probably as an apprentice. Robert may have been indebted to Trewitt for his Trans-Atlantic crossing originally provided by John Davis. In Trewitt's will, he mentioned "Robert Spencer, my servant". On December 16, 1676, the Accomack Court appointed Robert Spencer as guardian to John Truitt, orphan of George. It would certainly seem that Robert Spencer was no ordinary servant by the modern usage of that word.

In 1673 Robert Spencer and Baptist Newcome purchased a 400 acre tract adjoining the lands of George Truit, Jr., located on the northern side of the forked branch of the middle branch of Muddy Creek, on the eastern shore of Virginia. The normal indenture period was seven years and the fact that Robert Spencer made a land purchase after being in Virginia about 8 years, may be indicative that he had by then completed his indenture period.

The mystery of Robert's identity was dispelled for him in 1676 when he learned that he was really Robert Burton and not Robert Spencer as he had been called previously. He had the following entered into the court record:

January the 19th 1677

"These are to certifie those whome these presents may concerne that whereas I the subscriber have formerly gone under the name of Robert Spencer from my infancy and now being better Informed out of England by letters from my Relations (that) my true and right name is Robert Burton and So to remaine henceforward till death."

Witness - George West
Robert Watson

Robert Burton, his mark.

In 1677 Baptist Newcom sold the 400 acres to Robert Burton, an entry which served to clarify ownership following Robert "Spencer's" legal name change to Burton.

Further corroboration for Robert "Spencer" Burton's name changing is provided by the Accomack County Virginia, Tax List where Robert Spencer is named in years 1674 and 1675, and the name Robert Burton appears each year from 1677 to 1691.

Tracing the records of the 400 acre tract, it is found that in 1692 Robert Burton and wife sold the land to Richard Hinman, in the year that Robert moved his family to Somerset County, Maryland. Robert lived in Maryland for only one year, and in 1693 the records show he first purchased land in Indian River Hundred (on the north side of Indian River Bay) in the Angola Neck vicinity of what was to become Sussex County, Delaware.

One historian has asserted that Robert "Spencer" Burton was the son of William Burton of Shropshire, England, and that William was in turn the second son of Thomas Burton of Longnor Hall.

Another distinct line of immigrant Burtons was founded on the eastern shore of Virginia by one Capt. William Burton (I) who owned Cedar Island, Accomack County, as a grazing range for his livestock. In 1677, this William Burton, who fathered nine sons, first acquired by a Duke of York patent land in what is present Sussex County, Delaware, on the north side of Indian River Bay at what is often referred to as "the Long Neck". His will distributed tracts in Virginia and on Indian River Bay to his various sons. The holdings of Robert "Spencer" Burton, the basic subject of this sketch, were mainly in what was called the "Angola Neck" to the north of the "Long Neck" holdings of William Burton (I).

In the course of time there occurred much intermarriage between these two immigrant Burton lines, beginning with -

> Robert's daughter, Elizabeth who married Joseph Burton, son of William (I), and
> Robert's step-daughter, Ann Leatherbury who married Woolsey Burton, another son of Wm. (I).

Indeed, it has been said the history of these Burton families is the history of Sussex County, Delaware. Woolsey Burton (I) in 1717 erected a two story brick residence on an eminence overlooking Indian River Bay to the south which edifice is still standing. The author in 1979 visited this home which remains in the family owned by the Samuel Showell family, directly descended from Woolsey Burton. Some authorities have conjectured the immigrant William Burton (I), generally referred to as Capt. Wm. Burton, and Robert "Spencer" Burton were first cousins, but this connection while possible has not been further researched and they were more likely as remote at least as second cousins.

By deed dated November 5, 1693, Robert "Spencer" Burton acquired land in Angola, Sussex County, by purchase from Mr. Andreas Derrickson of Philadelphia. It was on this property in "Angola Neck" that Robert Burton lived the rest of his life. In 1701 "Kinney's Adventure" of 720 acres in the bottom of Angola Neck was surveyed to Robert Burton.

Robert was elected one of Sussex County's members of the Provincial Council of Pennsylvania and was present at a Council meeting held in Philadelphia May 13, 1700. The Delaware area was then known as "the three lower counties" of Pennsylvania. He was also serving when on April 14, 1704, he was one of those who personally presented to "The Honorable John Evans, Governor of Pennsylvania and the three lower Counties" what was called "the Humble Address of the Representative for the Freemen of the Said Counties", which sought the establishment of a distinct legislature for the people of New Castle, Kent, and Sussex. The original of the document, signed by Robert Burton and eleven others, is preserved in the rare book room of the Historical Society of Philadelphia.

Robert Burton was twice married. He and his first wife Catherine Cotton were married February 11, 1676/7. The Biographical and Genealogical History of the State of Delaware (published 1899 by J. M. Runk and Co., Chambersburg, Pa.) recites: "The Burton family is of English descent. Robert Burton, a native of England, emigrated to America about 1665 and settled in Virginia. He was married February 11, 1676, to Catherine Cotton". In a note preserved in Miss Leach's Burton file (Collection of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania), Catherine Cotton is described as "daughter of Rev. William Cotton, the first missionary to Accomack (Virginia) from the Church of England". Six children are known to have been born of this marriage.

Some time between February 19, 1708/9 and Sept. 3, 1717, Robert Burton, widowed, had married as his second wife, Mrs. Comfort nee Bagwell Leatherbury, the widow of Perry Leatherbury. Comfort was a daughter of Thomas and Ann nee Stockley Bagwell (Ann being a daughter of the immigrant Francis Stockley (I) of whom more later in a Stockley chapter).

Robert "Spencer" Burton in 1717 was administrator of the estate of his step-son, Perry Leatherbury, having prior to that date married Mrs. Comfort Leatherbury.

Following Robert Burton's early purchases of tracts in Angola Neck, he acquired other tracts of which there remains record of the purchase on February 3, 1712 from Francis Bagwell of "Bluff Point" and "Windmill Island" in Rehoboth Bay, and then in August 1715 he acquired another tract of 340 acres on the north side of Indian River.

The Last Will and Testament of Robert Burton (I) dated September 16, 1724, and probated October 16, 1725 is quoted in total in the Wills Section of this volume. Robert "Spencer" Burton had two sons, William and Robert, Jr. The son Robert pre-deceased the father in 1724, leaving children.

The descent of the Ohio and Iowa Clifts is from Robert Burton's daughter, Mary, of his first marriage. Robert's will mentions in addition to the children of his first marriage to Catherine Cotton....Patience, Comfort, and Ann, who were Leatherbury step-daughters of his second marriage to Mrs. Comfort Leatherbury. Thereafter in future generations, many families of Burton blood would traditionally name their daughters, Patience, Comfort, and Ann.

ROBERT "Spencer" BURTON
* c. 1647, + 1725
Married: Feb. 11, 1676/7 in Virginia



His father: * & + in England
His mother: * & + in England

(I) CATHERINE COTTON (His first wife)
* c. 1641, + prior Feb. 1708

Her father: Rev. Wm. Cotton
Her mother: Ann Graves

Children:

1. William Burton, * Nov. 19, 1677, + 1744/5, ∞ Dec. 20, 1700, Frances Bagwell, *c.1684, + 1750.
2. Mary Burton, ∞ William Waples. (ANC) Mary was deceased prior to Sept. 16, 1724, when her father Robert Burton made his will which referred to her nine children.
3. Catherine Burton, ∞ Francis Bagwell. They had a son Thomas Bagwell.
4. Robert Burton (II), + prior May 28, 1724. He ∞ Catherine _____. Left children.
5. Elizabeth Burton, * c. 1685, ∞ (I) Joseph Burton, son of Capt. Wm. Burton, and ∞ (II) William Prettyman
6. Sarah Burton, ∞ Robert Prettyman who + prior Aug. 1, 1721. (She may have had a first marriage to a Lacey ?).

Married: After Feb. 1708 and prior Sept. 3, 1717

(II) Mrs. COMFORT nee BAGWELL LEATHERBURY (Widow of Perry) There was no issue of this late life marriage, but Robert speaks of the first three step-daughters in his will.

Step-children:
Patience Leatherbury, ∞ Paul Waples
Comfort Leatherbury, ∞ (I) Thos. Prettyman; (II) Thos. Walker; (III) Reese Wolfe
Ann Leatherbury, ∞ (I) Woolsey Burton, son of Capt. Wm. Burton; ∞ (II) John Plaskett
Charles Leatherbury, George Leatherbury, Perry Leatherbury (II), Edmund Leatherbury, and Thomas Leatherbury.

CHAPTER EIGHT

WILLIAM WAPLES

* Feb. 7, 1676 + Prior Mar. 16, 1746 *(See Will on page 378.)*

It is probable William, the son of Peter Waples (I), was mature and perhaps married by the date of September 3, 1695, when his father conveyed to him the 100 acres in vicinity of Warwick "if his said son pay the costs".

It is known William Waples married as his first wife, Mary Burton, a daughter of Robert "Spencer" Burton and his first wife, Catherine Cotton. Mary nee Burton Waples was deceased by the time Robert Burton made his will which mentions the "nine children of my late daughter Mary, wife of William Waples." Probably three of the nine children did not survive to adulthood as only six are named in other records. (Refer to Wills Section).

William Waples operated the ferry at Warwick taking over the franchise obtained by his father Peter Waples. Eventually he came to be known as "Ferry Billy" Waples.

William Waples later married Mrs. Margaret nee Holmes Newbold, and one son William was born of this second marriage.

In Delaware local political subdivisions early came to be called "Hundreds" and the reader should understand this as roughly the equivalent of a township. Much of our Delaware history centered in Indian River Hundred of Sussex County (on the north side of Indian River and Indian River Bay).

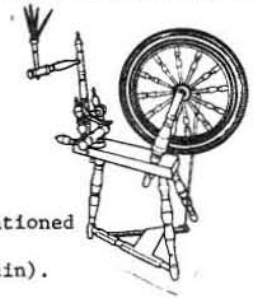
There exists a lengthy account on the record of William Waples's testimony as a witness (aged 63) in the suit of the Penns and the Calverts concerning the boundary dispute between the provinces of Pennsylvania and Maryland. The testimony involved his recollection of an expedition of the High Sheriff of Somerset County, Maryland, to the home of Peter Waples and the question of jurisdiction and taxing authority. There was long an issue as to whether landholders in the area owed taxes to Maryland or Pennsylvania. The long standing dispute was finally settled only in the year 1774. Not until that date were the inhabitants in southeast Sussex County certain as to whom to pay taxes and from whom to receive deeds for their holdings.

On May 7, 1713, William Waples acquired 500 acres called "Batchellors Lott" from Robert Clifton, adjoining land of Job and Mary Barker.

"Smooth runs the water where the brook is deep."



WILLIAM WAPLES, ("Ferry Billy" Waples)
* Feb. 7, 1676 at Nasawatux
+ prior Mar. 16, 1746
Married:



His father: Peter Waples
* c. 1645, + After 1696
His mother: Frances Trendall
(dau. of Paul Trendall)

(I) MARY BURTON
* + prior 1724
when her father
made his will which mentioned
her nine children.

Her father: Robert "Spencer" Burton
* c. 1647, + 1725
Her mother: Catherine Cotton
* c. 1641, + prior Feb. 1708

Children: (Exact order of birth uncertain).

1. Mary Waples, 00 Oct. 27, 1730 in Worcester Co., Maryland to Joseph Derrickson
2. Elizabeth Waples, 00 (?) Thomas Carey
3. Peter Waples, 00 (I) _____, 00 (II) Margaret Rowe
4. Paul Waples (II), 00 Temperance Derrickson + Jan. 12, 1776
Paul * c. 1710, + prior Dec. 27, 1757.
5. Thomas Waples, 00 Comfort Stockley prior to Aug. 19, 1748. She was dau. Woodman Stockley (II). (ANC)
6. Burton Waples, Sr. who + prior Sept. 14, 1796, 00 Comfort Burton, dau. Woolsey Burton & Ann.
7.
8.
9.



Married:

(II) Mrs. MARGARET HOLMES NEWBOLD
+ prior Feb. 2, 1757

10. William Newbold Waples, + prior Feb. 17, 1774, 00 Abigail. No issue.

CHAPTER NINE — THE STOCKLEY FAMILY

Stockley is also an English name. It is understood as "One who came from Stockleigh", (a grove belonging to a monastery) and is the name of several places in England. Two parishes in County Devon, and a township in the parish of Brancepeth in County Durham bear this name. There was a Ralph de Stockleye, County Suffolk in 1273.

A Francis Stockley was an early planter on the Eastern Shore of Virginia, first mentioned on January 18, 1633 (Northampton Order Book 1, page 25). He acquired 50 acres of land as early as 1636.

A deposition on July 6, 1640 "of Francis Stokeley preferred this present day unto this court wherein he hath made it appeare that Mr. John Angood hath hired John Stokeley Brother to the said Francis, he the said John Stokeley being servant unto his brother for three yeares which said tearme is not yet expired. It is thought fitt and soe ordered by this court that the said Francis shall have an enjoye his brother as his proper servant, they the said Francis and John Stokeley acknowledging to be fullie satisfied by him the said Mr. Angood, for that tyme which the aforesaid John Stokeley was with him the said Angood as his servant and the said Mr. Angood is to paye all charges of court". This entry was the first mention of our ancestor, John Stockley, apparently a younger brother of Francis Stockley who had paid his transportation to the colony.

JOHN STOCKLEY
* c. 1621 (?), + prior Aug. 18, 1673 *(See Will on page 363.)*

From the foregoing chapter we have seen that John Stockley was an immigrant to Virginia prior to July 6, 1640.

Subsequent court records do show "John Stockley shall by the Tenth of Nov. next satisfy and pay unto Wm. Stevens (Boatwright) 50 pounds weight of good tobacco in Leafe as satisfaction for spoyleing a Frize shute (suit) of cloathes and all charges expended in the said suite, or els execution, etc." How Stockley damaged the suit or whether he was a tailor who ruined the cloth in the tailoring process is not clear.

On January 30, 1642, court records show that one George Cottingham "doth owe and stand indebted unto John Stockley one whole month's work" which he was ordered to satisfy.

On December 20, 1643, "John Stockley and Frauncis Stockeley were amerc't (fined) 30 pounds tobacco apeece for profshaneing (profaning) gods name". John Stockley it seems was every ready to speak his mind, and not always pleasing to those about him.

John Stockley married and fathered a large family. He acquired in 1655 400 acres of Patent Map 27 Tract N52 from Capt. Wm. Whittington. In 1671 he traded the 400 acres to Colonel Wm. Kendall for a 500 acre strip located to the east of Patent Map Tract A147. In 1664, he started acquiring large acreages as follows:

July 19, 1664 was given a certificate for 400 acres for transporting 8 persons.
Aug. 16, 1664 was given a certificate for 800 acres for transporting 16 persons.
Nov. 16, 1664 was given a certificate for 1,050 acres for transporting 21 persons.

He also had acquired 400 acres of Patent Map Tract N59, but sold off 200 acres in 1670, and in 1673 the widow Elizabeth joined by her son William as heir-apparent sold the balance of 200 acres after John died.

In 1663, John Stockley declared that the vestry of Hungars and Nasawaddox parish was an illegal vestry, for it had not been chosen by the consent of the parish.

On February 3, 1670, when John Stockley wrote his will, he had acquired 2,700 acres of land (Patent Map Tract A140) in the Assawoman area (Atlantic Ocean side of the peninsula), as well as considerable grazing stock which he directed be distributed to his descendants. The will provided for the orderly distribution of this large tract to his seven sons. While the will does not recite the sons in order of age, we have from Whitelaw's research of the abstracts, the geographic allotment that took place in carrying out provisions of the will. Each son eventually seemed to have received about 364 acres. The will had provided that each portion was to be surveyed in a manner that each son had access to the river, and allotment was to begin with the eldest William at the northernmost end of the tract and thence to the remaining sons in order of age: Woodman (I) (our ancestor), John (II), Thomas (who was to have the home plantation subject to the widow's lifetime right), Joseph, Charles, and Francis (II). The widow, Elizabeth was also left a tract "one Neck of land to the northward of Christopher Stanley's plantation".

Some time after 1674 the widowed Elizabeth re-married John Stratton of Northampton County, Virginia, and by 1675 in two separate sales she had disposed of this Accomack land to the northward of Stanley's plantation.

The "home site" plantation of John Stockley in all probability was about the site of the present village of Temperanceville, Accomack County, Virginia.

"A wise son maketh a Glad Father."

_____ STOCKLEY
* & + in England

Married:



Brother relationship of the two immigrants, Francis Stockley and John Stockley.

Children:

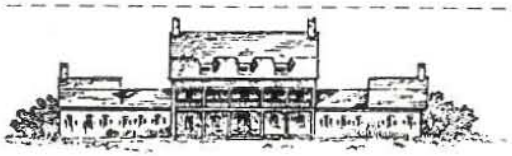
1. Francis Stockley, * England, + c. 1656, 00 _____. Had Tract N30 acquired in 1636.
 They had:
 (a) John Stockley, 00 Isabel Moore Feb. 14, 1709
 (1) John Stockley, 00 Bridgett
 (b) Frances Stockley, 00 Edward Sacker of Tract A66.
 (1) Wm. Sacker
 (2) Francis Sacker
 (3) Bridget Sacker, 00 John Parker II of Tract A59.
 (c) Ann Stockley, 00 Thomas Bagwell of Tract A66, son of Henry Bagwell.

 The widow of Francis Stockley, then married William Custis of Tracts N24 and A66. He + 1726.
 They had:
 (d) Henry Custis of "Ravenswood", Tract A68A
 (1) Elizabeth Custis 00 Delight Shield
 (e) John Custis of Pocomoke, Tract A162.

 After the widow Stockley Custis death, William Custis re-married Joan _____.
 They had:
 (f) Joanna Custis, 00 (I) Wm. Hope, 00 (II) Thomas Parramore

 Again widowed, William Custis re-married Bridget _____
 They had:
 (g) Bridget Custis who + 1727.

2. John Stockley, * c. 1621 (?), + prior Aug. 18, 1673, 00 Elizabeth (?) Woodman
 (ANC) (See his following chart).



JOHN STOCKLEY
* 1621, + prior Aug. 18, 1673

His father: * & + in England

His mother: * & + in England

Married:

ELIZABETH (? Woodman ?)
+ prior Aug. 6, 1707

Her father: (?? Henry Woodman
(* 1613 who came on
("MERCHANT'S HOPE" 1635)

Children:

1. William Stockley, * c. 1652, 00 Mary _____. No issue. His Will Jul. 23, 1686, Pro. Oct. 7,1686.
2. Woodman Stockley (I), 00 Jane _____. His will written May 22, 1710, Probate Sept. 30, 1713. (ANC)
3. John Stockley, * c. 1657, 00 Mary_____, the widow of Edward Smith.
4. Thomas Stockley, 00 Hannah _____. His will May 1, 1719, Probate Mar. 1, 1720.
5. Joseph Stockley, 00 Mary _____.
6. Charles Stockley, + 1719, 00 Rebecca _____.
7. Francis Stockley, + 1698, 00 Sarah (?) Webb. She later re-married a Williams, but was soon widowed again.
8. Jane Stockley
9. Hanna Stockley, 00 (?) Edward Bayly
10. Ann Stockley
11. Elizabeth Stockley

Elizabeth Stockley, widowed, re-married

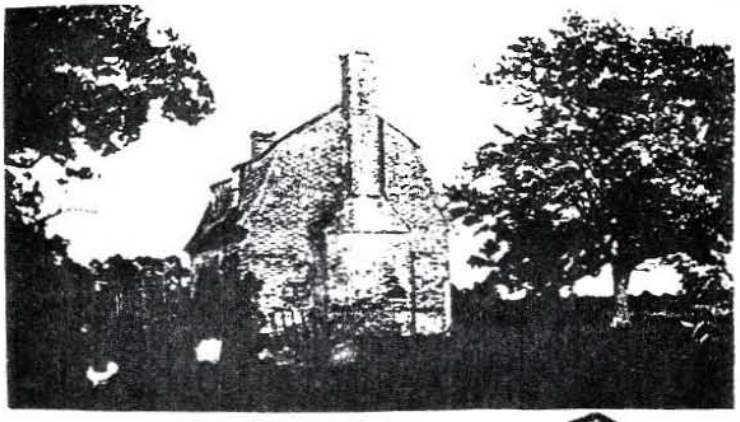
JOHN STRATTON

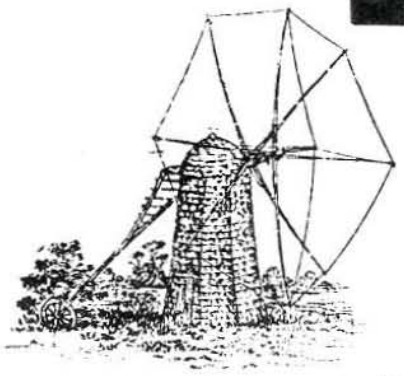
12. Ann Stratton, 00 _____ Atkins. She had Joseph, Matilda, and John Atkins.



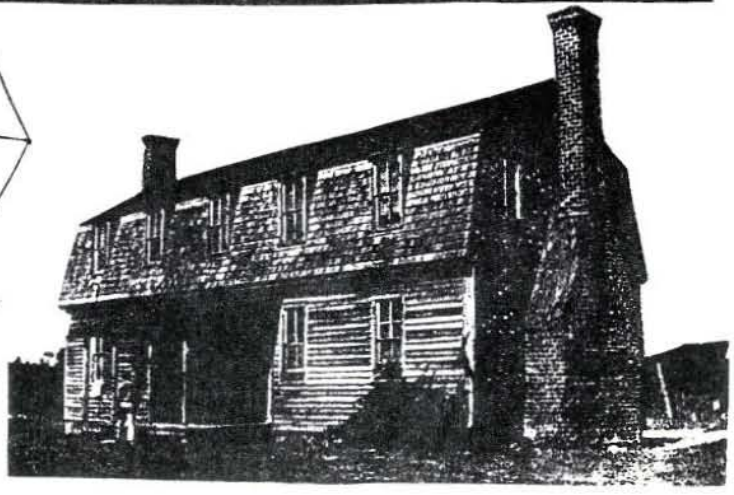
"You can preach a better sermon with your life than with your lips."

Illustrated are typical residences constructed in the 18th century on Virginia's Eastern Shore. The "ends" and chimneys were entirely of brick, with the remainder of frame construction.





Old Mill, Northampton County, Virginia



JOSEPH STOCKLEY (Brother of our ancestor Woodman Stockley, I)

His father: John Stockley
* 1621, + prior Aug. 18, 1674
His mother: Elizabeth (?) Woodman (?)
+ prior Aug. 6, 1707

Married:

MARY _____

Children:



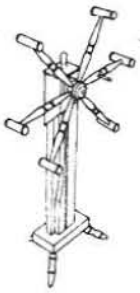
1. Joseph Stockley, 00 Naomi _____. They had Nehemiah who heired in 1760.
2. Elias Stockley, + 1757 intestate. He 00 and had a son, George Stockley
3. Alexander Stockley, + after 1752. He 00 Ann Stockley, a daughter of Charles Stockley. In land transactions, he became owner of both his and Elias share of inherited land of A140B. This couple had (probably among others) Rachel Stockley who 00 Colonel John Donelson. The Donelson's had 11 children, the youngest of whom, Rachel Donelson, was to become the wife of Andrew Jackson.

CHARLES STOCKLEY + c. 1719 (Brother of our ancestor Woodman Stockley, I)

His father: John Stockley
* 1621, + prior Aug. 18, 1674
His mother: Elizabeth (?) Woodman(?)
+ prior Aug. 6, 1707

Married:

REBECCA _____
+ after 1719



Children:

1. Joseph Stockley, + 1748, 00 Rebecca. No issue.
2. Charles Stockley, + after 1747, 00 Ann . His holding "Green Farm" now Taylor Yacht Basin.
 They had: 1. Ann Stockley, + prior 1787, 00 Alexander Stockley
3. Jacob Stockley, + 1750 intestate.

CHAPTER TEN

WOODMAN STOCKLEY (I)

* c. 1654, + prior Sept. 12, 1713 *(See Will on page 370)*

Woodman, the son of John Stockley and Elizabeth, was our ancestor. The author has not been able to positively identify the maiden name of the mother, Elizabeth, and feels intuitively that she was a "Woodman", a first name that was to be repeated among her descendants to the fourth and fifth generation.

One Henry Woodman, age 22, came on the vessel "MERCHANT'S HOPE", Hugh Weston, Master, from Gravesend, England on July 31, 1635. The author otherwise found the ancient records only one other time showed the name Woodman and it was applied to Woodman Island (Patent Map Tract A191), Accomack County. The reason the 150 acre island carried the name Woodman was not determinable. While future generations were often given the first name of Woodman, none were ever named Henry.

In 1679 Woodman Stockley was evidently of adult age as he acquired Patent Map Tract A174 from William Kenet, which he re-sold in 1681 to James Glen. In 1683 Woodman appears to have owned a one-half acre lot with two houses (Patent Map Tract A71) in Port Scarborough or Onancock Towne which he re-sold a year later. Woodman was probably married by this time. His wife's name was Jane but her surname is not known.

In 1690 Woodman Stockley (I) sold his inherited Accomack acreage to his brother Charles. About that time he removed to Somerset County, Maryland, to make his home.

On Sept. 4, 1694, an entry appears that Woodman Stockley was appointed "overseer of ye highways for ye county Bounds on ye south side of Indian River". Boundaries were indeed vague in this period between Maryland and Delaware.

Woodman's will written on May 20, 1710, and proved on September 12, 1713, the original of which is in the Hall of Records Archives in Annapolis, is quoted in the Wills Section of this volume. This document describes his son, Woodman, as his eldest son. We descend from this Woodman Stockley (II). Other children of Woodman (I) were sons, Joseph, Benjamin and Oliver, and daughters, Elizabeth and Temperance, as mentioned in the will. At a later date a Joshua Stockley is spoken of as being a brother of these siblings and it is not clear whether he may have been a posthumous son.

In 1706 Woodman Stockley (I) had acquired a 300 acre portion of the "Bradford Hall" tract situated along Love Creek on the south side of Rehoboth Bay from Roger Corbett of Lewes, Delaware. His brother John Stockley (II) had acquired a 500 acre portion of this tract in 1691.

Again this family illustrates the gradual drift of settlement in a northward movement of the generations up the Eastern Shore--John (I) residing in Accomack, Virginia; Woodman (I) residing in Somerset County, Maryland; and he in turn conveying per provisions of his will to Woodman (II) his Bradford Hall tract in Sussex County, Delaware.

WOODMAN STOCKLEY (I)
* c. 1654, + prior Sept. 12, 1713



His father: John Stockley
* 1621, + prior Aug. 18, 1674
His mother: Elizabeth (?) Woodman (?)
+ prior Aug. 6, 1707

Married:

JANE _____
+ after Sept. 12, 1713

Children:
1. Woodman Stockley (II), * c. 1690 (?), + prior Sept. 6, 1748, 00 Mary _____ (ANC.) who heired "Bradford Hall" in Angola, Sussex County, Delaware.
2. Joseph Stockley, + prior Feb. 24, 1749.
3. Benjamin Stockley, + prior June 21, 1766, 00 Patience _____
4. Oliver Stockley, * Jan. 31, 1700, + Feb. 11, 1744/5, 00 Margaret _____
5. Elizabeth Stockley
6. Temperance Stockley

(?) 7. Joshua Stockley (Possibly born after Woodman (I) executed his will on May 20, 1710.)

CHAPTER ELEVEN

WOODMAN STOCKLEY (II)
* c. 1690 (?), + Prior Sept. 6, 1748 *(See Will on page 381.)*

Our ancestor, Woodman Stockley (II) was the eldest son of Woodman Stockley (I) and Jane, of Somerset County, Maryland.

In 1724 he had purchased 173 acres on Bracey's a branch of Middle Creek that runs into Rehoboth Bay which he sold to Ann Sanders on Aug. 2, 1731. On May 3, 1732, he bought 120 acres on Love Creek from Oliver Stockley. On February 7, 1737/8 he bought 82 acres (the mill site) on Bracey's Branch from Joshua Stockley. In 1740 Woodman Stockley served as a Justice of the Peace.

Illustrated is an extant order for survey issued by Pennsylvania to the Surveyor General to cover a 200 acre tract of land situated in Angola neck in Indian River Hundred for Woodman Stockley (II), dated April 4, 1743, and another for 100 acres of land and swamp situated at a place called the Drains in Broadkiln Hundred, Sussex County, dated November 8, 1745.

On August 19, 1748, this Woodman Stockley, Esq., executed his will. In it he named beside his wife, Mary, children: Cornelius, Woodman (III), Joseph, Comfort, Mary and Elizabeth. Full text of the will is in the Wills Section of this volume.

We know that Woodman Stockley (II) operated a mill, as he bequeath's the mill to his daughter Mary Stockley along with 82 acres of land. (Probate Records, Vol. A101, page 38, Sussex County). We are descended from his daughter referred to at one point in the will as "Comfort Waples" who had married Thomas Waples prior to the date of the execution of this will. Comfort nee Stockley Waples heired "a negro girl called Hannah and 10 pounds". Some of the daughters were obviously older than the oldest son Cornelius, who was under 21 years of age at the time Woodman (II) executed his will. Wills seemed to traditionally mention first the sons in their order of age, and then (the status of women being what it was) named the daughters if indeed any bequests were to be made to the daughters!

William Penn had acquired Pennsylvania as a gift from King Charles II in 1681 to settle an old debt owed his father, Admiral Penn. Concerned about access by water to his possessions, William Penn then persuaded the King's brother, James, Duke of York, to add to his grant the "three lower counties on Delaware" (eventually New Castle, Kent, and Sussex Counties, Delaware). In 1682 Penn instructed the magistrates of Sussex County to grant land warrants at the rate of 300 acres to married men and of 100 to single men in return for annual payments of one penny per acre or value thereof in the product of the Country. Any land granted had to be seated within one year.

Lewes was the only town in Sussex County, the southernmost of the three counties. The population of Lewes in 1671 was 47 persons. In 1680 it was said only six to ten families lived in the village. Lewes was important because it was a port at the entrance to Delaware Bay, a place where pilots could be picked up to navigate vessels upstream to Philadelphia and other growing towns.

Before 1700 some of the inhabitants of Sussex County, especially in Lewes were earning their living by means other than farming. Deeds mention pilots, merchants, tanners, brick layers, carpenters, blacksmiths, attorneys, ship carpenters and physicians.

With a small population, but rich resources, Sussex County was prepared for rapid growth in the eighteenth century. The eighteenth century was to be a period of stability and prosperity, of

clearing off more land, and of acquiring slave labor to help in the process. A short time before the Revolution, iron forges began to operate and were yet another industry in Sussex County, along with tanyards, grist and saw mills, and shipyards.

Another Woodman Stockley, a cousin once removed of our ancestor, Comfort Stockley, was later to sign the document when Delaware ratified the Constitution of the United States on December 7, 1787, making Delaware the first state to join the Union.

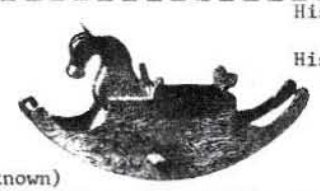
In the 19th century, a Stockley descendant, Charles C. Stockley (son of Jehu Stockley of Georgetown) served as Democratic Governor of Delaware from 1883 to 1887.

The reader is referred to a following chapter for the sketch about Rachel Donelson Jackson (Mrs. Andrew Jackson) another Stockley cousin of our ancestor, Comfort Stockley.

WOODMAN STOCKLEY (II)
* c. 1690, + Prior Sept. 6, 1748
Married:

MARY
+ after Aug. 19, 1748

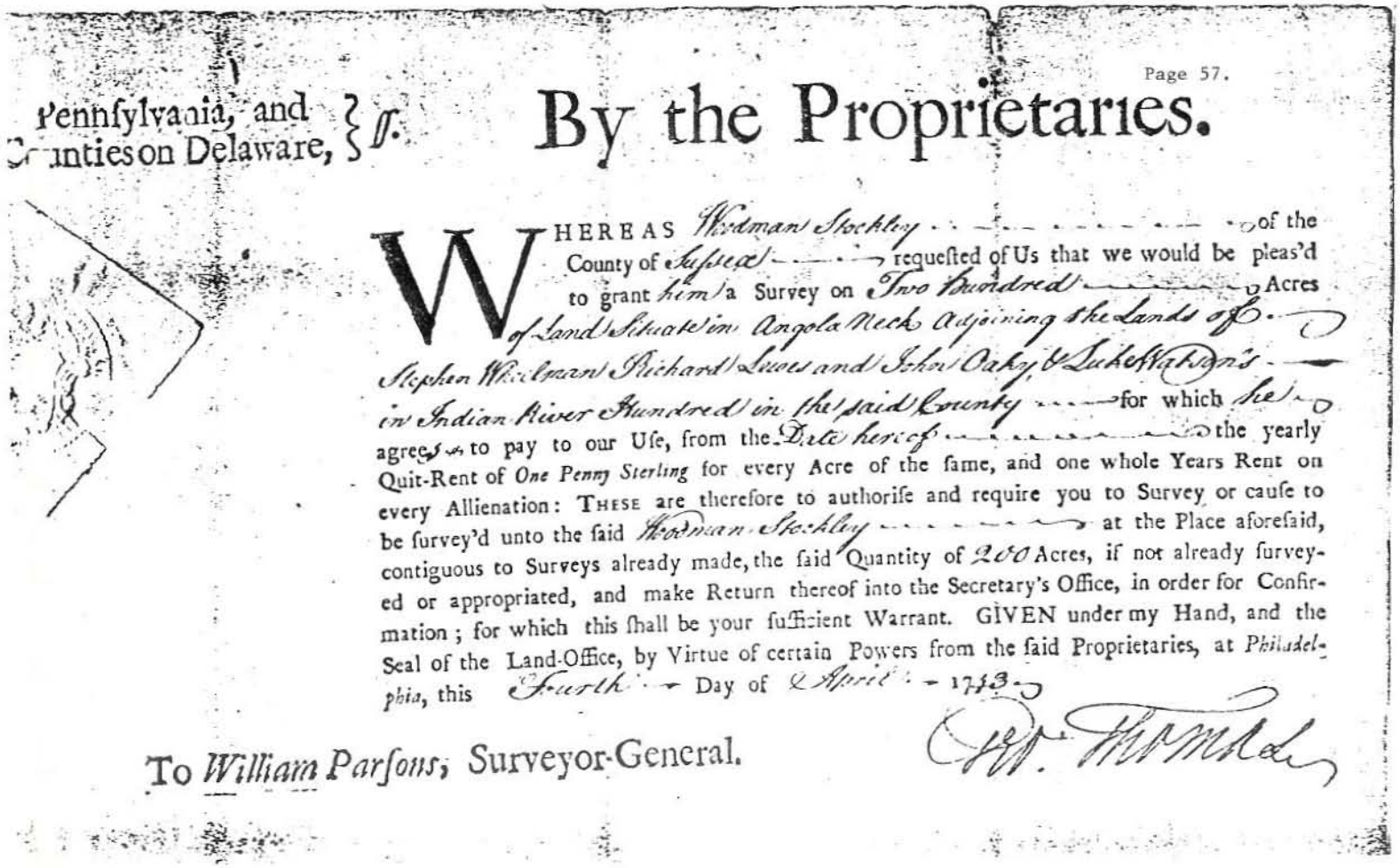
His father: Woodman Stockley (I)
* c. 1654, + prior Sept. 12, 1713
His mother: Jane
+ after Sept. 12, 1713



Children: (Exact order of birth not known)
1. Mary Stockley, ¢ Mar. 12, 1735. Heired "my mill and 82 acres where mill stands".
2. Comfort Stockley, 00 Thomas Waples. Heired "Negro girl Hannah and Ten pounds current money". (ANC)
3. Cornelius Stockley, 00 Jul. 24, 1761. Heired "dwelling plantation" "my best gun" "Gray Horse".
4. Elizabeth Stockley, * Feb. 12, 1743. Heired "my Bay young mare" "a negro child named Jenny".
5. Woodman Stockley (III) Heired "right title and interest to my lands in Virginia" "Ten pounds".
6. Joseph Stockley, + after Feb. 24, 1749, 00 Sarah. Heired "Twenty pounds, wearing cloaths & guns".

Woodman Stockley (II) and Mary reared their family on a portion of the Bradford Hall tract near Angola, Indian River Hundred. Extant records of their descendants appear both in the Cool Spring Presbyterian Church and the St. George's Episcopal Church annals of Sussex County, Delaware.

"Being young is a fault which improves daily."



Page 57.

Pennſylvania, and Counties on Delaware, } ſs.

By the Proprietaries.

WHEREAS *Woodman Stockley* of the County of *Suſſex* requeſted of Us that we would be pleas'd to grant *him* a Survey on *Two Hundred* Acres of Land Situate in *Angola Neck* Adjoining the Lands of *Stephen Woolgrant Richard Lowes* and *John Oaky* & *Luke Watson's* in *Indian River Hundred* in the ſaid County for which *he* agrees to pay to our Uſe, from the *Date* hereof the yearly Quit-Rent of *One Penny Sterling* for every Acre of the ſame, and one whole Years Rent on every Allienation: THESE are therefore to authoriſe and require you to Survey or cauſe to be ſurvey'd unto the ſaid *Woodman Stockley* at the Place aforeſaid, contiguous to Surveys already made, the ſaid Quantity of *200* Acres, if not already ſurveyed or appropriated, and make Return thereof into the Secretary's Office, in order for Confirmation; for which this ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant. GIVEN under my Hand, and the Seal of the Land-Office, by Virtue of certain Powers from the ſaid Proprietaries, at *Philadelphia*, this *Fourth* Day of *April* 1743.

W. Markham

To *William Parſons*, Surveyor-General.

Page 58.

Pennſylvania, and Counties on Delaware, } ſs.

By the Proprietaries.

WHEREAS Woodman Stockley ... of the County of Suſſex ... hath requeſted of Us that we would be pleas'd to grant him a Survey on One hundred ... Acres of Land & Swamp Situate at a place called the Drains in Broadkiln Hundred in the ſaid County of Suſſex ... for which he agrees to pay to our Uſe, from the Date hereof ... the yearly Quit-Rent of *One Penny Sterling*, for every Acre of the ſame, and one whole Years Rent on every Alienation: THESE are therefore to authorize and require you to ſurvey or cauſe to be ſurvey'd unto the ſaid Woodman Stockley ... at the Place aforeſaid, contiguous to Surveys already made, the ſaid Quantity of 100 Acres, if not already ſurveyed or appropriated, and make Return thereof into the Secretaries Office, in order for Confirmation; for which this ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant. GIVEN under my Hand, and the Seal of the Land-Office, by Virtue of certain Powers from the ſaid Proprietaries, at *Philadelphia*, this Eighth ... Day of November ... 1745

To *William Parſons*, Surveyor-General.

A. Hamilton

59.

CHAPTER TWELVE

THOMAS WAPLES
* c. 1715 (?), Aft. 1774

Thomas Waples was the third son born to William Waples and Mary Burton. We found that on March 30, 1742, Thomas Waples acquired from William Prettyman a tract (acreage ?) in Indian River Hundred between Stevens and Southern Creeks. He was probably married about the time of this home site acquisition. In William Waples Will executed in 1744, he bequeathed to Thomas "my Riding Horse Saddle and Bridle" and also left his wearing apparel to be divided between his sons Paul and Thomas. No land was distributed to Thomas by this will and no doubt his father who lived a long life for those times had previously assisted Thomas to obtain a home site.

Traditionally, Thomas lived on the north side of the Indian River in Indian River Hundred. Thomas had married Comfort Stockley (Biographical Encyclopedia of Delaware), termed"my daughter Comfort Waples" when her father, Woodman Stockley (II), prepared his Will on August 19, 1748, and left her a "negro girl named Hannah and 10 pounds".

Few family records were located on this family group, but in addition to daughters, Comfort, Betsy, Molly and Sarah, there were sons, Thomas Waples (II), and Stockley Waples. The last named is known to have died as a young man on February 23, 1775, of "yellow fever".

The disruptions of the Revolutionary War seemed to have left fewer records of normal family life of that period for the researcher. (This is true also for the Thomas Clifton (IV) family.) We are most grateful for those entries that did get recorded in Presbyterian and Episcopal Church books in Sussex County.

Thomas Waples, together with his brother, Burton Waples, Sr., was a witness to the Will of Comfort West on February 21, 1774. That is the last record we found for him. He left no Will that we could locate.

The daughter, Comfort Waples, who on February 12, 1770, married Samuel Cary (II),was our ancestor.

"Wish not so much to live long as to live well."

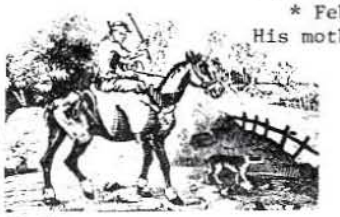
60.

THOMAS WAPLES
* c. 1715 (?), + after 1774

Married: Prior Aug. 19, 1748

COMFORT STOCKLEY
* c. 1725 (?), + After Mar. 21, 1775

His father: William Waples
* Feb. 7, 1676, + Prior Mar.16,1746
His mother: Mary Burton
+ Prior 1724



Children:

1. Molly Waples, 00 June 5, 1765 William Jackson
2. Stockley Waples, 00 Mary _____ about 1768. Stockley + in 1775 of "yellow fever" at Warwick. Stockley's administration account paid £ 20.11.0 to mother Comfort Waples.
 They had: (1) Woodman "Woody" Waples, * 1769
 (2) Josias Waples, * 1771
 (3) Ruth Waples, * 1772, 00 in 1793 John Frame.
3. Comfort Waples, * c. 1749, + Jun. 12, 1817, 00 Feb. 12, 1770 Samuel Cary (II) (ANC.) (Their chart will follow)
4. Sarah Waples, 00 in 1773 John Brady
 They had: (1) Thomas Waples Brady, * 1777
 (2) Sarah Brady, * 1779
5. Thomas Waples (II), 00 Mary _____ in 1777, and Mary + Nov. 6, 1784.
 00 (II) Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Waples (II), of Rehoboth
 00 (III) widow Mrs. Mary nee Lamb Burton
 (After Thomas Waples died, she became 3rd wife of Capt. Joseph Waples).
6. Betsey Waples, 00 in 1778 Alexander McIlvaine
 They had: (1) Andrew McIlvaine
 (2) Thomas Waples McIlvaine

"When a task is once begun, never leave it until it is done.
He who never tries, cannot win the prize."

61.

PAUL WAPLES (Brother of our ancestor, Thomas Waples)
* c. 1710
+ Prior Dec. 27, 1757 Probate Date
(Made Will Jan. 8, 1757)

His father: William Waples
* Feb. 7, 1676, + Prior Mar.16, 1746
His mother: Mary Burton
+ Prior 1724

Married:

TEMPERANCE DERRICKSON (She made Will Mar. 15, 1775, (Probate Nov. 6, 1775)



Children:

1. Derrickson Waples, 00 Mary _____. He + in 1775.
2. Paul Waples #
3. Colonel Nathaniel Waples, c Jul. 13, 1746, St. George's Church. 00 Agnes _____. He + 1797. Nathaniel served in the Revolutionary War. Was a member of the Assembly 1782, and Elder Coolspring Church (Presbyterian).
4. Colonel Samuel Waples, * Jun. 9, 1755, + Aug. 11, 1834. 00 (I) Anne Custis, a daughter of Major John Custis and Cassandra Wise of Accomack County, Virginia.
 00 (II) Mrs. Sabra nee Sturgis Scarborough Aug. 20, 1822. She * 1791 + aft.1853.
 Samuel settled in Accomack County, Virginia. He enlisted under Capt. Isaac Smith and "marched to Lexington and Concord, Mass." He was in 1776 commissioned a Lieutenant in the Ninth Virginia Regiment, Continental Line. This regiment was engaged in the Battle of Brandywine, Sept. 11, 1777, and the Battle of Germantown on Oct. 4, 1777. Samuel Waples was captured at Germantown and confined in the State House in Philadelphia until December 1777, when he made his escape and was furloughed Dec. 27, 1777, at Valley Forge.
5. Betty Waples, 00 William Vaughan who + by 1775.
 They had a daughter, Polly Vaughan.
6. Catherine Waples, 00 Wrixam White some time after 1757.
7. Patience Waples, 00 William Fisher some time after 1757.

"A good word costs no more than a bad one."

BURTON WAPLES (Brother of our ancestor Thomas Waples)
+ After Aug. 16, 1796

Married:

COMFORT BURTON



His father: William Waples
* Feb. 7, 1676, + Prior Mar. 16, 1746
His mother: Mary Burton
+ Prior 1724
Her father: Woolsey Burton (I)
Her mother: Ann Leatherbury, a step-daughter of Robt. "Spencer" Burton

Children:
1. Agnes Waples
2. Comfort Waples, 00 _____ King.
3. Ann Waples, 00 Edward Hall.
4. Burton Waples, Jr., 00 Betty West. After she was widowed Betty West Waples 00 _____ Rider

Burton Waples, and apparently also, Burton Waples, Jr., operated the Inn in the vicinity of what was to become Millsboro, Delaware, on the Indian River.

P1

LEFT: - Replica of old Courthouse, Sussex County, Georgetown, Del.

RIGHT: - Present Courthouse, Sussex County, Georgetown, Del. P2





63.

CHAPTER THIRTEEN — THE CARY FAMILY

In the Domesday Book, under the date of 1198, Karie of Torr Abbey is tenant in chief. The name also appears in ancient records as Kari and Karry. An Adam de Karry or Kar, 1170, was Lord of Castle Karry in Somerset; and the Carys of Devonshire are regarded as of the same branch. In 1270 the name appears as de Karry; by the next century the "de" has disappeared and Carey or Cary becomes the correct orthography.

The most prominent branch of the Carey family in America is probably the line that begins with Colonel Wilson Myles Cary, son of John, and grandson of William, Lord Mayor of Bristol in 1611. Myles Cary settled in Westmoreland County, Virginia in 1654. That line claims as ancestor, William Cary who fell at Tewkesbury in 1471. His son Sir Thomas married a granddaughter of the Duke of Somerset; their son, Sir William Cary, married Mary, sister of Anne Boleyn, Queen.

The Carys formerly held two earldomes--Monmouth and Dover, and the Barony of Hunsdon, and Henry Cary born 1622 was the first Viscount Falkland.

The author noted at Westminster Abbey, London, a record for Henry Francis Cary (who lived from Dec. 6, 1772, to August 14, 1846), formerly vicar of Kingsbury, Warwick. As a "translator of Dante" he was memorialized by a plaque on the floor in the Poet's Corner, among such illustrials as Geoffrey Chaucer, Dr. Samuel Johnson, Charles Dickens, and George Frederick Handel.

Another Henry Cary was a poet and musician, and enjoys the distinction of having been the author of "God Save the King", written about 1740. Another memorial to Thomas Cary of 1648 was noted in an alcove to the left of the chapel of St. Edward the Confessor in the Abbey.

Valentine Carey served as Bishop of Exeter Cathedral in England for the period of 1621 to 1626.

Red Castle, an Irish Estate in County Donegal, also White Castle were granted to branches of the Carey family. Castle Karry in Somerset no longer exists, but the village situated in that area is still known as Castle Cary.

THOMAS CAREY (CARY)
* c. 1613, + Prior Jun. 17, 1687 *(See Will on page 366.)*

Thomas Cary was one of six headrights named by Colonel Richard Lee on November 14, 1653, when he filed for 300 acres in Lancaster County on the south side of Rappahannock River (and on the west side of Chesapeake Bay). (Nugent's "Cavaliers & Pioneers".) (Thomas Cary was the son of John Cary, *1583, + 1661 in England).

Subsequently, we note that Maryland's "open-door" policy was no doubt an enticement and in the same month that Maryland formally organized Somerset County in August 1666, we find that Thomas Cary and his wife, Jane, and their three eldest sons and one servant had sailed east across the bay to settle on Great Manny (Monie, pronounced Mon-I) Creek.

Thomas, it seems, married in Virginia a wife named Jane _____. On August 10, 1666, there is an entry: "Thos. Carey, Jane Cary, Edward Cary, Thos. Cary, Jr., John Cary & Alexander Ferrell - these rights above mentioned were proved in common form before us. Witn. George Johnson, John Winder." (Liber 11-307).

The same names appear in another Maryland entry (Liber 16-537) on January 9, 1671: "Thomas Cary proved his rights to 300 acres of land for transporting himself, Jane his wife, Edward, Thomas, & John & Alexander Farrell, his servant out of Virginia into this province". (Underlining supplied by the author.)

There is a record of Survey on November 20, 1666 for Thomas Cary in Manny Hundred for"Cary's Adventure" at the head of Great Manny on the north side of the main branch "in possession of Thomas Cary".

On April 6, 1666, 300 acres called "Cary's Delight" was surveyed for Thomas Cary, Junr., on the north side of Cuttamachico on land of Henry Harmon.

On February 6, 1672, in Manny Hundred, 150 acres were surveyed for one Henry Hayman at the head of the main branch of Manny Creek "Possessors John Hobbs 75 acres, Thomas Cary 75 acres." An irregular conveyance of this tract once held in partnership was still being straightened out in the year 1750 by Hobbs and Cary descendants. Then on November 16, 1674, Henry Hayman and Eleon his wife convey to Thos. Caire for 3,000 pounds of tobacco 150 acres called "Waterford" (or Washford). This "Waterford" tract is one which Thomas in 1681 provides by his will "be shared equally by his sons William and John (our ancestor)."

Thomas Cary's home plantation site appears located on Great Manny Creek (now Great Monie) in Somerset County, Maryland. This would be a few miles northwest of the present day county seat of Queen Anne.

We know the sons Edward, Thomas Jr., and John were all born prior to August 10, 1666. Other children were born in Maryland and named: Richard, William (* May 10, 1668), Sarah (*Dec. 23, 1669) and Mary (* Oct. 5, 1673), and Samuel.

On May 20, 1681, Thomas Cary wrote his will. We found it was proved in court on June 17, 1687.

65.

THOMAS CARY
* 1613 in England
+ Prior June 17, 1687
Married:

JANE _____
+ After May 14, 1694



His father: John Cary
* 1583, + 1661 in England
His mother:

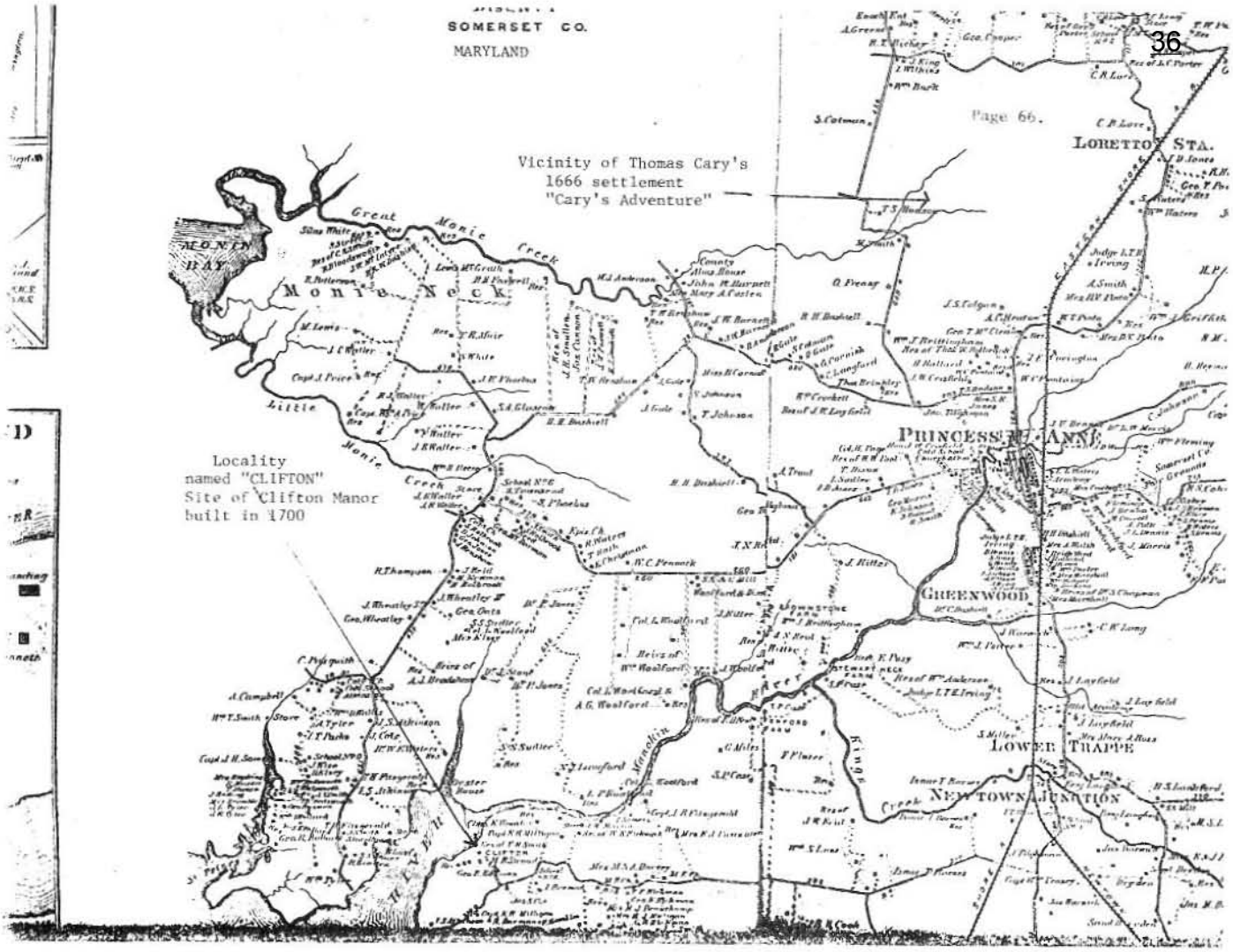
Children:

1. Edward Cary, 00 Katherine Ferrill (? related to Alexander Ferrill who was cited as a headright by Thomas Cary.) They had a son Thomas, * Mar. 10, 1680, and a son, William who made a will in 1744.
2. Thomas Cary, Jr., 00 Rachel Crouch (Alias Dictur Carey). Thomas heired 300 acres of "Carrie's Adventure",subject to the life time right of the widow, Jane.
3. John Cary, + After Sept. 15, 1723, 00 Bridget _____ and lived in Sussex County, Delaware (ANC.)
4. Richard Cary, 00 Mary _____. His will proved Mar. 8, 1722/23, Somerset Co., Maryland.
5. William Cary, * May 10, 1668, 00 Elizabeth _____. His will dated June 17, 1734, Somerset Co.
6. Sarah Cary, * Dec. 25, 1669, Somerset Co., Maryland.
7. Mary Cary, * Oct. 5, 1673, Somerset Co., Maryland.
8. Samuel Cary. He heired "one cow".

Thomas Cary in 1666 named as headrights for migrating "out of Virginia into the province of Maryland" himself, wife Jane, and sons, Edward, Thomas, Jr., and John, and servant Alex Ferrill. He settled on 300 acres known as "Carey's (or Carrie's) Adventure" on Great Mony (Manny/Monie)Creek, Somerset County, Maryland.

The sons, John and William, heired jointly "150 acres of Waterford" to be divided equally, per the terms of Thomas Cary's will drawn on May 20, 1681. The will in its entirety appears in the Wills Section of this volume.

"Before you run in double harness, look well to the other horse."



CHAPTER FOURTEEN

JOHN CARY
* 1665, + Aft. Sept. 15, 1723

John Cary was one of the youthful headrights his father, Thomas Cary, named in 1666 as being transported "out of Virginia into this province" in connection with the acquisition of 300 acres in Somerset County, Maryland.

John Cary and his brother, Edward, both departed from Somerset County, Maryland, to live in Sussex County, Delaware. We found in the town of Lewes on July 10, 1698, they appeared as witnesses when John Foster, widower, and Alice Manlove, widow, were married.

On May 1, 1698, John Cary acquired 100 acres called "Cooper's Pier" about 5 miles south of Lewes from William Clark. On June 4, 1699, John Cary acquired 126 acres, a part of "Webbey" tract from William Clark. On August 25, 1699, John Cary conveyed to Samuel Dickinson 100 acres south of Lewes which may have been the "Cooper's Pier" tract.

On November 9, 1707, John Cary and Bridget, his wife, conveyed to Wm. Williams of Accomac a tract of 107 acres in Angola Neck on the east side of Rehoboth Bay called Horse Island.

John Cary in some early land entries was termed "cooper" (a barrel-maker), a very necessary occupation in colonial times when a container of any kind had great value. John and wife,Bridget, had sons Samuel (I) (our ancestor), Thomas (II), William, and a daughter, Mary.

On March 3, 1713, John Cary obtained a judgement against Thos. Bedwell and Honor, his wife, as executors of William Clark, deceased, on 394 acres. Then in that same year we found John Cary sold 394 acres on the north side of Indian River to Robert Burton, Jr. On August 4, 1713, Thos. Bedwell and Honor, his wife, executors, conveyed to John Cary 100 acres in Angola Neck called "Cooper's Hall".

On October 14, 1715, he acquired "Three Whole Halves" containing 200 acres on the north side of Cow Bridge Branch in the western part of Indian River Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware. On Nov. 5, 1715, he acquired 200 acres "on ye side of Cowe Bridge Branch" by virtue of a warrant of October 24, 1715, which was surveyed for him on April 20, 1717. On July 25, 1741, our ancestor, Samuel Cary (I), who inherited had a re-survey made of "Three Whole Halves" a copy of which is included herein.

On February 4, 1722, John Cary conveyed to Job Barker 187 acres in a trade by which he acquired land on the east side of Cow Bridge Branch. John on May 7, 1723, conveyed to Thomas Gray 259 acres in Angola Neck. These last transactions were occurring shortly before his death.

On September 15, 1723, John Cary executed his Last Will & Testament. In this he bequeathed to his son, Samuel Cary (I) (our ancestor), "the plantation whereon I now live containing 200 acres." The son, Thomas, received "my water well (intended wheel or mill) and 100 acres". Son William received 100 acres in Angola Neck. His wife Bridget and a daughter Mary survived him also.

It is not known definitely what was the religious persuasion of these first two generations of our Cary ancestors on these shores. Many of the family in England were Catholic, and the fact they migrated to Maryland, a colony set up to provide a haven for all religious faiths and particularly for Roman Catholics, might indicate they were of that persuasion. However, in Delaware in later generations, their records were found both in the annals of the Episcopal and Presbyterian congregations of Indian River Hundred.

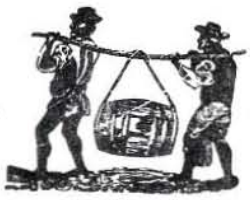
JOHN CARY
* 1665
+ Aft. Sept. 15, 1723
Married:

BRIDGET _____
+ aft. Nov. 18, 1723



His father: Thomas Cary
*c. 1613, + by Mar. 1, 1686
His mother: Jane
+ aft. Mar. 1, 1686

Children:
1. Samuel Cary (I), * c. 1700 (?), 00 Ester (?) Russell, she + prior Nov. 8, 1756 (ANC.)
2. Thomas Cary (II), 00 Elizabeth (?) Waples. He + prior Jul. 22, 1767
3. William Cary, 00 Ann _____.
4. Mary Cary



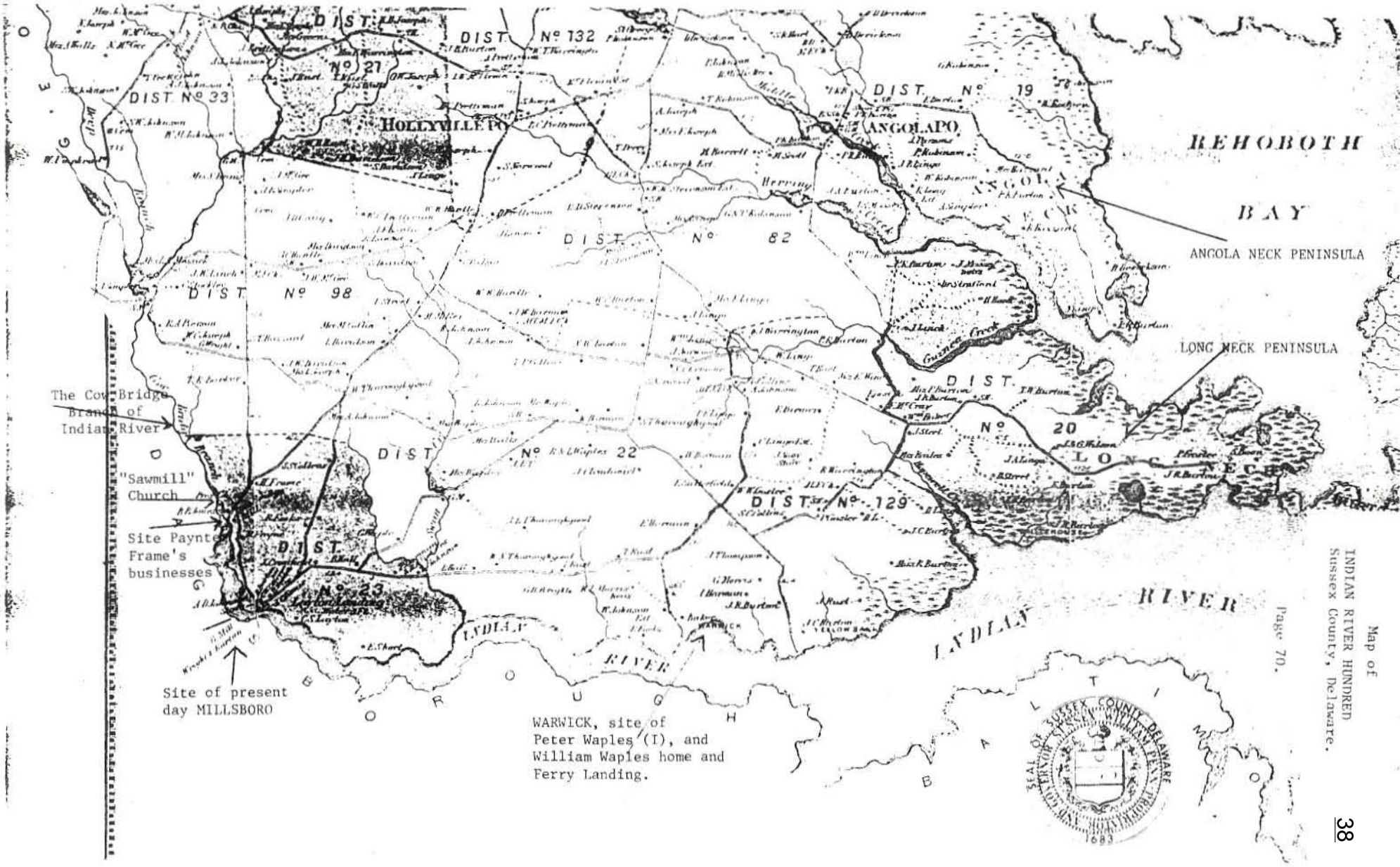
"Fortune lost, nothing lost, Courage lost, much lost, Honor lost, more lost, Soul lost, ALL lost."

...vania ss.
...Delaware ss.

The Proprietaries

Whereas Samuel Cary of the County of Sussex hath requested of us That We would be pleased to grant him our Warrant for Resurvey on a certain Tract of Land called the Three-Whole-Balves Situate on the North Side of Cub Bridge Branch, one of the Branches of Indian River in the County aforesaid, which said Tract was Surveyed for Two hundred Acres to John Cary on the Fourteenth day of October in the Year 1715 but is now suspected to contain a greater Quantity, Viz. that the Surplusage (if any there be) within the marked Lines of the Resurvey aforesaid) may be granted to him, together with the vacant Land lying between the said Tract and the Land formerly of Robert Burton now in possession of William Barton Esqr. on such Terms as shall hereafter be agreed for These are therefore to authorize and require You to Resurvey or cause to be Resurveyed to the said Samuel Cary according to the first and known Lines of the same the Tract of Land formerly Surveyed as aforesaid and also to add thereto the vacant Land lying between the same and the Land now possessed by William Barton aforesaid And make Return thereof into our Secretary's Office in order for Confirmation on such Terms as shall hereafter be agreed for, for which This shall be Your sufficient Warrant Given under my Hand and the Seal of our Land Office at Philadelphia this Twenty fifth day of July Anno Domini 1741.

By J. Eastburn Surv. Genl.



Map of
INDIAN RIVER HUNDRED
Sussex County, Delaware.

Page 70.

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

71.

SAMUEL CARY (I)
* c. 1700 (?), + prior Nov. 8, 1756 (See Will on page 384)

Samuel Cary (I), son of John and Bridget, appears to have resided following marriage on the tract of 200 acres he heired from his father by the Will of 1723. This property was located in the western part of Indian River Hundred on Cowe (sometimes called Doe) Bridge Branch of the upper Indian River. This appears from various writings to have been in the vicinity of Paynter Frame's saw mill and also near the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church, formed in mid-eighteenth century.

Samuel Cary (I) married Esther, who was possibly the Esther Russell, daughter of John Russell, one time Coroner at Lewes and later named as an early Schoolmaster at that place. Two of the children namely, Samuel Cary (II), and Eli Cary, we found were baptised on the same date at the St. George's Episcopal Church of Indian River Hundred. They were probably close in age, if not twins.

Samuel Cary (I) was termed a "Tanner" in one land entry, and elsewhere a "yeoman". His son Eli was termed a "Cordwainer".

On August 10, 1747, Samuel Cary (I) acquired for ₤ 65. a tract of 150 acres on the south side of Middle Creek. Then on November 14, 1749, Samuel Carey, "Yeoman" conveyed that tract for ₤ 85. to Job Barker for a profit.

Ultimately we learned that Samuel owned also 125 acres on the east side of Indian River, "near the saw mill" which was bequeathed to his son William, and by William conveyed on Nov. 4, 1760, to Henry Burton. His son, Eli (after death of his brothers William and Joseph), on December 5, 1771 conveyed one tract of 250 acres situated above Frame's saw mill near the head of Indian River to Joseph Robinson.

Samuel Cary (I) executed his will on January 21, 1754, and bequeathed the tract "whereon I now dwell" containing 500 acres to his four sons, William, Joseph, Samuel (II) (our ancestor), and Eli. The eldest son William was to receive the plantation part with houses, and orchards, etc. As William did not live long, the home place with house and orchards seems to have become eventually the residence of the son, Samuel Cary (II).

Disputes over bounds and encroachments went on as Patent books and county records reveal, and it was not infrequently the case that an owner would re-patent land he had long held or had heired in order that, with his land bounds reviewed and registered, he might feel more secure in his possession.

This was witnessed by Samuel Cary (I)'s re-survey of "Three Whole Halves" on July 25, 1741, which tract his father, John Cary, had originally patented on Oct. 14, 1715. (A copy of the Re-survey order signed by John Penn, son of William Penn, is included herein.)

72.

According to family legend this area had some very extensive early Peach orchards, the fruit of which was distilled into Peach brandy at the distillery of Paynter Frame nearby.

A daughter, Ann (the one who married John Townsend (?) on August 5, 1764), received personal property and was under the age of 16 at the time her father, Samuel Cary (I), executed his Will. The widow survived and although her first name is not recited by Samuel, we know she was Esther, for she herself executed her Will in 1758, naming the same children as beneficiaries.

SAMUEL CARY (I)
* c. 1700 (?)
+ Prior Nov. 8, 1756
Married:

ESTHER (?) RUSSELL
* c. 1710, + Prior Jul. 15, 1758

His father: John Cary
* c. 1665, + Aft. Sept. 15, 1723
His mother: Bridget
+ After Sept. 15, 1723

Her father: (?) John Russell





Children:

1. William Cary, 00
2. Joseph Cary
3. Ann Cary, 00 John Townsend on Aug. 5, 1764
4. Samuel Cary (II), c May 19, 1747, + Jun. 1, 1796, 00 Feb. 12, 1770 Comfort Waples (ANC.)
5. Eli Cary, c May 19, 1747, 00 Elizabeth

The sons, William and Joseph, appear to have survived their parents by only a few years, as in future land transactions, Samuel (II), and Eli, appear to have succeeded to their brothers' share of their inheritance.

JOHN RUSSELL

In 1727 a John Russell was Coroner for Sussex County. In 1734 a John Russell was mentioned as being the schoolmaster in Lewes. In 1746 Thomas Penn ordered that the income from the Great Marsh should be devoted to the support of a school in Lewes, though a schoolhouse was probably not erected until 1761. There is possibly a degree of kinship between this John Russell and the Esther Russel who became the wife of Samuel Cary (I), but further confirmation is required.

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

ESTHER nee RUSSELL (?) CARY
* c. 1710, + Prior Jul. 15, 1758 (See Will on page 386.)

Esther, the widow of Samuel Cary (I), appears to have been born Russell, and quite probably related or the daughter of John Russell of Lewes. The family appears to have been early communicants of the St. George's Episcopal Church, where some family records of baptisms still exist.

Esther bequeathed personal property to the same offspring as Samuel Cary (I) had mentioned in his Last Will & Testament. Our ancestor, Samuel Cary (II) was left "one feather bed and furniture, also one Iron pot of Eight gallons size, also one chest which is in the house with iron catches, also two pewter dishes one midling the other small, also one cow and calf, also one ewe and lamb to be paid to him at the age of 21 years or day of marriage."

Samuel Cary (II) was to marry Comfort Waples on February 12, 1770, in the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church, and his branch adhered to the Presbyterian doctrine thereafter.

Esther or Ester, in her Will named "beloved friend" Burton Waples as her Executor. This Burton Waples ran the Inn on the north side of Indian River, at a place just across the river from the present day town of Millsboro, Delaware.



Pictured Right -
ST. GEORGE'S EPISCOPAL CHURCH

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

INDIAN RIVER "SAWMILL" PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

It is said the organization of the congregation near the "Head of the Indian River" antedated 1750 and it may have been as early as 1730. Soon after 1750 a dissension arose in the Indian River congregation between the "old" and "New Light" members which prevented their agreeing upon the Rev. Matthew Wilson, of the Lewes Presbyterian Church, as a suitable pastor, and on the 12th of October 1754, the "peace was preserved" by electing the Rev. John Harris as the first separate pastor of whom any account has been preserved.

The place of worship of the congregation was in a meeting house on the Frame farm, 1½ miles above Millsboro, an acre of land in a fine grove having been set aside for this purpose. The first building was replaced by a better frame structure in 1794, which was well finished, the interior being of heart pine, in panel work, while the entire outside was covered with cypress shingles. The great cypress swamp in southern Sussex County was the source of construction materials for many of the buildings in the colonial era, the cypress shingles being used as siding as well as on the roofs.

The congregation retained John Harris as pastor until 1759 when it confessed its inability to pay his salary any longer and the pulpit became vacant. A union was again effected in 1767 with the churches at Lewes and Cool Spring, and the Rev. Matthew Wilson then became the pastor serving the three congregations until his death on March 30, 1790.

At this humble church we know that our following ancestors were married:

Samuel Cary (II) and Comfort Waples on Feb. 12, 1770
Perry Pool and Helen McDowell on June 18, 1796
Ann Pool and William Burton on May 8, 1817
Isaiah Clifton/Clift & Mrs. Patience Barker on May 24, 1799

and probably others for whom the records did not survive. Records are missing for the decade 1780 to 1790. We are indebted for so much of the vital statistics of our Sussex County early research to an ancient and broken-backed record book kept by the Rev. Matthew Wilson and successors for the three Presbyterian Churches, which is now in the Archives, Hall of Records, Dover, Delaware.

In 1775 for a Pennsylvania magazine, the Rev. Matthew Wilson wrote an article suggesting seventeen substitutes for tea. He compiled an alphabetical list of 300 diseases with their cures. If this manuscript had been published, it would have been the first medical book written by an American printed in the colonies.

The biography of Matthew Wilson, D.D. shows he was born January 15, 1731 at East Nottingham, Pennsylvania, received his A.M. at the University of Pennsylvania in 1760; D.D. at the University

of Pennsylvania in 1786. He was ordained in Delaware before May 1755 and installed at Lewes, Delaware in April 1756-1790; Cool Spring 1756-1790; and served the Indian River congregation from 1767 to 1790. He was an "Old side" Presbyterian, and had also qualified as a physician, teacher, and lawyer.

Thomas Paine's pamphlets, "Common Sense" and the "American Crises" were gaining distribution among the populace. It was often the case that ministers, such as the Rev. Matthew Wilson, were often the few educated persons in an area, and therefore they strongly influenced the opinions of the congregation on political as well as religious questions of the times.

After the baptisimal entry for February 9, 1777, there is this entry:

> "N. B. *Indian River sacrament interrupted by certain intelligence that the Tories would kidnap and send me to ye enemy at New York for an Exemplary punishment."*

The Sawmill church stood for only about 100 years, the site has been abandoned now for over a century. In 1979, the author, with kindly assistance from Mr. A. Wayne Burton of Millsboro, obtained permission to visit the old cemetery site which was once alongside the Sawmill church on Cow Bridge Branch. The location is presently the farm home of Mrs. Addie Revell. After leaving the road, I hiked along a very long and abandoned commercial chicken brooder house, behind which still stand 3 or 4 identifiable graves of the Kollock and Wilson families, surrounded by a rather high brick wall. The forest had re-claimed the remainder of the burial plot and beneath inches of woodsmold no doubt lay the earthly remains of several generations of our Cary ancestry. Gone were the peach trees of the early 19th century and only the imagination could re-people that overgrown glade with the bustle and activity of our kinfolk in those long ago days.

In 1811, there were 74 communicants at Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church. After that the congregation appears to have declined rapidly. In 1838 the building was repaired for the last time, and after 1866 it was practically abandoned. In 1887, the frame of the building was still standing, but most of the lumber entering into the construction of the church had been carried away, and the cemetery was no longer used.

Sessions of the Presbytery resulted in the recording of the following about known kinfolk of our ancestor, Comfort nee Waples Cary:

On November 13, 1808, at Indian River, one Captain Joseph Waples (cousin of Comfort Cary) was "accused by public fame of a breach of the laws of God, by being intoxicated with liquor". Joseph appeared before the session and promised to do better. He was accepted back into the congregation.

Then it was reported that Wm. D. Waples, a member of Indian River, "has been guilty of an offence against God & rules & discipline of this church by publickly making a ball & dance in his house".

He sent word that he would not appear before the church Session, "That he would have a ball in his house whenever he pleased". It was shown that Wm. D. Waples (owner of a stage coach line & foundry at Millsboro) was "suspended" as showed no sign of repentance.

On October 29, 1809, the Lewes congregation cited Colonel David Hall, ruling Elder (and Revolutionary War hero), "that he did play at backgammon". He denied that it was gaming and declared that he thought it no harm. He said some would strain at a gnat and swallow a camel. He later agreed to refrain from such indulgences.

The Session of Jan. 20, 1811 cited Capt. Joseph Waples (* 1750, + 1826) again, along with Edward Hall (whose wife Anne nee Waples was a cousin of Comfort Cary) and Paynter Frame (distillery owner for whom Isaiah Clift was employed part time as a distiller), for "being intoxicated with strong liquor". Paynter Frame on July 12, 1815, was "killed by the kick of a horse". On February 10, 1811, Captain Joseph Waples "said he was truly sorry and would strive against his besetting sin". He was nevertheless later suspended for repeated offences.

On May 22, 1813, it was recorded that the Lords Supper was celebrated at Cool Spring instead of at Lewes (the seaport), "a military force being there (British off Lewes) at the time".

Scene of Addie Revell Farm, once the site of "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church. The woods in background borders the Cow Bridge Branch of the Indian River, 1½ miles north of Millsboro, Delaware. P10



CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

SAMUEL CARY (II)
ç May 19, 1747, + June 1, 1796

Samuel Cary (II) was baptised May 19, 1747, together with his brother Eli, at St. George's Chapel Episcopal Church near Angola, in Sussex County, Delaware. It is not known whether they were twins, but it is understood they were certainly near in age. Eli, a "cordwainer" and progenitor of a very large family, continued to be affiliated with the Episcopal congregation.

The writer is assigning the Roman Numeral (II) for distinction to this son of Samuel Cary (I) and wife Esther (!) Russell. Samuel (II) was only about nine years old when his father died and only 11 when his mother died. His childhood seems to have been spent on that tract known as "Three Whole Halves" which came into the family from a grant issued in 1715 to his grandfather, John Cary.

On February 12, 1770, he was united in marriage with Miss Comfort Waples at the Indian River ("Sawmill") Presbyterian Church and the family it appears adhered to the Presbyterian faith from that date on. The site of "Three Whole Halves" was on Doe Bridge (sometimes appears as Cow Bridge) Branch of the Indian River, adjacent to the "Sawmill" Church.

On June 16, 1771, their first born daughter (our ancestor), Patience Cary, was baptised at that church.

The Presbyterians, as dissidents of the Established Church of England, were early outspoken in their idea that the colonies future lay with independence from Great Britain. A great force among the Presbyterians of Sussex County was the Rev. Matthew Wilson. Wilson, a learned man, graduated both in medicine and divinity (as well as prepared for teaching and the law), settled in Lewes about 1755 and became the preacher of the Lewes and Cool Spring Churches. From his residence in Lewes and in combination with his duties as pastor of these churches, and later, also the Indian River Church, he engaged in an active practice as a Doctor of Medicine which extended far into the countryside.

He was a sturdy patriot in Revolutionary times, taking a decided stand in favor of the independence of the colonies. It is said of him that he wore the word "Patriot" on his hat, indicating to the world his sentiments. His son was christened James "Patriot" Wilson, baptised on April 8, 1769, about the time of the passage of the Boston Port Bill which aroused the ire and disfavor of the residents of the colonies and was a main factor in uniting the people against the English Government. It was a feeling of antagonism to the Act that led the father to call his son, James "Patriot".

In 1767, the Indian River Congregation was added and the three churches were incorporated as the United Congregations of Lewes, Cool Springs and Indian River. Dr. Wilson presided over these three churches for the remainder of his life. Thus it was he who baptised in due course many of the

children of the marriage of Samuel Cary (II) and Comfort Waples. (Records are missing for a few years). Wilson died on March 30, 1790, after serving well his community both as a practitioner of medicine and preacher of the gospel for a term of 35 years. He was succeeded by Rev. Francis Hindman who served from 1791 to 1795, and then by Rev. John Burton from 1797 to 1800.

Samuel and Comfort Cary first had three daughters whom they named Patience, Elon, and Catherine Ann, in that order. When their first son was born, he was christened Samuel "Haslet" Cary "in honor of Colonel John Haslet" (Per entry in the church record book), and was thereafter generally called "Haslet" Cary. The son was born probably in 1777 or 1778, and baptised on February 7, 1779. Colonel John Haslet had figured in campaigns in Long Island and early achieved acclaim among the Delaware and Maryland troops. He had the misfortune to fall into the icy river during the Christmas night crossing at Trenton. But though his legs had swollen painfully, he led his men on foot on Jan. 3, 1777. He had orders to leave the army on recruiting service, but had disobeyed for fear of missing action about Princeton. Unfortunately, he fell dead with a bullet through his head in the battle of Princeton in 1777.

Comfort and Samuel then had other sons, Thomas, Eli, Stockley, and Nehemiah, and a daughter they called Comfort. The latter was sometimes termed "afflicted" and she died in 1819 after years of loving care by her mother, sisters and other family members.

Samuel Cary died intestate on June 1, 1796, and his funeral was recorded in the Presbyterian Church record book.



COMFORT CARY
* c. 1749, + June 12, 1817 (See Will on page 398.)

Samuel Cary (II) died intestate on June 1, 1796, leaving his widow Comfort with a large family. She was to survive him by 21 years and appeared as the head of the household in the 1800 and 1810 census. She was many times bereaved thereafter:

In c. 1798, when her youngest son, Nehemiah, died at age of 8.
In October 1799, when her next to the eldest daughter, Elon, died as a spinster.
Another son, Stockley Cary, died un-married in January 1811.

There were many years of delay in settling the estate of Samuel Cary (II). A preliminary document carried a statement that Patience Barker (our ancestor) was paid ₤ 10 by agreement made in writing that she would take that and be not considered as an heir in the distribution. On October 7, 1811, when this estate was finally settled, amounts were being shown in Dollars instead of Pounds Sterling with an indication that Patience's ₤ 10. was equivalent to $26.67. Patience's sisters and brothers received $62.06-1/4 each and a dower of $251.45 was distributed to the widow Comfort Cary in 1811. It had appeared in the preliminary filing that in 1798 Eli Barker (Patience's first husband) owed on a note to the deceased Samuel Cary the sum of ₤ 10:8.4. It is surmised Patience's waiver had something to do with Barker's obligation to the Cary estate. The Administration of Ely Barker showed that Comfort Cary was one of his largest creditors for ₤ 25:8.4.

Comfort Cary's youngest daughter, also named Comfort Cary, was mentioned as an "afflicted child" in several entries and was seemingly a special burden during her short life. This girl attained physical adulthood but lived only two years after her mother died on June 12, 1817.

The church record book, at the time of the mother's (Comfort Cary) funeral, carried an entry that the minister's text was taken from Psalms LXXIII. 26:

"My flesh and my heart faileth, but God is the strength of my heart and my portion forever."

Comfort's (the mother) Will executed June 7, 1817 (Probated June 21, 1817) and witnessed by Simon Kollock Wilson, named her three surviving sons, Samuel "Haslet", Eli, and Thomas as executors. (That Dr. Simon K. Wilson was one of the identifiable tombstones at the site of the Sawmill Presbyterian Church when visited in 1979.) The Will very probably was penned by Dr. Wilson. The testator seems to have indeed been very weak for she signed with an "X"; yet in 1811 and in connection with her administration of her husband's estate she very definitely signed her own name on several accounts in labored strokes.

80.

Comfort's bequest to her beloved daughter Patience Clift (our ancestor) was:

"One year old heifer for her daughter Kitty and two gowns, one of black Bumbazetta and the other of domestic woollen."

She made provision among others for "my afflicted daughter, Comfort Cary, one bed & furniture & likewise demand that my Executors shall jointly maintain her". The Will is quoted in full in the Wills Section of this volume.

The 1800 census showed there was one slave in the household of the widow, Comfort Cary. The Indian River Hundred tax assessment for 1803-04 showed Comfort Cary, widow, with the following property:

200 acres of land @ $2.00	$400.00
2 yoke of oxen	45.00
4 cows and calves	36.00
8 sheep	8.00
1 sow and piggs	6.00
	$495.00



Her assessment did not include the usual miscellaneous property item of $134.00 (seemingly a sort of fixed poll tax) as apparently this was not assessed in the case of a widow. No slave was shown on this assessment and none were shown in the following census of 1810.

Our matriarchal grandmother, Comfort Cary, of the comforting name had witnessed both the Revolutionary War and the War of 1812 as an adult and passed to her reward, little visualizing no doubt the sweep of history that would carry her descendants in many western migrations during the next centuries.

Delaware's first constitution carried a declaration against slavery. The law of 1787 provided for a fine of ₤ 20 against anyone bringing a slave into the state. Any slave brought into the State was freed. Delaware became, increasingly, the home of free negroes.

Delaware's somewhat shorter growing season limited the development of plantation style, slave-oriented, agriculture. As a result most of those Delaware farmers who acquired slaves prior to 1787 owned very few. Delaware was the only slave state in which the courts held to the doctrine that a black person was presumed to be free unless proven otherwise.

Stockley Cary's Will of March 4, 1809 (Probated Jan. 7, 1811), named his brother, "Haslet" Cary as sole Executor, and left all real and personal property to be divided between "my sister, Comfort Cary, and Samuel Stockley Cary, son of Samuel H. Cary". Elon Cary's Will of Oct. 27, 1799 (Probated Oct. 15, 1800), left her share of her father's estate to her sister, Comfort Cary, "an afflicted child and requires a friend to act for her in that state".

SAMUEL CARY (II)
c May 19, 1747
+ June 1, 1796, Intestate, Final Estate settlement on Oct. 7, 1811
Married: Feb. 12, 1770



His father: Samuel Cary (I)
* c. 1700, + Prior Nov. 8, 1756
His mother: Esther Cary
* c. 1710, + Prior Jul. 15, 1758

COMFORT WAPLES
* c. 1749, + June 12, 1817, Testate

Her father: Thomas Waples
* c. 1715, + After 1774
Her mother: Comfort Stockley
* c. 1725, + After Mar. 21, 1775

Children:

1. Patience Cary, c June 16, 1771, + Apr. 6, 1827, 00 (I) Eli Barker, + Prior Jan. 3, 1798 (ANC.) 00 (II) Isaiah Clifton/Clift May 24, 1799
2. Elon Cary, c Feb. 27, 1774, # prior Oct. 15, 1800 *(See her Will on page 396.)*
 Elon's Will left her portion of father's estate to her sister, Comfort Cary.
3. Catherine Cary, c Nov. 2, 1777, + Aug. 19, 1827. 00 (!) John Cary of Dagsboro Hundred.
4. Samuel "Haslet" Cary, c Jan. 29, 1779 (named in memory of Colonel Haslet), + prior June 4, 1833.
 00 (I) Jul. 7, 1805 Peggy Gaudy, + prior July 1820. Had: Samuel Stockley Cary.
 00 (II) Jul. 6, 1820 Rachel West, * 1783, + after 1830 census.
5. Stockley Cary, # prior Jan. 7, 1811. His Will named his sister Comfort Cary and his brother "Haslet" Cary's son, Samuel Stockley Cary as beneficiaries.
6. Thomas Cary, buried Nov. 5, 1837, 00 Anna Gray on May 28, 1808. She was buried Aug. 19, 1827.
7. Eli Cary, 00 Elizabeth "Betsy" Waples on May 8, 1813, she + Oct. 11, 1818,
 00 (II) Sarah "Sally" Collins after October 1818.
8. Comfort Cary "an afflicted girl" + April 18, 1819.
9. Nehemiah Cary, c Feb. 12, 1792, # 1798 at age of 6.

No baptisimal records of the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church are extant for the period of 1780 to 1790, the decade apparently when children 5, 6, 7, & 8 were born. The records of Lewes-Cool Spring-Indian River Presbyterian Churches are found in the Archives, Hall of Records, Dover, Delaware.

"None knows the weight of another's burden, until he has carried it."

ELI CARY, "Cordwainer" (Brother of our ancestor, Samuel Cary (II)
c May 19, 1747, together with brother Samuel.
+ Prior Feb. 8, 1796
Married:

His father: Samuel Cary (I)
* c. 1700, + Prior Nov. 8, 1756
His mother: Esther Cary
* c. 1710, + Prior Jul. 15, 1758



ELIZABETH
+ Prior Apr. 15, 1799
Her Will dated Mar. 7, 1799
Probated Apr. 15, 1799

Children:

1. John Cary, * Jan. 1770, c Mar. 12, 1770, + prior Dec. 11, 1795(?). (Did he marry Samuel Cary (II) daughter Catherine? They had an un-named daughter by Will of Eli Cary.
2. Joseph Cary, * Feb. 12, 1772, c Sept. 13, 1772, 00 Sept. 9, 1788 Peggy Paramore. They reportedly has a son, Joshua (among others). Joshua had a son named Robert Hood Carey (*1811, 00 Apr. 4, 1838 to Susan P. Davis, * 1816). Robert H. Carey had four sons, one of whom was Joseph Maull Carey, * Jan. 19, 1848. This Joseph Maull Carey graduated from the Law Dept. of the U. of Pa. in 1867. He then west and became a political power in Wyoming Territory established in 1868. He served as a Justice of the Supreme Court, and from 1872-1876 was a Member of Congress from the territory, and a Senator from 1885-1890. He served as Governor of the new State of Wyoming from 1890 to 1895.
3. Samuel Cary, * Feb. 26, 1774, c Jun. 10, 1774.
4. Eli Cary, * Feb. 13, 1776, c June 2, 1776, 00 Mary. Wrote Will Jan. 16, 1827.
5. Woolsey Burton Cary, * Feb. 3, 1778, c June 7, 1778.
6. Esther Russell Cary, * Sept. 10, 1780, c Mar. 13, 1784.
7. Cornelius Cary, 00 Margaret. She 00 (II) Robt. McFarin on May 30, 1820.
8. Phoebe Cary, * Feb. 28, 1785, c Jul. 10, 1785.
9. Nehemiah Cary
10. Joshua Cary
11. James Cary
12. Elemuel "Lemuel" Cary



The records of births and baptisms for this family were found in the annals of the St. George's Episcopal Church, near Angola, Indian River Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware. This Eli Cary, brother of our ancestor, Samuel Cary (II), wrote his will on December 11, 1795, and it was presented for probate on February 8, 1796.

CHAPTER TWENTY — SOME STOCKLEY RELATIONSHIPS

Illustrated below is the exact relationship between our matriarchal ancestor, Comfort nee Waples Cary, and her cousin, Rachel nee Donelson Jackson (wife of Andrew Jackson who became the seventh President of the United States):

John Stockley, * 1625 + 1673
00 Elizabeth + aft. 1673

Joseph Stockley + Prior May 3, 1737	...(Brothers).....	Woodman Stockley (I) * 1654 + 1713
00 Mary		00 Jane + after 1713
Alexander Stockley + 1763	(1st cousins).....	Woodman Stockley (II) * 1690 +1748
00 Ann Stockley		00 Mary + after 1748
Rachel Stockley	(2nd cousins).....	Comfort Stockley * 1715 (?)
00 Col. John Donelson		00 Thomas Waples * 1715 + Aft. 1774
Rachel Donelson * 1767 + 1828	(3rd cousins).....	Comfort Waples, * c. 1749 + 1817
00 (I) Lewis Robards		00 Samuel Cary, c 1747 + 1796
00 (II) Andrew Jackson * 1767 + 1845		
7th Pres. of the United States		

COLONIAL NAMING HABITS

The reader by now has no doubt come to observe that our ancestors were wont to take a surname of a maternal parent and christen an offspring with this as a first name. The Stockley family is no doubt a prime example of this practice. The name of the first Woodman Stockley, although not proven to date, is believed to have derived from a female ancestor whose surname was Woodman. Comfort Waples (whose mother was Comfort Stockley before marriage to Thomas Waples) had a brother named Stockley Waples who died of the "yellow fever" in 1775. Comfort Waples after marriage to Samuel Cary then named one of her sons Stockley Cary.

Comfort's third cousin, Rachel nee Donelson (the wife of Andrew Jackson who was to become the 7th President of the United States) had a brother named Stockley Donelson, and a nephew named Stockley Hays. All of these Stockleys were descended from our immigrant ancestor, John Stockley (* 1625 + 1673). It was often the case that the first born son was named for the paternal grandfather, and the second son for the maternal grandfather, etc.

CHAPTER TWENTY-ONE

RACHEL STOCKLEY (Second cousin of our ancestor, Comfort nee Stockley Waples)

Her father: Alexander Stockley + 1763 (son of Joseph Stockley (I))
Her mother: Ann (!) Stockley (dau. of Charles Stockley (II))

Married:

Colonel John Donelson
* Apr. 7, 1725, Somerset Co., Maryland



Children: (Eleven children were said to have been born to this union of whom we know of the following:)

1. Samuel Donelson, + prior 1796. His sons, John Donelson and Andrew Jackson Donelson were treated as wards and raised by Rachel and Andrew Jackson in their home. Andrew Jackson Donelson served Pres. Jackson as Private Secretary during the White House years.
2. John Donelson, Jr.
3. Stockley Donelson
4. Severn Donelson. He had among others, twins born in 1809. Rachel Jackson took one of the twin infants who was legally adopted by the Jacksons and christened Andrew Jackson, Jr.
5. William Donelson
6. Mary Donelson, 00 John Caffery or Caffrey.
7. Jane Donelson, 00 Robert Hayes. They named one son, Stockley Hayes and one daughter, Rachel Hayes.
8. Betsy (Elizabeth) Donelson
9. Rachel Donelson (said to be youngest of 11) * 1767, + 1828
 00 (I) Lewis Robards
 00 (II) Andrew Jackson who was to become 7th President of the United States.

A CHART OF PRES. ANDREW JACKSON

ANDREW JACKSON
of Larne, County Antrim, Ireland
Married:

ELIZABETH HUTCHINSON, "BETTY"



Children:
1. Hugh Jackson
2. Robert Jackson
3. Andrew Jackson (Jr.), * Mar. 15, 1767, + 1845, 00 Rachel nee Donelson Robards. No issue.

President Jackson's father immigrated in 1765 with other Scotch-Irish Presbyterians. Of his mother, it was said she "spun flax beautifully, being indeed a spinner's daughter".

RACHEL nee DONELSON JACKSON
* 1767, + 1828
Wife of Andrew Jackson, Seventh President of the United States

Rachel Donelson who was to eventually become the wife of Andrew Jackson (later seventh President of the United States) was the youngest of eleven children born to Colonel John Donelson and Rachel Stockley. The latter was a daughter of Alexander Stockley and a grand-daughter of Joseph Stockley. (Joseph was the brother of Woodman Stockley (I)), and a direct descendant of our immigrant ancestor, John Stockley of Accomack County, Virginia.

Colonel Donelson was born on April 7, 1725, in Somerset County, Maryland. His wife Rachel Stockley was born in adjacent Accomack County of Virginia,

> "in an old Hanoverian hip roofed house built by her great grandfather who had represented that county (Accomack) in the House of Burgesses".

Rachel was later to recount that the family attended the Assawoman parish Church. About 1744 the Donelsons moved from Somerset County, Maryland to what was then Brunswick County (now Pittsylvania County), Virginia. There in 1778 a speculation in an iron works swept away the accumulations of thirty prosperous years. The family had meanwhile grown to include 11 children.

Thereafter in 1779, the Donelsons with a party of 40 men and 120 women and children started a trip by water in a vessel christened the "Adventure" going down the Holston River to the Tennessee, down the Tennessee to the Ohio, and up the Ohio to the Cumberland, and up the Cumberland--a distance of 985 miles. The group suffered many vicissitudes and Indians in war paint stalked the boats. They had a dreadful time running the Muscle Shoals. Only on April 24, 1780 did they arrive at Capt. Robertson's settlement of Big Salt Lick. (Eventually the vicinity became Nashville.)

Being unable to perfect title to his land on the Cumberland, Donelson in the autumn of 1780 joined his son, John, Jr., in Kentucky. Father and sons entered homesteads in Mercer County, Kentucky, and two of the sons became county surveyors.

In 1785 the youngest child, Rachel, married Lewis Robards. She was known for her "lustrous dark eyes, medium heighth, beautifully moulded form, full red lips, a glowing olive, oval face, rippling with smiles and dimples". Robards "entered" 640 acres in Kentucky which apparently had been recommended by his father-in-law. Rachel had married very well, financially. Her husband's family was one of the most prominent of Mercer County. The young couple lived with Robard's mother, a

well connected and proud old Virginia lady whose stone residence was called the finest in the vicinity of Harrodsburgh. After some three years, Captain Robards began to display extreme jealousy of occasional male guests who visited the parental home and who looked pleasantly upon the young Rachel Robards. Although the mother-in-law was on Rachel's side, there came a time when Robards "ordered his wife...never to show her face in his house again" and wrote the Donelsons to send for her.

The old Colonel Donelson had been killed by Indians, so Samuel Donelson came and took his sister away. Rachel was taken to her mother's blockhouse ten miles from Nashville.

A few weeks thereafter Andrew Jackson became one of the household as a boarder of the widow Donelson. She did not have to keep boarders, but she welcomed a man of Jackson's stamp as a protection against Indians. Another man about the blockhouse was John Overton with whom Jackson shared a bed in a cabin apart from the main accommodations. Overton was practicing law also.

As a country lawyer and then a Judge, Jackson and the others of the court and retinue reined their horses at the habitation nearest to where night found them, ate hog and hominy with the family, drank burnt-barley "coffee" and spread their saddle blankets on the floor.

Robards had a change of mind and coming upon Jackson near the orchard fence of the Donelsons, Jackson "began mildly to remonstrate respecting the injustices he (Robards) had done his wife". Jackson said he would fight in the manner of gentlemen, and Robards refused the invitation to a duel with a torrent of abuse.

Rachel did return to Kentucky with Robards but only to quarrel immediately and irretrievably and to flee:

> "Rachel Robards" recites the record of the Court of Quarter Sessions, Harrodsburgh, Mercer County, Kentucky, commenting on that flight, "did, on the day of July, 1790, elope from her husband, said Lewis Robards with another man". The man was Andrew Jackson.

Jackson's foray into Kentucky had delivered Rachel to the home of her sister Jane, wife of Robert Hayes, one of the substantial citizens of the Cumberland River valley.

In this "elopement" Jackson appears to have acted simply as an agent of the Donelson family in the rescue of an unhappy daughter of their house from an intolerable domestic entanglement. Once before the jealous nature of Robards had made it necessary for the family to bring her away. It

seems that this time Rachel's brothers consented to let one so eminently qualified by temperament as Jackson to go in their stead. Rachel was definitely finished with her husband.

Robards came again threatening to swoop upon the Cumberland and carry his wife off by force. The Donelson women were much distressed and Rachel prepared for flight. In the spring of 1791 Rachel with a party headed by Colonel Stark prepared to depart by way of the Cumberland, Ohio, and Mississippi Rivers for Natchez. At Stark's entreaties Jackson joined the expedition, committing his law business to Overton, and departed with the flotilla.

Instead of dashing upon Nashville with intentions of carrying Rachel away, Robards closeted himself with his attorney, Jack Jouitt. He agreed to sponsor Robard's petition to the General Assembly at Richmond, Virginia, for a divorce. In those days divorces were usually granted by legislative act, but the committee of the assembly to which Robard's petition was referred rejected it, and reported a bill which merely gave the husband the right to go to court with evidence in support of his allegations. This bill was passed on December 20, 1790, twelve days before Kentucky ceased to be a part of Virginia.

"An Act concerning the Marriage of Lewis Roberts (Robards);....It shall and may be lawful for Lewis Roberts (Robards) to sue out of the Supreme Court of the District of Kentucky, a writ against Rachel Roberts (Robards), which ...shall be published for eight weeks successively in the KENTUCKY GAZETTE: whereupon the plaintiff may file his declaration... and the defendant may appear and plead.....

"A jury shall be summoned... to inquire into the allegations contained in the declaration... and if the jury... shall find in substance that the defendant hath deserted the plaintiff, and that she hath lived in adultery with another man since such desertion...Thereupon the marriage between the said Lewis Roberts (Robards) and Rachel shall be totally dissolved."

Robards made no move to take his case into court, but countenanced the false report that he had obtained a divorce through the customary legislative channels. Robards wrote to Rachel's brother-in-law, Robert Hays concerning partition of his Cumberland holdings which he anticipated apparently as a consequence of a supposed divorce. The friendly tone disclosed an absence of hostility, so it seemed, as far as Robards was concerned bygones were bygones and Rachel had been given her freedom without scandal.

Andrew Jackson and the Colonel Stark party saw Rachel safely installed with the family of Abner Green twenty-three miles from Natchez. Returning to Nashville, Jackson besought Mrs. Donelson

for "permission to offer his hand and heart to her daughter". "Mr. Jackson" said Mrs. Donelson "would you sacrifice your life to save my poor child's good name?". "Ten thousand lives, madam, if I had them". Under the spur of this spirited pledge, Andrew was off again over the Chickasaw Road's (trail later to be known as the "Natchez Trace") perilous three hundred miles to Natchez.

In August of 1791, Rachel Donelson Robards and Andrew Jackson exchanged vows in the tall parlor at Springfield, the plantation home of Thomas Marston Green, Jr. The couple then retired to Jackson's establishment at Bayou Pierre, a trading post, where a log house on a bluff looked down on the Mississippi River.

In October 1791, Jackson brought his bride to the Cumberland to the joyous congratulations of her relatives and a large circle of mutual friends.

In December 1793, the friend John Overton while in Jonesborough with Jackson called his attention to a transcript of proceedings before the Court of Quarter Sessions at Harrodsburgh:

"On the 27th day of September 1793, this day came the plaintiff by his attorney, and thereupon came also a jury...who being duly sworn well and truly to inquire into the allegation in the plaintiff's declaration.... do say that the defendant Rachel Robards, hath deserted the plaintiff, Lew Robards, and hath, and doth, still live in adultery with another man. It is therefore considered by the court that the marriage between the plaintiff and the defendant be dissolved."

This overwhelming news revealed the false character of the report of a divorce by the Legislative Act which sent Andrew Jackson to Natchez in 1791. Robards had wasted two years before exercising his right to sue under the enabling act.

When Overton suggested to Jackson the "propriety" of a second marriage ceremony, Jackson refused to consider it. Before God he declared, and in "the understanding of every person in the county" Rachel had become his wife at Natchez.

In one respect, Robards,or his attorney, had not complied with the terms of the Enabling Act, since they did not publish in the KENTUCKY GAZETTE for eight consecutive weeks the intention to go into court in 1793. This is difficult to dismiss as an oversight, and lends color to the theory that Robards sought to obtain the divorce clandestinely, avoiding a contest of his allegations.

A usual marriage bond dated January 7, 1794, is extant:

"Know all men by these presents that we, Andrew Jackson, Robert Hayes and John Overton, of the County Davidson and Territory of the United States of America South of the River Ohio, are held

and firmly bound ... in the sum of one thousand pounds to be paid....if there shall... hereafter appear any lawful cause why Andrew Jackson and Rachel Donelson, alias Rachel Roberts (Robards) should not be joined together in holy matrimony".

On January 17, 1794, a license was issued and the ceremony performed on the same day. Jackson had been persuaded to change his mind. Thus ends the charted record, but not the human record of this romance. The exactions of the statute had been satisfied to the humiliating letter.

Jackson bought out John Donelson's Poplar Grove plantation which filled Jones's Bend, a hairpin curve in the Cumberland River and settled Rachel there and he was soon caught up in a surge of activity as solicitor. In 1795 it was said he completed the twenty second trip between Nashville and Jonesborough over the Cumberland Road, a distance of four thousand four hundred miles, representing 750 hours in the saddle.

An urge to riches and social rank, seemed to impel this activity as Jackson was little attracted to the renown diffused by political office. Jackson also became judge advocate of the county militia. The eventual assignment as Attorney-General suited Mr. Jackson as it was independent of the electorate. It brought him sharply into contact with the land and the Indian problem.

Andrew Jackson kept his pistols in order and for thirty-three years they kept slanderers at bay. The union to the sorrow of them both, produced no issue. Rachel however managed to always have some of her family about their home. Two sons of Samuel Donelson, John David and Andrew Jackson Donelson, after his death, were raised at the Hermitage and schooled by Rachel and Andrew Jackson. Then on December 26, 1809, Rachel took in one of the twin infants of Severne Donelson. This child was legally adopted and christened Andrew Jackson, Jr.

On December 5, 1796, Representative Jackson presented his credentials to the Speaker of the House then meeting in Philadelphia, beginning a career on the national scene in congress, later as a General, and eventually to the White House itself.

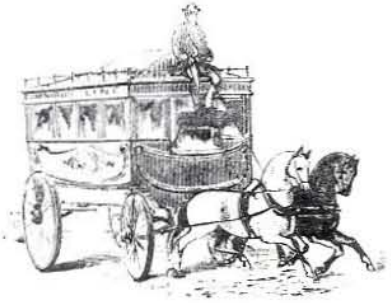
In the course of time the Jacksons removed to a plantation called "Hunter's Hill", and still later to "The Hermitage" location, now an historic shrine.

The cloud of the Jackson's marriage problems, always in the back of Rachel's mind, came later in Jackson's career to be used in scandalous fashion in the presidential campaigns. Jackson was to serve two terms as the seventh President of the United States from 1829 to 1837. Rachel reluctantly prepared for the trip to Washington, but on Sunday evening, December 22, 1828, after several days of

suffering with a cold and symptoms of pleurisy, she died in her bedroom at The Hermitage. A short while before she had been heard to repeat what she had several times said "I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of God than to live in that palace". General Andrew Jackson then had to assume the duties of the Presidency without his beloved Rachel.

We have preserved President Jackson's appealing reflection on the qualities of Rachel. In April of 1833, when Andrew Jackson Hutchings attained his majority, the President put the young man in possession of his estate with a parting advice:

> "One word as to matrimony.
>
> "Seek a wife who will aid you in making a competency and will take care of it when made, for you will find it easier to spend two thousand dollars than to make five hundred. Look at the economy of the mother and you will find it in the daughter. Recollect the industry of your dear aunt (Rachel Donelson Jackson), and with what economy she watched over what I made, and how we waded thro the vast expense of the mass of company we had. Nothing but her care and industry could have saved me from ruin...Think of this before you attempt to select a wife.....Live within your means, never be in debt, and become no mans surety. If your friend is in distress aid him if you have the means to spare. If he fails to be able to return it, it is only so much lost. Your property then is not sold by the sheriff to raise it."



The surname Clifton is of English derivation. The author noted at least six small villages so named in England today, and at one time tried to strike up communication with libraries or historians in each of those towns to determine source of their being so named.

Generally, it is conceded the name came to be assigned to a homestead on a hill slope or bank of a river. Any village on a high piece of land came to be logically called "cliff town" which in the course of time became cliffton, etc., and eventually Clifton for specific locations. As one authority expressed it the word Clifton means "Hill Farm" and thus was a very common name and remains today in England a more prevalent name than it is in the United States.

One such place exists today near Morpeth in Northumberland. In that particular village a William de Clifton appears to be there in 1195. Extract taken from "John Hodgson's History of Northumberland, Vol. III, 1832" recites: "In 1165, William of Clifton held land of Roger de Merlay by the service of one knights fee".

Another village of Clifton exists in Cumbria (United Kingdom), Westmoreland, near Penrith, and the author corresponded with the local Antiquarian Society. That village had cliffs that were quarried for building stone and marble for decorative use.

Now, I was told that "Clifton and Coldwell form one township, 2½ miles north of Morpeth. Clifton is a small village, but Coldwell merely a single field and they are both property of the Earl of Carlisle, who possesses all the Northern part of this Stannington Parish".

Technical research has not been conducted in England. If research is ever undertaken there in earnest more may be developed on the original immigrant ancestor, Thomas Clifton, (immigrant of 1635), and on re-immigrating ancestor, Isaiah Clifton (circa 1798 -- See further historical development on this under Richard Clifton 'Loyalist' chapter, and the Isaiah Clifton/Clift chapter.)

THOMAS CLIFTON (I)
* c. 1610, + c. 1652



It is recorded that Thomas Clifton, age 25, immigrated in the "PRIMROSE" a vessel of whom Captain Douglass was the Master. On July 27, 1635, this vessel embarqued from Gravesend, England, where the passengers took the oath of "Aliegeance & Supremacie" after being examined touching on their

92.

conformity to the church discipline of England. (Note: As with other families which repeated identical names, a Roman Numeral assignment will be made by the author to make distinct the generation for the reader.)

On November 26, 1635, William Berriman of Acchawmack "for and in consideration of full satisfaction had and in hand received have totally and absolutely sold unto Elizabeth Caursley of the same place all my full right tytill and interest of tow (two) men servants that is to say Thomas Clyfton, and Edward Prince for her the said Elizabeth her heyres Executors ore Assignes to have hold and enjoye and that for and duringe their full terme of servis expressed in their indenturs as alsoe these goods and moveables.....".

At a court of November 26, 1638, three years later, Berryman filed for acreage for headrights he had transported at his expense: "Upon the petition of William Berryman for land dew unto him for the transportion of Foure servantes viz: John Trewherne, Wm. Powell, Bryan Kelly and Thomas Clifton. It is therefore ordered that the said Berryman shall have two hundred acres of land". This was not unusual for the headrights to be recited a few years after they were transported, for which in this case Berryman would have meanwhile held a certificate, and a receipt for paid transportation charges.

The fact Berryman claimed Clifton as a headright would not necessarily have meant that Thomas Clifton was an indentured servant, but the November 26, 1635, court entry does show that Thomas Clifton was indentured since Berryman conveyed the two men servants to Elizabeth Caursley. The maximum period for an indenture was usually seven years, although some later seemed to have served only four years.

In 1635 then Thomas Clifton (I) went into the employe of Elizabeth Caursley, the newly widowed wife of the late Henry Caursley on the Eastern Shore of Virginia. We learned from later entries that Thomas Clifton (I) had married a woman by the name of Elizabeth, but it is not proven whether she was the widow Caursley or another Elizabeth.

We find other court entries: "A Deposition Juratur in Curia is recorded January 11, 1640/1..." "The deposition of Thomas Clifton had and taken in Open Court. This deponent saieth that John Browne was to paye unto Wm. Cosier six score pounds of tobacco if in case tobacco did pase (pass) att 11 pence per pound, otherwise he was to give the said Cosier so much as should satisfie him six pounds sterling".

Another extant county court record of Accomack-Northampton, Virginia, shows that: "The deposition of Thomas Clifton taken in open court". "This deponent saith that about sixe weekes agone over

night John Hinman desired this deponent to deliver a heifer unto George Cottingham, and the said Cottingham answeared saying I will not Receave it Whereupon this deponent asked the said Cottingham wherefore he came over the Creeke, and the said Cottingham answeared to see hir. And the sayde Cottingham answeared saying I must have a heifer with Calfe of Mr. Nuthall and I thinke if I like it I may have this heifer. And further not."

The reader is referred to the Eastern Shore Patent Maps included in this volume. (Map for present area of Northampton County will always be referred to with an "N" prefix in front of the location number, and for the present Accomack County area with an "A" prefix to the tract number.)

Patent Map Tract N81: In 1642 William Berryman sold 100 acres of this Patent N81 to Thomas Clifton. It will be noted that Thomas had by that year been in Virginia for seven years and undoubtedly he made this land purchase upon completion of the usual seven year indenture term. We then see that Thomas changed status from "the possessed" to that of "possessor" by another entry when he acquired an indentured servant himself by a document dated March 19, 1648---no doubt a much needed hand for the crop season in the always labor-scarce colony. The full text of that document reads:

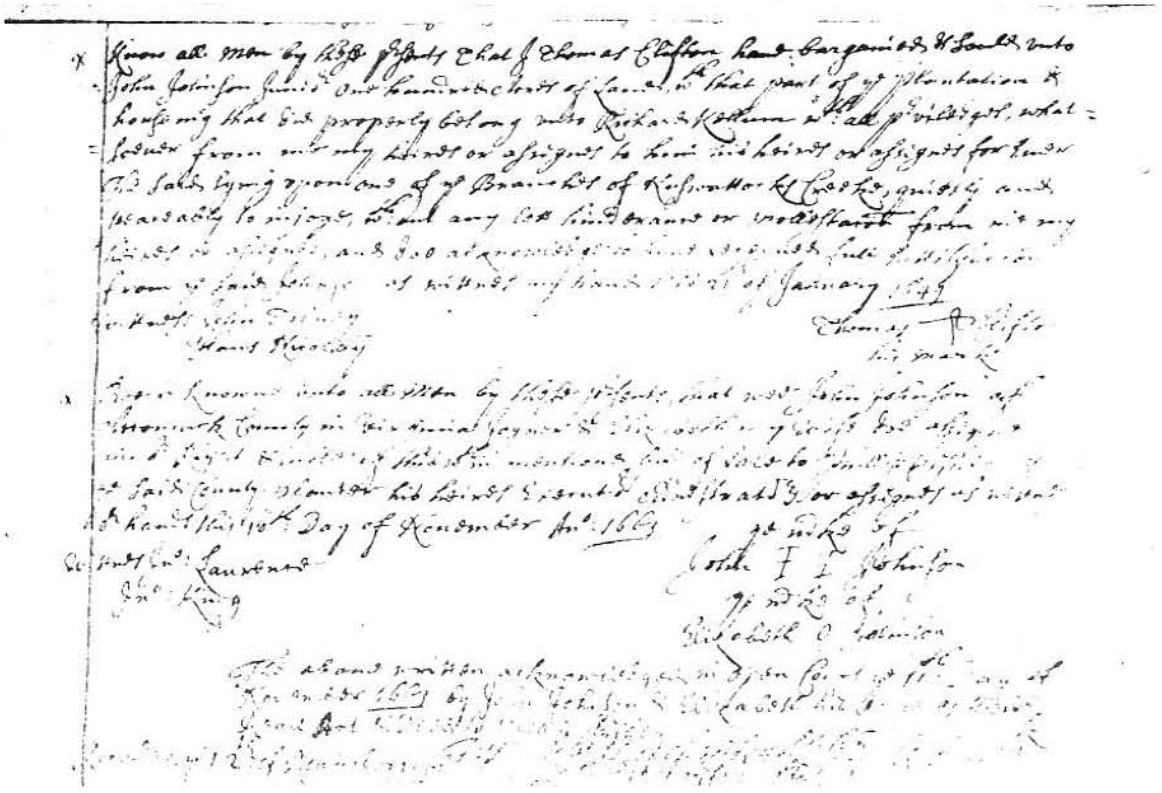
> "I John Pepper doe binde his plantacon and all his hogge and chattel (cattle) & cropps and all his goods whatsoever and himself for a jobb of a servant and a job of seavon hundred pounds of labor unto Thomas Cliffon (sic) his heyres or assignes whilst it be satisfied witness my hand this 19th of March 1648.
>
> John his mark Pepper
>
> Witn: John Hinman
> Wm. Brown
> Rich. Truett
> Recorded this tenth May Ano Dm. 1649"

Such were the opportunities for the enterprising in the labor scarce colony that Thomas Clifton (who apparently served out his own indenture as recently as 1642) was in 1648 acquiring services of John Pepper who perhaps was in debt and had to seek this course of action for survival, a not too unusual step in those times. If indeed Thomas's wife Elizabeth was the widow Caursley mentioned earlier, he may have greatly advanced himself materially by such a marriage.

On January 21, 1649, Thomas Clifton deeded 100 acres lying upon one of the branches of Nusawattox Creeke, Patent Map Tract N81, to John Johnson, Jr. This is understood to be the tract acquired in 1642. Patent Map Tract N87: In 1651 there is record of a patent (originally patented to Francis Martin in 1645) granted to Thomas Clifton for 400 acres, N87. It is the land between the two head branches of warehouse creek and extended up the present Nassawadox crossroad on both sides of the bayside road.

94.

THOMAS CLIFTON (I) Deed to JOHN JOHNSON, JR., dated Jan. 21, 1649
Photocopy of 333 year old record
(Accomac Order Book, 1663/1666, page 40)
(Typed transcription on following page)



THOMAS CLIFTON (I) Deed to JOHN JOHNSON, JR., dated January 21, 1649.
(Accomac Order Book, 1663/1666, page 40)

"Know all men by these presents that I Thomas Clifton have bargained & sold unto John Johnson, Junr. one hundred acres of land with that part of ye plantation & housing that did previously belong unto Richard Kollum with all privileges whatsoever from me my heires or assignes to him his heires or assignes for ever. The land lying upon one of ye branches of Nusawattocks Creeke, quietly and pleasurably to enjoye without any (loss ?) kind manner or mollestation from me my heirs or assignes, and doe acknowledge to have received full sattisfaction from ye said Johnson as witness my hand this 21st of January 1649."

THOMAS his mark CLIFTON

Witness:
John Tilney
Hans Kirolay

Bee it known unto all men by these presents, that wee John Johnson of Accomack County in Virginia, Joyner (carpenter, cabinet maker) & Elizabeth my wife doe assign all ye right & title of this within mentioned bill of sale to Phillip Ffisher of ye said county, planter, his heirs & Executors and () or assigns as witness or (our) hands this 10th day of November Ano. 1663.

JOHN FF ye marks JOHNSON
ELIZABETH of JOHNSON

Witn: John Lawrence
John King

The above written (writing) acknowledged in Open Court ye 11th Day of November 1663 by John Johnson & Elizabeth his wife as their _____ _____ & deed to Phillip Ffisher.

Recorded ye 12th of November 1663.

Robt. Hutchinson, Cl. Cur. Co. Accomack

(Note: - The January 21, 1649, sale by Thomas Clifton was not recorded until the subsequent re-sale on November 10, 1663. This was not unusual--meantime the grantee, John Johnson, Jr., had simply held the deed which he endorsed in 1663 to Phillip Ffisher at which time official recording was accomplished. E.C.P.)

Thomas Clifton (I) did not long live as a substantial landowner, for in 1653, the court ordered John Johnson to give a deed to John Williams for 200 acres reciting that Thomas Clifton had made the sale to Williams, but had given no deed, and that Johnson "had married Elizabeth the relict (widow) of Clifton". So from this entry we know that Thomas had married, a woman named Elizabeth, but had died prior to the 1653 court order above, and that his widow had re-married John Johnson (elsewhere in fact determined to be a John Johnson, Jr.).

Whitelaw traces this N87 Martin-Clifton tract of land through many involved conveyances.

We found that on December 10, 1663, John Johnson, Joyner (Carpenter-Cabinet Maker) and wife Elizabeth endorsed the deed to convey this land to Phillip Ffisher, Planter. (This probably refers to the remainder of 200 acres of the tract not sold to John Williams earlier.)

No will could be located for this first Thomas Clifton (said to have been only 25 years old in 1635) and who died at approximately 43 years of age from causes we will never know. It may have been a sudden and accidental death, inasmuch as he was in the midst of the sale of property to John Williams but did not get to complete the deed of transfer. He was just moving into his prime in 1651 when he acquired the 400 acre tract and probably expected to live many more years than he did, although the average life span in that century was much less than now.

We may presume that Thomas Clifton (I) was not without offspring at his death. Widows in colonial times usually re-married soon after the death of a husband, for women were scarce in the colony and life rugged and they sorely needed the support of a husband to help raise the family. The next mention of the surname on the eastern shore is again another Thomas Clifton, whom the author will hereafter refer to as Thomas Clifton (II) in the succeeding chapter.

CHAPTER TWENTY-THREE

THOMAS CLIFTON (II)
* prior c. 1650, + prior May 19, 1694

(See Will on page 368.)

Thomas Clifton (II), the highly probable (!) son of the 1635 immigrant Thomas Clifton, appears in 1674 in an extant Northampton court record:

> "There was Complaint made to Thomas Clifton, being one of the Grand Jury, that at the house of John Cole one Sabboth day there was very few in Church but at the same time twenty drinking at John Cole's house the time of Sermon".

This had reference to Cole's Tavern, a site which served also as the meeting place for the court before the building of a courthouse. It should be remembered that in the era of 1635 to 1640 at

least (see chapter on Rev. William Cotton, and Daily Life & Religion) church attendance was mandatory, though this may have become more relaxed in enforcement by 1674.

It appears therefore, this Thomas Clifton (II) lived on in the same vicinity of the Patent Map Tract N87 until some time in 1678 or 1679. The present day small village of Franktown (near Nassawadox in Northampton County) is situated on part of the original Thomas Clifton land patent.

Following the 1674 grand juryman reference to the second Thomas Clifton, the author found these references to him in Virginia records:

> Thomas Clifton appeared as one of the tithables on the tax list for 1676, 1677, 1678 and 1679. On December 17, 1678, Thomas Clifton gave a Power of Attorney to one Thomas Clayton to represent him in a suit in Accomack Court against John Bost.

Impetus to the settlement of tracts farther north up the peninsula came when the General Assembly of the Colony of Virginia, meeting in March 1659/60 framed a drastic law against Quakers. This act forbade any more of this "faith & practice" to enter Virginia, exacting the removal of such adherents thereto as were then resident in the colony. For those who desired a more serene and sympathetic atmosphere there was near at hand an "open door of escape--the province of Maryland" where the more liberal policy in matters of religion was both tradition and law. Lord Baltimore was indeed interested to have settlers for the vicinity of his southern boundary line on the "Eastern Shore" so that he could effectively organize this area.

We found no evidence that Thomas Clifton was a Quaker, but some years later he appears to have joined the influx of settlers from Virginia to Maryland's Eastern Shore. Those settlers were most all Protestants, Quakers, Church of England men, and Presbyterians who came to what would eventually be formed into Somerset County, Maryland. Initially that county stretched from Chesapeake Bay to the Atlantic Ocean.

In 1679 Thomas Clifton (II) acquired a tract of 100 acres called "HOGGHILL"(Hoyhill ?) in Mattapony Hundred of Somerset County, Maryland. This was land that had been originally surveyed for Jacob Hill and then was assigned to Clifton. (Rent Rolls) Then three years later he acquired 200 acres of land called "FALMOUTH" likewise in Mattapony Hundred which appears to be the plantation whereon he did live at the time of his death. The latter was by assignment from one, Peter Watson. (Rent Rolls). It is surmised these tracts were in the western part of Mattapony Hundred in proximity to neighbors John Pope and William Davis, both of whom were later to appear as witnesses on Clifton's will in 1693. Davis's home tract of 600 acres called "Middlemore" was on the south side of Back Creek (today known as Kings Creek).

Then on October 5, 1687, Thomas Clifton acquired patent on "CROW LAND" (being one island) situated in Assateague Bay in Poquadenorton Hundred. (His friend John Pope had on October 4, 1687, obtained a 100 acre island in Assateague Bay in adjoining Baltimore Hundred). On modern maps the Bay is called Chincoteague.

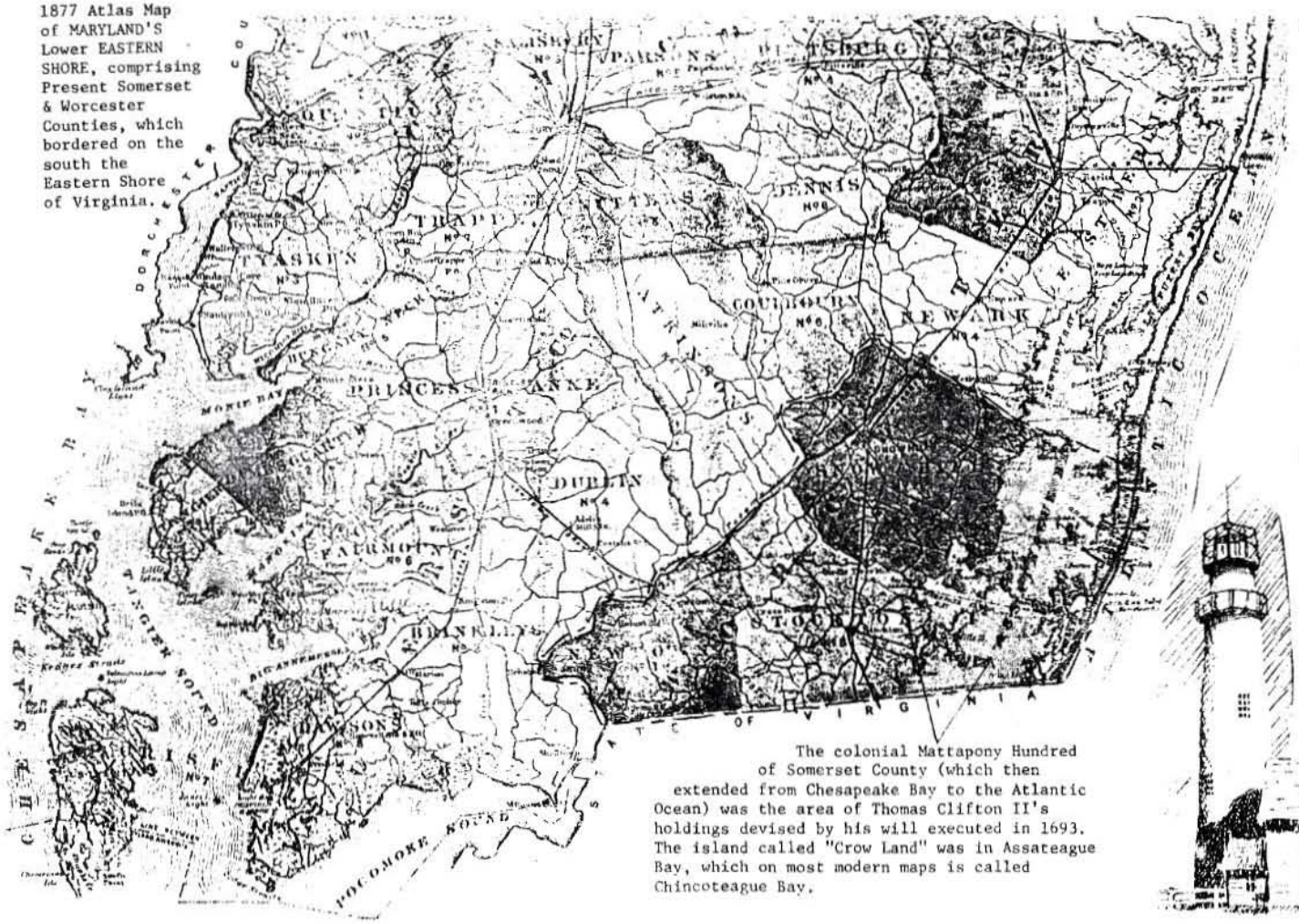
Thomas Clifton's will executed on December 18, 1693, devised these three pieces of property. The will was witnessed by Peter Lowder, William Davis, and John Pope. The will further provided that the same John Pope should have the care of the son, Thomas Clifton (III) "till he comes to the twentieth year of age" (if his mother should die before then).

Ownership of an island made an ideal range for the owner's livestock to be kept and to multiply naturally, and isolation eliminated some confusion about the stock mingling with the herds of other owners. In all probability the entire island comprised but 100 acres and being so small the name applied to it in the 17th century has not survived.

The Last Will and Testament of Thomas Clifton (II) executed in Somerset County, we found preserved in the Hall of Records, Annapolis (Perogative Court Wills 2, pages 316-7). Probate took place on May 19, 1694. The document is quoted in full in the Wills Section of this volume. We concluded that Thomas Clifton (II) was probably born in the late 1640s after the parent was released from indenture and acquired the means to support a wife and family. From the will we have Thomas Clifton's occupation defined as a "Cordwainer". This term was used for a master worker in leather, maker of saddles, harness, as well as boots and shoes. This was a skilled and very necessary occupation. Local resources provided bark for the tanning of leather and cattle were raised for the hides. The hides were tanned with tannic acid, leached by passing through a series of vats, the hair was removed, hides stretched and shaved. It took a year to prepare hide for shoe leather. Oak bark used in tanning leather had to be ground with a stone wheel operated by an ox or a horse. Sumac was also used in tanning.

A tract known as "Clifton" is situated in Revell's Neck, Somerset County, on the Chesapeake Bay side of the peninsula. It was reached by what was known as the old road down Revell's Neck and extends in a westwardly direction from about the site of the old King's Mill, at the head of King's Creek. Clifton embraced the tract of ground originally laid out as "Somerset Town" in the 17th century (did not long exist). Today, this would be about four miles southwest of the present county seat of Princess Anne, Maryland. When Randall Revell, Jr., in 1700 built his "CLIFTON MANOR" (a large two story mansion still standing), it was named after the locality according to the best information the author has been able to obtain. The author has not resolved how this particular locality came to be named Clifton in the first place, but will always wonder if the area might in fact have been the site of residence of Thomas Clifton (II) for a time.

1877 Atlas Map of MARYLAND'S Lower EASTERN SHORE, comprising Present Somerset & Worcester Counties, which bordered on the south the Eastern Shore of Virginia.

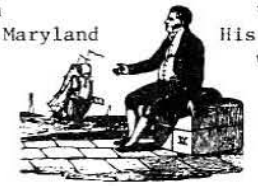




DELMARVA PENINSULA 1964

The colonial Mattapony Hundred of Somerset County (which then extended from Chesapeake Bay to the Atlantic Ocean) was the area of Thomas Clifton II's holdings devised by his will executed in 1693. The island called "Crow Land" was in Assateague Bay, which on most modern maps is called Chincoteague Bay.

THOMAS CLIFTON (II)
* prior 1650, Northampton Co., Virginia
+ prior to May 19, 1694, Somerset Co., Maryland



His father: (!) Thomas Clifton (I)
* c. 1610, + prior c. 1653
His mother: (!) Elizabeth _____
who re-married in 1653 John Johnson,Jr.

Married:

HANNAH

Children:
1. Francis Clifton. Heired only "twelve pence". (This Francis was a daughter).
2. Thomas Clifton (III), * c. 1673. Heired 200 acres "home plantation" & 100 acres "Hoyhill" (ANC) and share of two mares and their increase.
3. Tamasine Clifton - Heired share of two mares and their increase, and one cow.
4. Grace Clifton - Heired share of two mares and their increase.

Thomas Clifton (II) executed his Will on Dec. 18, 1693 in Somerset County, Maryland, and it was probated May 19, 1694. He left to his wife, Hannah, the 100 acres of land called by the name of "Crow Land" being "one island".

CHAPTER TWENTY-FOUR

THOMAS CLIFTON (III)
* c. 1673, +

The general location of Thomas Clifton III's inheritance is perceived as being in what is now called Revell's Neck, between Back Creek and the Manokin River which empty into Chesapeake Bay in Somerset County, Maryland. His father's will was witnessed by one William Davis. Davis and two of his brothers had been among the earliest settlers on the south side of Back Creek in 1664/5 in what was early referred to as the "Manokin settlement".

The name Clifton had come to be applied to "Clifton Point" and to a farm tract which appears to be the locality origin of the name for CLIFTON MANOR built in Revell's Neck in 1700. The edifice is still standing under private ownership and is a registered historic landmark.

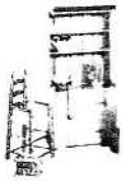
Thomas Clifton (III), was apparently under twenty years of age in 1693 when his father penned his will. That will written under date of December 18, 1693, did provide that his son, Thomas Clifton (III), "shall be left to the care of John Pope of the County and Province above mentioned till he

comes to the twentieth year of age". From "Old Somerset on The Eastern Shore of Maryland" by Clayton Torrence, we know John Pope was another of the early settlers in the Manokin settlement.

Somerset County was formally organized including the Manokin settlement in 1666, and Dorchester County to the north was formed in 1668. In 1742 Worcester County to the East was formed out of Somerset, and in 1773 Caroline County was formed out of part of Dorchester County. The records for the first century of Maryland settlement are much scattered. There was also for a long time much confusion as to boundary lines between Maryland of the Calverts--and the three lower counties (to become Delaware) of the Penn family. Actually, the boundary between Maryland and Delaware was not finally settled until 1774.

Hopefully, with more exhaustive research in these areas more can some day be ascertained about Thomas Clifton (III). He appears in any event to have had at least two sons, Daniel and Thomas, who in the course of time were to exemplify the migration trend otherwise noted northerly up the Delmarva peninsula. There is some possibility that John Clifton and George Clifton, shown (?) conditionally on the following chart were also offspring of this Thomas Clifton (III).

THOMAS CLIFTON (III)
* c. 1673
Married:

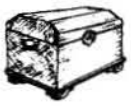


His father: Thomas Clifton (II)
* prior 1650, + prior May 19,1694
His mother: Hannah _____
+ aft. Dec. 18, 1693

Children:

1. (!) Daniel Clifton, * c. 1706, + prior Apr. 9, 1770, 00 Tabitha Manlove, + prior Aug. 8, 1790. This Daniel was ultimately "of Worcester County, Maryland". Had 9 children.
2. (!) Thomas Clifton (IV), * c. 1710, + prior Nov. 2, 1785, 00 _____ (ANC.) This Thomas Clifton was ultimately of Mispillion Hundred, Kent County, Delaware, although his holdings included tracts across the boundary line in what became Dorchester County, Maryland. Had 13 children.
3. (?) John Clifton, of Somerset County, Maryland, + prior Aug. 24, 1761. Had a son, Michael.
4. (?) George Clifton, of Somerset County, Maryland, 00 Hannah. No issue.

DANIEL CLIFTON (Brother of our ancestor, Thomas IV) His father: (!) Thomas Clifton (III)
* c. 1706, + prior Apr. 9, 1770
Ultimately of Worcester County, Maryland)
Married:



TABITHA MANLOVE
* + prior Aug. 8, 1790
(She heired place on the south west side of Tuseca Branch known by the name of Morgan's Riot.)

Children:

1. Daniel Clifton (eldest son), heired "my dwelling plantation", subject widow's right to occupy during her widowhood, with all the land lying between road that leads from John Mitchels to Tuseca (?) Branch and the Bee Island branch being on the easternmost side of the road.
2. Richard Clifton (second son), heired "remaining part of my Maryland Tract" laying on the west side of the road above mentioned.
3. Manlove Clifton (third and youngest son), heired "tract in Hinders Neck, and one negro girl Dino."
4. Rachel Clifton (eldest daughter), 00 Thomas Carlile, heired "one negro by name Crookshanks".
5. Catherine (Catren) Clifton
6. Mary Clifton, 00 _____ Morgan
7. Darcus Clifton, 00 _____ Killeen
8. Magdalen Clifton, 00 _____ Johnson
9. Elizabeth Clifton, 00 John Carlisle

On April 9, 1770, Tabitha Clifton, widow, appeared and quits claim to the several devises made to her and elected in lieu thereof to stand to and have her thirds of the estate. She renounced executorship also on the same date. Tabitha survived as a widow for twenty years. When she made her will she mentions grand-daughters Tamson (Tomasina ?) Clifton and Aves Carlile. We know also that Daniel Clifton had a grand-son named Pemberton Clifton.

CHAPTER TWENTY-FIVE

THOMAS CLIFTON (IV)
* c. 1710 (?), + Prior Nov. 2, 1785 (See Will on page 389.)

Our ancestor, Thomas Clifton (IV), enjoyed a very long life in the 18th century. His Last Will & Testament penned on October 29, 1783, and filed for probate Nov. 2, 1785, reposes in the Hall of Records, Dover, Delaware. This original, a long hand-written document, appears to have been written by the testator himself in a labored and at times almost indecipherable scrawl. The signature is appended as a full name, in script compatible with the remainder of the writing. It was sealed with a dab of sealing wax in the fashion of the time. (Record of most other wills we have are photocopies of the Clerk of Court's transcribed recording).

We are inclined to believe that seven of the sons and five daughters were probably all of a first marriage of Thomas (IV). Those twelve offspring were all settled in their own homes and we know that all the daughters and probably the seven sons were married when the will was penned in 1783. Elsewhere we learned that the three oldest sons were apparently of adult age as early as 1753 when Richard executed a bill of sale, witnessed by his next older brothers. The conclusion is reached that many of Thomas Clifton's children were born in the period from about 1735 to 1755, etc. The will provided that Nathan Clifton, designated as the seventh son, act as Executor, so even he had achieved considerable maturity and demonstrated abilities entitling him to this trust.

The eighth son, Clement, is termed "my youngest son", and the will provides that he is to be given two years schooling out of the estate--so apparently he was much younger than the other twelve siblings. Clement it would seem was a child of a late life second marriage. Unfortunately, neither of the wives (if indeed there were two of them) of Thomas Clifton (IV) are known to us as they had pre-deceased him. It was often seen that in disposal of property a wife even in that century would join her husband as signatory to a deed--but the records of Thomas Clifton (IV) are not reflective of conveyances, land sales, as in his long life time he always seemed to figure in land acquisitions as he was apparently bent on obtaining plantation sites on which to seat his eight sons to whom he distributed the tracts by his will.

We know that he early acquired (prior to 1739) a large tract of land by a Maryland patent in that disputed area of western Delaware and eastern Maryland in the vicinity of Marshy Hope Creek and old Marshy Hope, a branch thereof. The large "Maryland tract" is mentioned in the History of Delaware by the eminent historian, J. Thomas Scharf. To date the author has not been able to obtain a copy of that original Maryland patent. Copies of some of his land transactions obtainable are included in this volume. The original tract was known as Boyer's (sometimes appears as Boyce's) Adventure. Subsequent additional tracts in Delaware records mention their being bounded or adjacent to this Maryland patent.

103.

The Marshy Hope Bridge (a landmark mentioned in Thomas Clifton's will) was one of the original bridges in Northwest Fork Hundred, built by the Maryland authorities. On June 14, 1793, the General Assembly of Delaware (by then recognizing the bridge structure as within the state of Delaware), passed an act for the support and good repair of:

"Bridge over the Northwest fork of the Nanticoke River, commonly called the Marshy Hope Bridge."

The reference to this bridge gives the modern researcher a general location of the various tracts that Thomas Clifton (IV) distributed to his many sons by his will written in 1783. From this bridge, the once named Marshy Hope Village came to be named. Adamsville is the name in modern usage for this village.

It should be explained that the early settlers in time came to follow the English custom of "naming the fields". This was most noted in Maryland and Delaware, with each land acquisition carrying descriptive names as "Boyse's Venture", "Addition to Boys's Venture", etc. These were not necessarily plantation names where a family resided, though often so--but even an acreage of forest or field of pasture would also have a name, and thereafter would follow that tract in subsequent conveyances--except in a few instances when it might be officially re-named after a re-survey.

As the final boundary between Maryland and Delaware was not fixed until 1774, Thomas's holdings in this nebulous area to which at times both states laid claim are found some recorded in Maryland and some in Delaware.

As recited in the heading of his will, we can believe that his "home plantation" in 1783 was recognized as being in Mispillion Hundred of Kent County, Delaware, in the extreme southwest corner of that county. Other properties Thomas Clifton (IV) was known to have acquired included:

As early as 1737, 100 acres "Boys' Venture", Dorchester County, Maryland
Nov. 23, 1739, 100 acres known as "Flat Ridge", Mispillion Hd., Kent Co., Delaware
Aug. 29, 1740, 95 acres "Thomas's Choice" near Tommchow Branch, Kent Co., Delaware
Dec. 22, 1740, 200 acres "Addition to Boyse's Venture", Dorchester Co., Maryland
Acquired prior 1756, 110 acres "Good Luck", Dorchester Co., Maryland
Acquired prior 1758, 63 acres "Clifton's Choice", Dorchester Co., Maryland
May 20, 1766, a tract of 224.8 acres near road to Marshy Hope Bridge, Delaware
Feb. 20, 1776, 50 acres in Mispillion Hundred, Kent Co., Delaware

The disruptions of the Revolutionary War seemed to have left fewer records of normal family life for the researcher of family groups of the latter half of the 18th century. (This is true also for the Thomas Waples family.) In the case of the Clifton family, no surviving church records remain for informative vital statistics--indeed, the family does not appear to have been very religiously inclined.

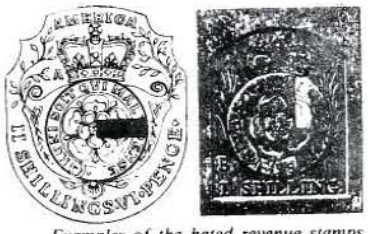
104.

The reader is particularly recommended to the following chart on Thomas Clifton (IV)'s family, and to the full text of his Last Will in the Wills Section, relating to the phrasing concerning our ancestor, Richard Clifton, his eldest son. Thomas Clifton, the patriarch poignantly wrote of Richard "if ever he comes again". It seems to have been written with some sorrow as he contemplated his last days, with Richard and the grandchildren, Isaiah (our ancestor) and Celia far from him. Perhaps he had not heard from them since 1777 or 1778, and was facing the fact that he might never see them again in this world.

The chapter which follows on Richard Clifton will explore in depth the factors bearing on this son's exodus with his family which included Isaiah Clifton, our ancestor. As near as this author can determine, the prodigal Richard never returned.

Scharf's "History of Delaware" related that by 1816, the son, Nathan Clifton, executor named by his father, was in possession of some 800 acres in the ancestral area, and of perhaps other holdings in Maryland.

"Sell not virtue to purchase wealth, or liberty to purchase power."



Examples of the hated revenue stamps required for every kind of publication.



Revere's "Sword in Hand" money.



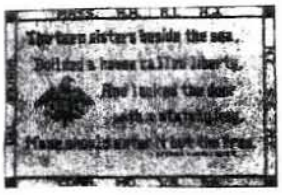
A Stamp Act official being attacked and beaten by angry citizens.

THOMAS CLIFTON (IV)
* c. 1710, + prior Nov. 2, 1785
Married:

His father: (!) Thomas Clifton (III)
* c. 1675
His mother:

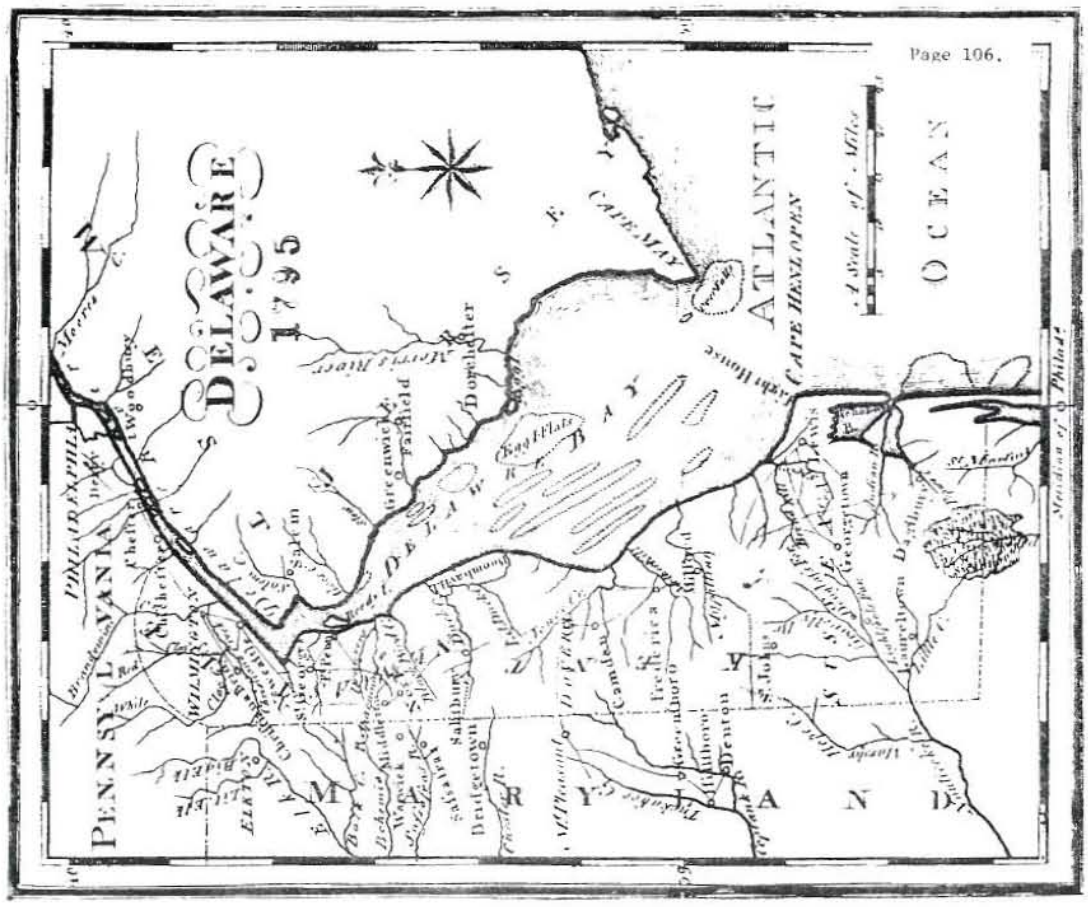
Children:

1. Richard Clifton, * c. 1735, + _____, 00 _____: Heired "one negro woman named Jean and (ANC) fifty acres of land with the plantation wheare on he did live on the north west End of a tract of land called Addition to Boyces Venter and five pounds to be paid to him out of my estate if ever he comes for it, if not to his son Ezaih (Isaiah) Clifton and his heirs for ever if either of them comes heare again" and "I give and bequeath to my gran children Esaiah Clifton and Seala (Celia ?) Clifton each of them a two year ould heafer a peace if ever he comes back again and one young sow to Esaih Clifton and to inherit no more of my estate". (Underlining by author.)
2. Thomas Clifton (V).
3. Ezekiel Clifton
4. Daniel Clifton
5. Shadrick Clifton
6. Matthew Clifton
7. Betty Clifton, 00 _____ Burriss
8. Ann Clifton, 00 _____ Anderson
9. Mary Clifton, 00 _____ Mills
10. Benitha Clifton, 00 _____ Morgan
11. Phebe Clifton, 00 _____ Cole
12. Nathan Clifton (Named as Executor)
13. Clemment Clifton (my Young Son) "to receive two years schooling out of my estate"



Thomas Clifton (IV) penned his will on October 29, 1783, and it was presented for probate on November 2, 1785. The lengthy will is quoted in full in the Wills Section of this volume. Excerpt above is given on our ancestor, Richard Clifton's legacy, which ties in the relationship of the author's great, great, great-grandfather, Isaiah Clifton, with the earlier Thomas Cliftons.

Child No. 3 of the above chart, Ezekiel Clifton, heired "one negro man called Jem that he carried away with him and what other goods he has received". (He was in Jones Co., N.C. by the time of the 1790 census.)





Page 107.

DELAWARE.
1838

Scale of Miles

Area of Thomas Clifton (IV) holdings in Kent and Sussex Counties of Delaware, and Dorchester County, Maryland.

Page 108.

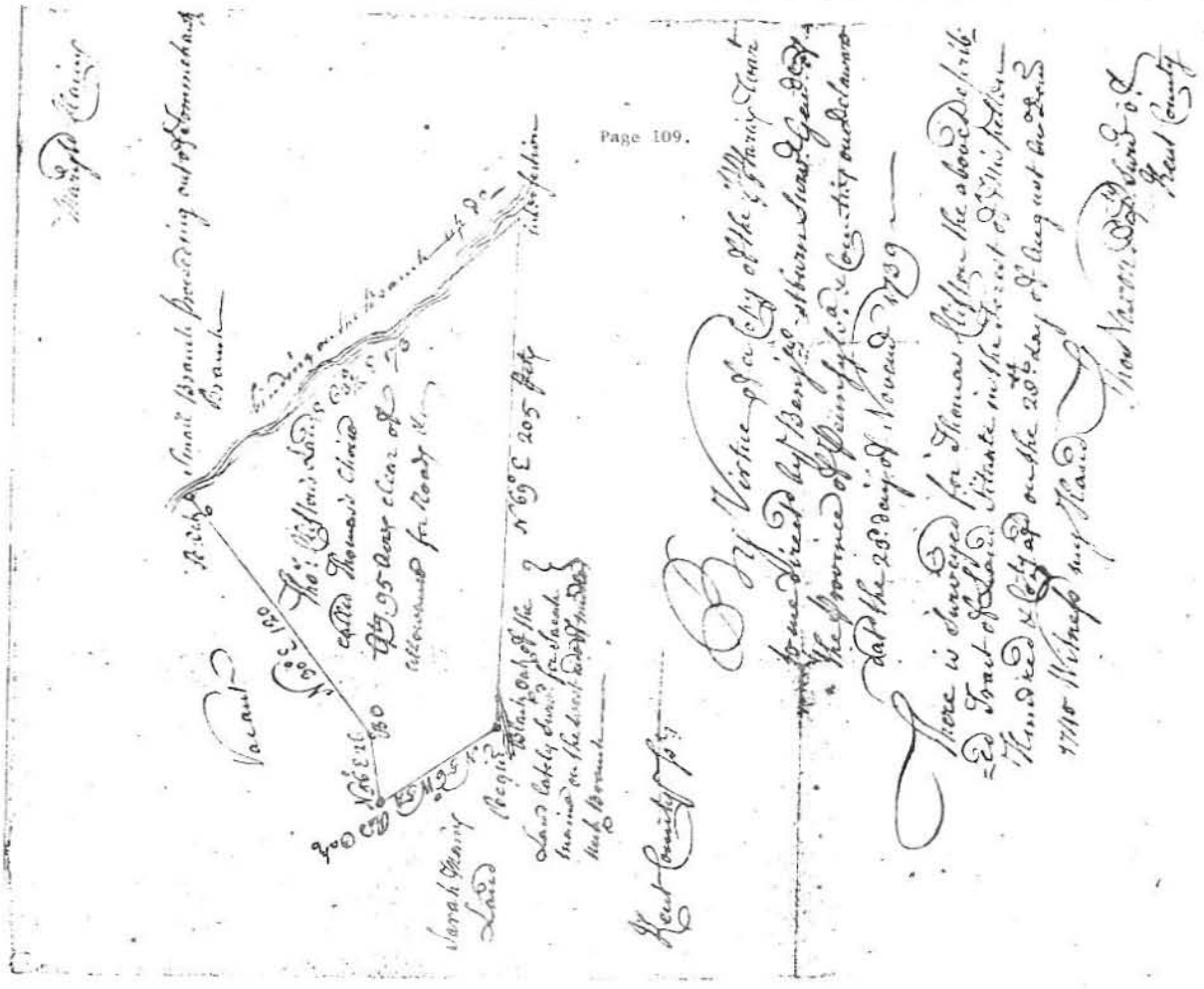
Pennſylvania, and Counties on Delaware, } ſs.

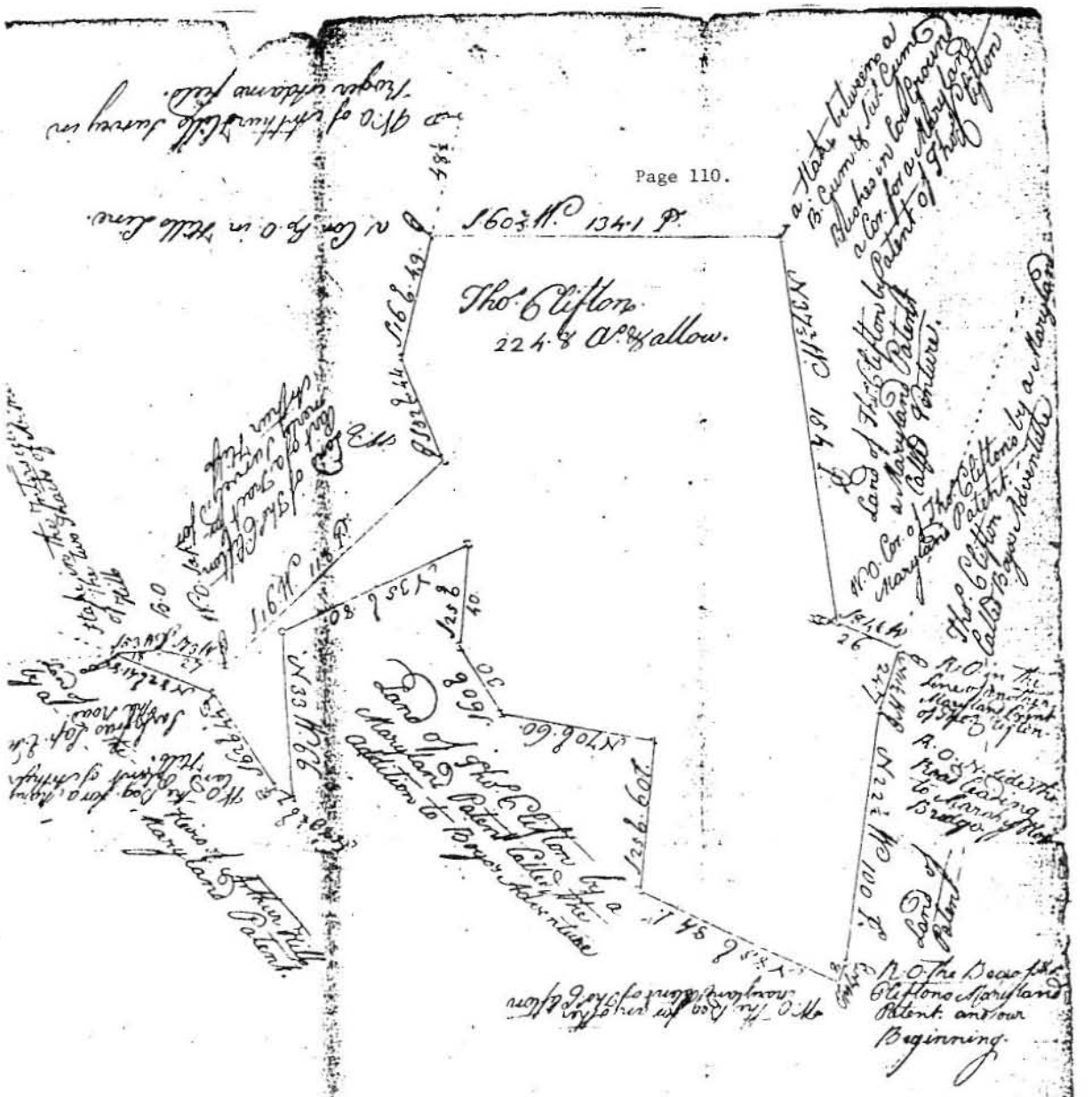
By the Proprietaries.

WHEREAS Thomas Clifton —— of the County of Kent —— hath requeſted of Us that We would be pleaſed to grant him a Survey on One hundred & —— Acres of Land, ſcituate on the Flat Bridge in the Forest of Mispillion Hundred, Adjoining the North East Side of his dwelling Plantation in the ſaid County & —— for which He agrees to pay to our Uſe, from the Date thereof, the yearly Quit-rent of One Penny Sterling for every Acre of the ſame, and one whole Year's Rent on every Alienation: THESE are therefore to authorize and require thee to ſurvey or cauſe to be ſurveyed unto the ſaid Thomas Clifton — at the Place aforeſaid, contiguous to Surveys there made the ſaid Quantity of 100 — Acres, if not already ſurveyed or appropriated, and make Return thereof into the Secretary's Office, in order for Confirmation; for which this ſhall be thy ſufficient Warrant. GIVEN under my Hand, and the Seal of our Land-Office, at *Philadelphia*, this 29th Day of November 1739

To *Benjamin Eaſtburn*, Surveyor-General.

Page 109.





A Draught of a Tract or Parcel of Land & Swamp, Situate in the Forest of Whispillion Hundred Kent County on Delaware, Containing two hundred twenty four Acres & eight Tenths of any Acre: And the Usual Allowance of 6 p. Cent for Roads & Highways. Surveyed for Thos. Clifton May 20th 1766. By Virtue of the Honourable the Proprietaries Warrant to him granted, bearing Date at Philadelphia November the 23d 1739. and Returned into the Surveyor Generals Office at Philadelphia.

By Sam.l M.Call Dep.t Surv.r of Kent.

Page 111.

ORIGINAL PATENT BY THE PROPRIETARY OF MARYLAND ISSUED DEC. 22, 1740, TO THOMAS CLIFTON FOR 200 ACRES OF "ADDITION TO BOYSE'S ADVENTURE", Dorchester Co., Maryland.

Thomas Clifton (IV)'s Will executed on October 29, 1783, bequeathed this same 200 acres as follows:

50 acres to "eldest son, Richard Clifton, if ever he comes, if not to his son Isaiah" (OUR ANCESTORS);
100 acres to "second son, Thomas Clifton" (V)
50 acres to "seventh son, Nathan Clifton", who was also the executor.

Thomas Clifton's 200 acres Additions to Boyses Adventure

Charles &c Know ye that Whereas in pursuance of our Instructions to our Governor and Judge in Land Affairs for granting all back Lands on the borders of this our province bearing date the fourteenth day of June Anno Dom 1734 and thirty three and registred in our Land Office Henry Hall's Deputy Surveyor of our County of Dorchester hath by his Certificate returned into our Land Office certified that he hath laid out for a certain Thomas Clifton of said County a tract of Land lying and being in said County the outside bounds containing two hundred acres called Addition to Boyses Adventure and upon such Conditions and Terms as are expressed in our Conditions of plantation of our said province bearing date the fifth day of April Sixteen hundred and eighty four and remaining upon Record in our said province together with such Alterations as in them are made by subsequent Conditions bearing date the fourth day of December Sixteen hundred and ninety six Together with our Instructions bearing date the London the twelfth day of September seventeen hundred and twelve and registred in our Secretary's Office of our said province and for which in said Land by said Thomas Clifton hath accounted to pay unto us the sum of four pounds Sterling Sterling as the same is Rated Therefore hereby grant unto him the said Thomas Clifton all that the aforesaid Tract or parcel of Land called Addition to Boyses Adventure lying and being in the County aforesaid and on our bounds

Beginning at a marked white Oak standing on the north side of the said Cliftons plantation and on the southernmost end of a small neck of land called Boyses Adventure and on the west side of the north east fork of Transhack River then run north fifty degrees west forty perches then north thirty five degrees west one hundred and six perches then west thirty perches then north twenty four degrees east one hundred and thirty four perches then north fifty east sixteen west one hundred and forty eight perches then north eighty five degrees west eighty four perches then south twenty four degrees west forty perches then north seventy degrees east sixty perches then south west forty degrees east thirty perches then south twenty five degrees west forty perches then north thirty five degrees west eighty perches then north thirty three degrees west sixty six perches then north sixty five degrees west forty two perches then north forty degrees west forty perches then south forty seven degrees west forty perches then south twenty two degrees west fifteen perches then south seventeen degrees west twenty perches then with a straight line to the beginning containing two hundred acres of Land more or less according to the Certificate of survey thereupon taken and returned into our Land Office bearing date the twenty third day of April Sixteen hundred and forty and there remaining together with all the rights profits benefits and privileges thereunto belonging Royal mines excepted To have and to hold the same unto him the said Thomas Clifton his heirs and assigns forever to be holden of us and our heirs as of our manner of Kinlache in free and common Soccage by fealty only for all manner of services Yielding and paying therefore yearly unto us and our heirs at our Receipt at the City of St Mary's at the two most usual feasts in the year viz the Feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and Michael the Archangel by even and equal portions the rents of eight Pence Sterling in Silver or Gold and for a fine upon every Alienation of the said Land or any part thereof to us or our heirs or Successors five shillings Silver or Gold or the Gold Value thereof in such Coin as we our heirs or such Officer or Officers as shall be appointed by us and our heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same shall accept in discharge thereof at the choice of us and our heirs of such Officers aforesaid provided that the said fine for Alienation shall not be paid unto us and our heirs or such Officers or Officers above such Alienation and the said Alienation entered upon Record either in the Provincial Court or County Court where the same land lyeth within one month next after such Alienation then the said Alienation shall be Void and of no Effect Given under our Great Seal of our said province of Maryland this twenty second day of December seventeen hundred and forty Witness Our trusty and well beloved James Lord Ogle Baron of Kenlaine Lieutenant General and Chief Governor of our said province of Maryland Chancellor and Keeper of the Great Seal thereof

Jam Ogle

By the PROPRIETARIES.

Page 112.

Pennsylvania, ss. WHEREAS *Thomas Clifton sen.* of the County of *Kent* hath requested that we would allow *him* to take up *fifty* Acres of Land *adjoining his other land in Mushmillion Hundred* in the said County

(Provided the same Land does not lie in or interfere with our Manor of *Freith* or any other of our Manors or appropriated Tracts) for which *he* agrees to pay to our Receiver General to our Use, immediately, at the Rate of *Five pounds sterling or value in* Current Money of this Province, for every Hundred Acres; and to take out a Patent of Confirmation for the same within the Term of Two Years from the Date hereof; and also to pay the yearly Quit-Rent, of *One penny* Sterling for every Acre thereof, to Us, our Heirs and Assigns for ever, to commence from *six months after date hereof*. These are therefore to authorise and require you to survey, or cause to be surveyed unto the said *Thomas Clifton sen.* *fifty* Acres, if not already surveyed or appropriated, and to make return thereof into the Secretary's Office, in order for Confirmation, as aforesaid; for which this shall be your sufficient Warrant: Which Warrant and the Survey thereon made, in case the said *Thomas Clifton sen.* fulfil the above agreement in all Things on his Part, shall be valid, otherwise void. WITNESS *John Penn* Esquire, one of the said Proprietaries, who as well in his own Right, as by Virtue of certain Powers from *John Penn* Esq. *the other Proprietary and the Right Hon.ble Lady Juliana Penn* his *Testamentary Guardian*—hath hereunto set his Hand, and caused the Seal of the Land-Office to be affixed at *Philadelphia*, this *twentieth* Day of *February* *anno Domini* One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy *six*

To *John Lukens*, Surveyor-General.

John Penn

CHAPTER TWENTY-SIX

RICHARD CLIFTON
* c. 1735, + in England ?
THE LOYALIST CHAPTER



Richard Clifton, our ancestor, the eldest son of Thomas Clifton (IV), was a colonial Loyalist. In 1776, a contemporary definition of the "Loyalist" was "a person whose head was in England, but whose body was in America, and whose neck needed to be stretched!". A dictionary definition is that a Loyalist is a person who remained loyal to the British during the American Revolution. Ideological belief or an act such as supplying information to the British, correspondence, piloting British vessels, joining the British Army, or selling supplies to the enemy might place a person in this category.

By the conclusion of the Revolutionary War, it came to be said by these Loyalists:

> "There will scarce be a village in England without some American dust in it, by the time we all come to rest."

The remains of our ancestor, Richard Clifton, seemingly may lay at rest in that distant Isle.

Among early records, we found that Richard Clifton, obviously already a propertied adult, of Dorchester County, Maryland, by a deed (Old #14, Folio 711) did convey to Thomas Clifton (IV) (his father) the following on June 2, 1753, for a sum of £ 54 current paper money:

"One negro woman called Jean, about 30 yrs. of age	2 dishes
2 cows	2 basons
1 black mare	1 iron pot
5 head sheep	1 oval table (at Daniel Bozmans)
8 head of hogs	1 Box Iron
1 feather bed and furniture	1 Laspan (sp. ?)

and other of my rights and properties all belonging to me with a pare of halyards".

The bill of sale was witnessed by two of Richard's brothers, Thomas Clifton, Junior (or V), and Ezekiel Clifton (the 2nd and 3rd sons of Thomas Clifton (IV) who were presumably also adults in 1753.

One can only conjecture what occasioned Richard's divesting himself of this personal property. He probably was unmarried at the time and preparing to enter some occupation other than "Planter". Perhaps he was going to sea with no further need for this property ?

114.

Thirty years, and a war (Revolutionary) later, we noted that his father, Thomas Clifton (IV), when writing his will on October 29, 1783, did bequeath "one negro woman named Jean to his eldest son Richard". If this Jean was the same one of the bill of sale in 1753, she would have been 60 years old in 1783.

We located a land entry of July 15, 1776 that Richard obtained a warrant for a re-survey of "Daniel's Adventure" in Dorchester County, Maryland. This tract had been an original grant to Daniel Clifton. An entry of April 14, 1777, shows the survey completed on "Richard's Venture" previously "Daniel's Venture" and referred to the fact this was originally granted to Daniel on April 12, 1740. This latter further defines location as Nanticoke Road bordering the main road. (The original patentee, Daniel, in this case is understood to be a brother of Richard's father).

When the American Revolution came to Sussex and Kent Counties, the inhabitants were reluctant to sever ties with the mother country, as were the residents of adjacent lower counties of Maryland. The Anglican Church was the strongest denomination and the two rectors in Sussex County were sympathetic with the Tories or Loyalists. While Sussex had a few prominent militia commanders and the Rev. Matthew Wilson, Presbyterian Minister, who were staunch patriots, the majority were conservatives and Loyalists.

The people of Sussex County had protested against British taxation in the 1760s and opposed the Stamp Act, which was repealed in 1766. Strong opposition to the Townshend Act of 1767 which imposed a tax on selected commodities including tea also appeared in southern Delaware. Parliament soon repealed these taxes except on tea. When the British government sent tea ships to America in 1773, riots followed. The tea ship in the Delaware River turned back without unloading its cargo, but "Indians"(disguised citizens) threw the tea chests overboard in Boston Harbor.

In June 1777, David Hall and some other Whigs complained to Congress that trade between the Tories and British off shore was openly carried on, that the enemy had recently recruited sixty men in the upper part of Sussex County, and that Simon Kollock, a former member of the Assembly, and Sheriff Dorman Lofland were purchasing cattle for British vessels with £ 70,000 in counterfeit American money.

The residents feared in August 1777, that Howe's fleet of 228 vessels off Lewes was bringing an invading army. However, Howe turned and sailed up the Chesapeake and occupied instead New Castle County, Delaware, from the west before advancing to Philadelphia.

When the October election in 1777 was held in Sussex County, conditions were so disturbed that no one was elected to the Assembly. With the removal of the British from Philadelphia in the Spring of 1778, the number of enemy vessels in Delaware Bay decreased, and the activity of Sussex County Tories diminished.

115.

Thorough search of available records at the Archives in Dover, forced the author to the conclusion that as a result of activities not sympathetic to the Patriot cause, Richard Clifton, and presumably his family, (spouse, son Isaiah and daughter Seala or Celia), had fled the country.

The copies from printed archival records concerning Richard are being included herein, and the reader may wish to draw his own conclusions where only this fragmentary information remains to us.

To properly understand Richard's motives, it is necessary to know more about the political climate of the times in which he lived. Our history books have never presented both sides of the question of the American Revolution in full balance.

Life in Sussex and Kent Counties still has about it a lingering air of strict and rock-ribbed conservatism which might be said to be the very breath of the American Revolutionary era as it was known on the Delmarva Peninsula. It is not easy to consider after two centuries of tales about the fathers of our country and their revolutionary spirit, that only 11 of the 13 colonies were solidly committed to the fight for independence.

It has been variously estimated that anywhere from half to 4/5s of the 14,000 Sussex Countians in 1776 were Loyalists committed, if not absolutely to the King, at least to a very cautious approach to independence. In the years before the revolution these neighboring counties on Delmarva (the peninsula consisting of the eastern shore counties of Virginia, Maryland and Delaware) were very English, very agricultural, and very isolated. The people were rooted to the soil and to a view of themselves as Englishmen.

The conservatives known as Tories or Loyalists in the parlance of the day, were strongly in the majority in the lower counties of Sussex and Kent in Delaware. Along with their English heritage went a generally strong belief in the tenets of the Church of England. Althouth there were, in fact, more Presbyterian Churches in Sussex at the outbreak of the war, Presbyterianism was a relatively new development and the Anglicans continued to hold a considerable numerical edge.

Isolation contributed to the conservative views of the people of this area. In an era when the primary means of transportation was by boat or bad roads, Delmarva was removed from the great thoroughfares of inter-colonial commerce. Most of the contact with the outside world came from the ships, many of them English, that stopped at Lewes or from the smaller coastal trading vessels which plied the navigable waters and creeks.

It is a curiousity of Delaware history that the strong loyalist stand taken by the Tories in Sussex during the Revolution has been often overlooked. It had been continued to be regularly played down

116.

ORIGINAL PATENT BY THE PROPRIETARY OF MARYLAND ISSUED ON DEC. 10, 1740, TO DANIEL CLIFTON FOR 100 ACRES OF "DANIEL'S ADVENTURE", Dorchester County, Maryland.

A Warrant for re-survey of 57 acres of the above tract was granted on July 15, 1776, to Richard Clifton (our ancestor), and his tract designation was officially changed to "RICHARD'S VENTURE", by an entry of April 14, 1777. In that year, however, the location was recognized as being in Nanticoke Hundred of Sussex County, Delaware.

Daniel Clifton
100 acres
Daniels Adventure

✓

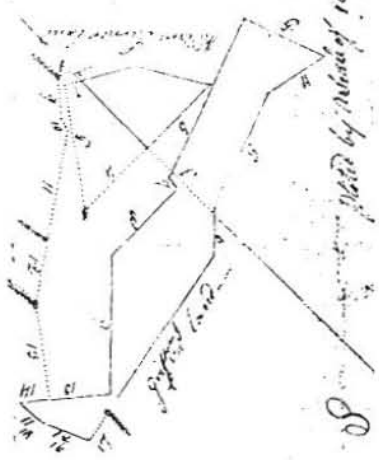
THESE ARE TO KNOW YE that we Resolved in pursuance of our Instructions to our Governor and Judges for Land Affairs for granting our Land Warrants on the Borders of this our Province bearing date the fourteenth day of June one thousand seven hundred and thirty three and registred in our Land Office for Dorchester County by his Certificate returned into our Land Office aforesaid that the said Daniel Clifton of said County a Tract of Land lying and being in said County on our said Borders containing one hundred acres called Daniels Adventure and upon such Conditions and Terms as are exhibited in our Conditions of Plantation of our said Province bearing date the fifth day of April one thousand seven hundred and eighty four and remaining upon Record in our said Province Together with such Alterations as in them are made by our further Conditions bearing date the fourth day of December one thousand seven hundred and ninety six Together with the Additions bearing date at London the twelfth day of September seventeen hundred and twelve and signified in our Instructions to Our Officers of our said Province and for which said Land the said Daniel Clifton has received into Our hands the Sum of forty shillings sterling Caution for the same We do thereupon hereby grant unto him the said Daniel Clifton all that the aforesaid Tract or Parcel of Land called Daniels Adventure lying and being in the County aforesaid and our said Borders Beginning at a marked white Oak standing on the east side of the north east fork of Nanticoke River and about thirty three perches from John Bowens's Corner Line of Land called Morgans Valley then runs southeast and by east one hundred fifty perches then east by south one hundred perches then south thirty five degrees east fifty four perches then south twenty five degrees east seventy perches then north sixty five degrees west one hundred and forty perches then south forty six degrees west ten perches then northwest seventy six perches then west one hundred and ten perches then north six degrees west seventy four perches then south forty degrees west twenty four perches then south twenty degrees west forty perches then by a straight Line to the Beginning containing one hundred acres of Land more or less according to the Certificate of Survey thereof taken and returned into our Land Office bearing date the twelfth day of April one thousand seven hundred and forty and those remaining together with all Rights Profits benefits and privileges thereunto belonging Royal mines excepted To have and to hold the same unto him the said Daniel Clifton his heirs and Assigns forever to be holden of us and our heirs as of our Manor of Nanticoke in fee and common Soccage by fealty only for all manner of other services Yielding and paying therefore Yearly unto us and our heirs at our Receipt at Our City of St Mary's at the two most usual Feasts in the Year Viz the Feasts of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and St Michael the Archangel by even and equal portions the rents of four shillings Sterling money silver or Gold and for a fine upon every Alienation of the said Land or any parcel thereof the whole Years Rent in silver or Gold at the full Value thereof such fine and dividends as we and our heirs or such Officer or Officers as shall be appointed by us and our heirs from time to time to come to be collected and received shall accept in discharge thereof all the Choice of us and our heirs or such Officer or Officers aforesaid Provided that if the said rents or fine for Alienation shall not be paid unto us and our heirs or such Officer or Officers aforesaid after such Alienation and the said Alienation entered upon Record in the Office of the Commissary Court for County aforesaid Where the same parcel of Land lyeth within one month next after such Alienation then the said Alienation shall be void and of no Effect Given under our Great Seal of our said Province of Maryland this tenth day of December seventeen hundred and forty Witness our trusty and well beloved Samuel Ogle Esqr Lieutenant General and Chief Governor of our said Province of Maryland Chancellor and Keeper of the Great Seal thereof

Sam Ogle Chanr



ONE ROOM AND LOFT





By the PROPRIETARIES.

Pennsylvania, and *Counties annexed*, ss. WHEREAS Richard Clifton late of the County of Dorchester in the Province of Maryland, but now of Sussex County upon Delaware, by humble Petition hath represented to us that he is seized and possessed of a Tract of Land called "Daniel's Adventure" containing Acres originally granted to a certain Daniel Clifton

~~which was granted~~ by the Proprietary of Maryland under the annual Quit-Rent of four *Shillings* Sterling per Hundred Acres, and which ~~was~~ heretofore deemed to lay in the Province of Maryland, but now (by the provincial Line lately run and established between the said Province of Maryland and the lower Counties on Delaware) fallen into Sussex — County upon Delaware: And that he is desirous of attorning and obtaining our Grant of Confirmation for the same, together with some vacant Land contiguous thereto, for which Vacancy he agrees to pay us at the Rate of *Five Pounds* Sterling, or the Value thereof in Current Money of this Province, for every Hundred Acres, with Interest and the yearly Quit-Rent of *One Penny* Sterling per Acre, to commence from 12 Months after the Date hereof, and one Year's Rent on every alienation, and to pay the proprietary Demand against the said granted Land, and to take out the said Patent of Confirmation within Two Years from the Date hereof; and for that Purpose hath requested us to grant him our special Warrant of Re-Survey for re-surveying the said original Tract, and adding thereunto any Vacancy which may be found contiguous thereunto, to which we have thought proper to condescend. These are therefore to authorise and require you to re-survey or cause to be re-surveyed the said original Tract with the Vacancy aforesaid, and to reduce the whole into one intire Tract, and to make return thereof into our Secretary's Office in order for Confirmation, carefully distinguishing in your Draught and Return the said original Tract, and the added Vacancy: And this shall be your sufficient Warrant; which Warrant, and the Re-Survey thereon made, in Case the said Richard Clifton fulfil the above Agreement in all Things on his Part, shall be valid, otherwise void. *WITNESS* JOHN PENN, Esquire, one of the Proprietaries, who as well in his own Right as by Virtue of certain Powers from JOHN PENN, Junior, Esquire, the other Proprietor, and the Right Honorable Lady JULIANA PENN, his Testamentary Guardian, hath hereunto set his Hand, and caused the Seal of the Land-Office to be affixed at *Philadelphia*, this fifteenth Day of July One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy

To JOHN LUKENS, Surveyor-General.

until 1940 with the publication of a monograph "The Delaware Loyalists" by Dr. Harold Bell Hancock, a Dover native and Delaware historian.

The Loyalist stand taken by Sussex was entirely logical when viewed in the terms of the day and it should be noted that in many cases the residents of the area displayed as much courage and resolve in defending their status as Englishmen as their more liberal opponents showed in the opposite direction. Two hundred years of emphasis on the achievements of the founding fathers have caused many important aspects of the struggle to be swept under the rug of history.

It was, in 1776 and the years that followed, a time of confusion and terror, a time when the established patterns of generations were quivering and falling into ruins about the feet of men and women whose lives had been governed by those patterns. It was a time when men who had exercised the greatest authority and leadership in the county found themselves outlaws, their views declared illegal, and those they considered dangerous radicals leading the colonies toward what they believed was the wildest sort of folly.

An examination of the gradual shift from responsible opposition to the repressive dictates of the British Government shows many curious alignments. In October 1773, the Delaware Assembly established the colony's first "Committee of Correspondence and Communication with the other Colonies". Even at that time the political makeup of the assembly was conservative enough that of the five members of the first committee, only two were strongly in favor of independence. One of the five was later to become the state's most notorious Loyalist, Thomas Robinson of Indian River Hundred.

The first Congress met in September 1774 in Carpenter's Hall in Philadelphia. Among the measures passed were "non-importation, non-consumption and non-exportation" agreements in effect dissolving all commercial agreements with Great Britain after December 1, 1774, unless Parliament lifted the repressive statutes which had started the process in motion in the first place.

On June 11, 1776, the Lewistown (Lewes) Committee of Safety alerted Congress that 1500 Tories had assembled along Cedar Creek, eighteen miles above the town--and that their intention was to proceed to Lewes and join the British forces on board some men-of-war in the Horekill Road who were to land that night in order to cut off three companies of the Continental Troops at that place. Further it was reported the Tories had been apprehended and that they had been supplied with arms and ammunition by the men-of-war.

The revolt, as it happened, was caused when the Whigs (Patriots) circulated a petition calling for a constitutional convention after the recommendation of congress earlier in the month that a government favoring independence should be formed.

The Tories of Sussex immediately circulated a counter petition, supposedly written by Thomas Robinson (well known Indian River farmer, storekeeper, and Assemblyman). It claimed that the Whig petition had only 300 signatures while the Tories had gotten 5000. When John Clark of Kent County made his way to present the Tory document to Congress, he was seized by the Whigs, put in stocks, and the petition of the Tories destroyed. Congress sent 3000 Pennsylvania militiamen under the command of Col. Miles to break up the insurrection. While Robinson and other leaders were placed under bond at the time, they were pardoned in short order by the Assembly. That was to be the rule for more than a year in lower Delaware.

Tories were everywhere. Their "aid and comfort to the enemy" was to become a regular occurrence and they went about expressing their doubts about the legitimacy of the patriotic struggle with relative impunity.

Shortly after the Declaration of Independence was passed and signed on July 4, 1776, in Philadelphia, Congress called up the colonial militias as an early step toward increasing the size of the Continental Army. The militia was placed under the command of Colonel John Haslet of Kent County. A few years later, your ancestors, Samuel and Comfort nee Waples Cary, were to name their first born son, Samuel "Haslet" Cary--"in memory of the Colonel" as the minister entered his baptism in the church record. This Samuel Cary was known as "Haslet" Cary all his life.

In the absence of many militiamen from Sussex, the Tories became active anew. A communication from the Sussex Council of Safety reported curious activities in the area of Broad Creek and over the line in Maryland, and "a number of armed vessels lately appearing in our rivers, occasions us to think ourselves bound in dutie both to our county and our families, to lay our case before you".

They wrote that the British vessel "Fowey" had appeared in the lower Nanticoke River with several tenders and that it was receiving supplies and assistance from the residents of the area. Inhabitants of Somerset and Dorchester counties in Maryland, and Sussex County, Delaware, have men on board these men-of-war and tenders, either trading or enlisting, taking the oath of allegiance, etc.--and that this captain of the tenders registers the name of every person who goes on board them. We are also fully convinced that numbers of the inhabitants have actually voluntarily entered into the service under Lord Dummore, some of whom we have reason to believe now bear command on board these tenders, and we look upon them as a more dangerous enemy than the Europeans. They know our country and are able to carry the vessels they command to the heads of our rivers.

When the first elections were held for the new State General Assembly in October 1776, a mob of five or six hundred Tories gathered in the town and chopped down the Liberty Pole. John McKinley of New Castle County, Delaware, himself a conservative, was elected by the General Assembly as the state's first President and Chief Magistrate.

According to Harold Hancock (Loyalist historian) the worst appointments involved judgeships to which out and out British sympathizers were in some cases appointed. Continental officers, in Tory-ridden Sussex County who captured Loyalists, found it necessary to send their prisoners directly to Congress since there was "no great probability that Tory judges will punish Tory offenders".

The situation became almost a bad joke. It would seem the legislators appeared to have done their best to overlook any evidence of Loyalist sentiment in the state, even at a time when many lower Delaware and Eastern Shore Maryland Loyalists were openly aiding the British.

Finally, the Assembly acted and 200 Delaware militiamen were sent to Sussex County to quell the Loyalist activities in company with the Maryland Battalion under Colonel Richardson. It was found that Loyalist sentiment was so strong in the county at the time that it was virtually impossible to stamp it out. Sheriff Lofland (a Tory leader) fled into the swamp. In one instance where a reward was offered for information leading to the capture of him, the Tories topped it.

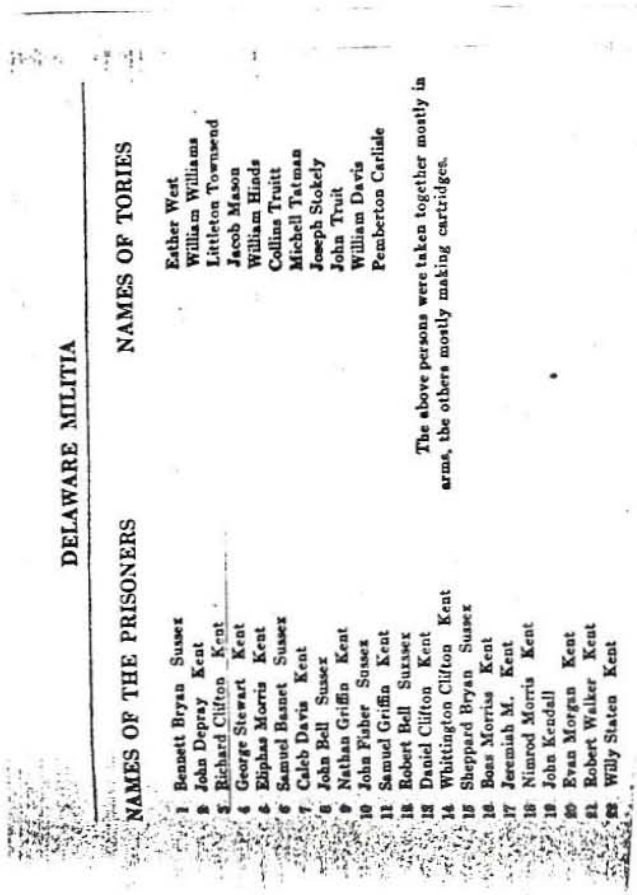
The climax of the struggle between the Loyalists and Patriots came in the summer of 1777. The Loyalists then were said to outnumber the Patriots by more than two to one on many parts of the peninsula. The British invasion in September 1777 brought to light many Loyalists.

The British, after several battles, occupied Philadelphia on September 25, 1777, forcing Congress to flee to Lancaster and then to York in Pennsylvania. Although many Loyalist residents of the lower peninsula were ready to rise up in support of the British, most simply fled to join them in Philadelphia.

Throughout the months of Howe's forays along the Chesapeake and into northern Delaware, the British successfully recruited men along the rivers and creeks leading into Sussex and Kent from the Chesapeake. Several Lewes pilots it is known had sailed with Howe's fleet.

When elections for the Assembly were held on October 1, 1777, pandemonium broke out at the polls at the courthouse in Lewes. The Whigs attempted to enforce the rule that voters must take an oath of allegiance to the independent colonies before their vote could be recorded. The traditional Tory gathering of several hundred boisterous souls at the polls threatened to throw the Whigs out of the courthouse if they persisted in their demand.

A Major Henry Fisher, one of the county's leading patriotic spokesmen, demanded that the election be adjourned if the oath were not taken. With that, the Tories set on him and would have injured him seriously if he hadn't been saved by the timely arrival of the militia. The Whigs went on the counter attack and the melee resulted in the Tories fleeing through the windows of the courthouse with the milita fast behind them!



DELAWARE MILITIA

NAMES OF THE PRISONERS		NAMES OF TORIES
1	Bennett Bryan Sussex	
2	John Depray Kent	
3	Richard Clifton Kent	Esther West
4	George Stewart Kent	William Williams
5	Elipha Morris Kent	Littleton Townsend
6	Samuel Basnet Sussex	Jacob Mason
7	Caleb Davis Kent	William Hinds
8	John Bell Sussex	Collins Truitt
9	Nathan Griffin Kent	Michell Tatman
10	John Fisher Sussex	Joseph Stokely
11	Samuel Griffin Kent	John Truit
12	Robert Bell Sussex	William Davis
13	Daniel Clifton Kent	Pemberton Carlisle
14	Whittington Clifton Kent	
15	Sheppard Bryan Sussex	
16	Boas Morriss Kent	
17	Jeremiah M. Kent	
18	Nimrod Morris Kent	
19	John Kendall	
20	Evan Morgan Kent	
21	Robert Walker Kent	
22	Willy Staten Kent	

The above persons were taken together mostly in arms, the others mostly making cartridges.

RECOGNIZANCE OF LITTLETON TOWNSEND

Kent County, SS. Memorandum, That Littleton Townsend of Sussex County, Yeoman, Thomas Evans of the same County, Innkeeper, and Joseph Polk of Sussex County aforesaid, Husbandman—on the third day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy seven, came before me William Killen Esq. one of the Justices of the Delaware State assigned to hear and determine all Treasons Murders and other Offences by the Laws of the same State made Capital or Felonies of Death perpetrated within the several Counties of the Delaware State afores'd and in their proper person did acknowledge themselves to owe to the said State in manner and form following, viz. The aforesaid Littleton Townsend the sum of Four Hundred Pounds, and the afores'd Thomas Evans and Joseph

Polk in Two Hundred Pounds each, lawful money of the said State, to be levied of their several Goods and Chattels Lands and tenements, and of every of them for the use of the said State, if the afores'd Littleton Townsend shall happen to make default in the condition underwritten.

The Condition of this Recognizance is such That if the above bounden Littleton Townsend shall personally appear at the next Court of Oyer and Terminer and General Goal Delivery to be holden for Sussex County afores'd at the Town of Lewes in the same County, and do then and there answer all such matters and things as shall be objected against him, he being charged with having traiterously levied War against the said State and not depart without Leave of the Court; That then this Recognizance to be void.

WILLIAM KILLEN

RECOGNIZANCES ENTERED BY OTHERS, as above

Name	Sureties	Charge	Date	Amount
Whittington Clifton	Richard Clifton	Evidence	1777	£ 200. 0. 0
Bennet Bryan		Treason	1777	400. 0. 0
Pemberton Carlile William Davis	John Davis	Treason	1777	400. 0. 0
Shepherd Bryan	Bennet Bryan	Treason	1777	400. 0. 0
Colline Truitt	Mitchell Tatman	Treason	1777	400. 0. 0
Joseph Stockley	Mitchel Tatman	Treason	1777	200. 0. 0
Hester West	Alexander Rutherford	Evidence	1777	200. 0. 0
John Fisher	William Laws	Treason	1777	600. 0. 0
Richard Clifton	William Laws	Treason	1777	400. 0. 0
John Carlile		Evidence	1777	200. 0. 0
Elisha Dickerson	Thomas Kellan	Treason	1778	50. 0. 0
Nehemiah Carey	Joseph Caldwell	Levying War	1778	800. 0. 0
Jonathan Burroughs	Joseph Polk et al		1778	500. 0. 0
William Huffington	John Fisher	Treason	1779	800. 0. 0
John Smith		Evidence	1780	200. 0. 0
Jeremiah Veach		Treason	1780	000. 0. 0
John Hudson (of Cuper)		Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Henry Hudson do		Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Eli Wharton		Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Richard Coverdale	Bennitt Warren	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Benedict Conner		Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
William Veach		Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Thomas Coverdale	William Passwater	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Elias Jones	Patrick Lingo	Treason	1780	3000. 0. 0
Thomas Wharton Jr.		Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Charles Williams Jr.	Chas. Williams Sr.	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Levey Messick	Joseph Morris	Treason	1780	2500. 0. 0
William Blocksom Jr.	Samuel Shankland	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Frederick Collings	Samuel Shanklin	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
James Abbott	William Tatman	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Eli Williams	Joshua Deputy	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
John Truitt William Williams	John Plowman	Treason	1780	1000. 0. 0
Townsend Carlile	John Late	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0

*Hester West to give evidence against—Solomon Beach, John Hudson, John Tucker, Nusery Deputy, Jonathan Palmer, Jonathan Burrows, Ratcliff Painter, Samuel Davis, and Joshua Laws.

† John Carlile to give evidence against—James Wrench, Littleton Townsend, Israel Brown, Thomas Bell, William Bell, Jesse Bradley, Pemberton Carlile, Nehemiah Carey, and Edward Carey.

TREASON

RECOGNIZANCES ENTERED BY OTHERS, (Continued)

Name	Surities	Charge	Date	Amount
	James Woods		1780	£2000. 0. 0
Major Waring	Olive Smith	Treason	1780	1000. 0. 0
Henry Waring	Thomas Vincent	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Levin Vincent	Edmun Read	Treason	1780	5000. 0. 0
Samuel Truitt	John Collings	Treson	1780	9000. 0. 0
Jesse Truitt	John Collings	Treason	1780	1000. 0. 0
George Truitt	William Tatman	Treason	1780	2000. 0. 0
Nehemiah Tatman	Henry Warring	Treason	1780	1000. 0. 0
Olive Smith	Edmun Read	Treason	1780	2500. 0. 0
John Riley	Richard Coverdale	Treason	1780	1000. 0. 0
Zephariah Parimore	Joseph Polk Sr.	Treason	1780	2400. 0. 0
John Messick	Edmun Read	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
George Morris	Richard Coverdale	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
William Hall	Foster Dulavan Sr.	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
Foster Dulavan Jr.	Francis Cornwell	To appear	1780	5000. 0. 0
Avory Cornwell	Isaac Collings	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
William Collings	Joseph Morris	To appear	1780	1500. 0. 0
Zadock Lofland	Zadock Lindal	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
Avory Clendaniel	William Abbott	To appear	1780	2500. 0. 0
Nicholas Abbott	Charles Williams	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
Robert McKey	Isaac Ingram	To appear	1780	4000. 0. 0
Issiah Johnson	Griffith Coverdale	To appear	1780	1000. 0. 0
William Hudson	Joseph Lindal	To appear	1780	5000. 0. 0
Jonathan Hemmons	Isaac Allee	To appear	9780	2500. 0. 0
Jacob Carpenter	William Hudson	To appear	1780	1000. 0. 0
Griffith Coverdale	James Woods	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
Phillip Conaway	William Abbott	To appear	1780	2000. 0. 0
Ahab Clindaniel	Thomas Crouch	To appear	1780	5000. 0. 0
William Chambers	Hugh Baker	To appear	1780	1000. 0. 0
George Abbott	Johannes Draper	Treason	1781	2000. 0. 0
Joseph Watson		Treason	1777	500. 0. 0
Baker Johnson		Treason	1777	500. 0. 0
David Davis		Treason	1777	500. 0. 0
Samuel Johnson		Treason	1777	500. 0. 0
Branson Lofland		Treason	1777	500. 0. 0
Littleton Lofland		Treason	1778	500. 0. 0
James Rench	William Polk	Treason	1779	4000. 0. 0
Woolsey Burton	Peter Waples	Treason	1780	1500. 0. 0
Benjamin Kees	Samuel Wilson	Treason	1778	100. 0. 0
John Veasey	Robert Stevenson	Treason	1778	100. 0. 0
William Burton Jr.	Isaac Smith			



THIS Indented BILL shall pass current for Six SHILLINGS, according to an Act of General Assembly of the counties of Newcastle, Kent and Sussex, upon Delaware, passed in the 15th Year of the Reign of His Majes. Geo. the 3d. Dated the First Day of Jan. 1776. VI.

That episode proved in retrospect to have been the end of open Tory power in the county although Loyalist activities continued until the end of the war in 1783.

The foregoing has given the readers some feeling of the political climate in which our ancestor, Richard Clifton, lived and for which the year 1777 became a year of big personal decision that was to thereafter greatly alter his life. Between October 1777 and August 1778 Richard Clifton disappeared from his native Delaware and Maryland terrain. We remain haunted by his father's (Thomas Clifton IV) reference to his eldest son in his will"if he ever comes again....", penned October 29, 1783.

A possible conjecture is that with a "price on his head" (see printed transcripts inserted herein), Richard Clifton and his family took up with the British during their control of Philadelphia, or placed his family on board a British vessel and took refuge in England eventually. Richard's son, Isaiah Clifton/Clift (our ancestor), according to the latter's death entry in the church records was born in the year 1773, and his sister Seala (Celia ?) may have been older.

The eminent historian, Harold Bell Hancock, has researched Tory families that fled to Nova Scotia or to England and he advised the author by letter in 1980 that he did not run across the name of Richard Clifton among such refugees--except for the name of Richard Clifton appearing in the same documents revealed by this author's research, the same transcripts of printed records of the Archives included herein.

There is a challenge here for those interested in further research, as I conclude Richard Clifton did eventually settle and live out his life in Northumberland region of England, and that some members of his family still living in Northumberland were the source of correspondence family tradition relates that our ancestor Isaiah Clifton/Clift received. The Tory records may be silent about Richard for possible reason that he could have taken a false identity when leaving the country.

I recite directly from great aunt Victoria Clift Gutherie's letter of August 1, 1954, in response to questions posed by this author: "I never heard of any correspondence being kept up back to England (by her parent's generation), but I heard my father say his parents (Charles Cary Clift and wife, Ann Pool) said that Isaiah Clifton never allowed the post office to hand out his mail to anyone but him, and he never told them about his past life." "But one time grandmother (being Isaiah's daughter-in-law, Ann) saw an empty envelope that was addressed to him and the postmark was Northumberland, England."

It is surmised the correspondence from Northumberland was letters from his father, Richard, (if he was still living) or his mother or sister Seala. There could have been younger siblings born after Richard's flight out of the country also. While Richard might have used an assumed name when he first fled, the author believes his children were raised under their Clifton surname in

England. We know that his son, Isaiah, could read and write, and that he was a distiller by occupation, so he probably served such an apprenticeship prior to his re-appearance again in Sussex County, Delaware, about 1798.

By that year, his grandfather, Thomas Clifton (IV), who remembered Richard and Isaiah Clifton in his will "if he ever comes again" had long since passed to his reward. Isaiah on re-immigration may or may not have made contact with his relatives scattered for the most part in Kent County and northwestern Sussex County, Delaware. The author conjectures that Isaiah was intent on making it on his own and located no evidence that he ever claimed what had been set aside for him or his father in grandfather Thomas Clifton (IV)'s will, probated in 1785, or indeed whether he even knew such bequests existed. His uncle, Nathan Clifton, whom Thomas named as executor, was reputed to be a large landholder of 800 plus acres by 1810.

With relief the inhabitants of Sussex County heard of Yorktown and the subsequent negotiations for peace. The Whigs met in May 1783 and passed resolutions in opposition to the return of refugees and exiles.

Elections continued to be very disturbed in Sussex County after the peace treaty was signed, reaching a climax in the Fall of 1787 when two elections were necessary to elect a ticket satisfactory to the members of the General Assembly.

In December 1787, a convention met in Dover to consider ratification of the U. S. Constitution. One of the ten representatives to sign the document from Sussex County was one Woodman Stockley --a cousin of our ancestress, Comfort nee Waples Cary.

RICHARD CLIFTON (Eldest son of Thos. IV)
* c. 1735, + in England (?)
Married:

His father: Thomas Clifton (IV)
* c. 1710 (?), + Prior Nov. 2, 1785
His mother:





Children:
1. Isaiah Clifton, * c. 1773, + Jan. 4, 1830, 00 May 24, 1799, Mrs. Patience nee Cary Barker.(ANC.)
2. Seala (Celia ?) Clifton
(?) Possibly other children were born in England (?) after Richard Clifton's flight as a Loyalist.

THOMAS CLIFTON (Brother of our Ancestor, Richard Clifton) His father: Thomas Clifton (IV)
("Second son"of Thos. Clifton IV's will) * c. 1710 (?), + Prior Nov. 2, 1785
Married: ca. 1772 His mother:

SARAH (? MORRIS)
(Probably daughter of Daniel Morris)
(After widowed ca. 1796, she re-married Joseph Marratt)

Children: (or legatees included in estate administration on Mar. 25, 1796)

1. Daniel Clifton
2. Mary Clifton, oo Willis, probably Joshua Willis
3. Perthenia Clifton
4. Nathaniel Clifton. (did he marry Elizabeth Davis). Was made guardian of his brother, Thomas.
5. Sarah Clifton, oo Colscott, probably the Thomas or John of 1790 tax list.
6. John Clifton
7. Benithia Clifton, oo Cordry, probably the Curtis or Isaac Cordrey of 1790 tax list.
8. Anne "Nanney" Clifton, oo Slaughter, probably Cannon or John Slaughter of 1790 tax list.
9. Thomas Clifton - a minor in 1796.
10. Levica Clifton
11. James Clifton.

MATTHEW CLIFTON (Brother of our Ancestor, Richard Clifton) His father: Thomas Clifton (IV)
+ Intestate prior May 3, 1798 ("6th son"of Thos. IV's will) *c. 1710(?), + Prior Nov. 2, 1785
Married:

Children:

1. Charles Clifton "eldest son". He acquired by purchase the interest of other heirs in his father, Matthew's, inherited land. This Charles is the first known instance of the name Charles being used in the family. This man died by 1813, intestate, and records do not name any heirs for his estate of very modest inventory.
2. Anna Clifton
3. Letty Clifton
4. Holly Clifton.

Matthew's holdings were in Northwest Fork Hundred, Sussex County. Source of information is Book G, page 41, 1798, Sussex County Orphan's Court Records.

CHAPTER TWENTY-SEVEN

ISAIAH CLIFTON/CLIFT
(The Surname is shortened)
* c. 1773, + January 4, 1830

Great Aunt Victoria had related the family tradition that Isaiah Clift "came from Northumberland, England, to Delaware before the War of 1812". The date of Isaiah's re-entry to the United States as an adult is not exactly known. It was probably a year or so before the date of May 24, 1799, when he married the young widow, Mrs. Patience nee Cary Barker, at the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church, in Sussex County. This was the same year in which President George Washington died on December 14, 1799, and was buried at Mount Vernon on the west bank of the Potomac River.

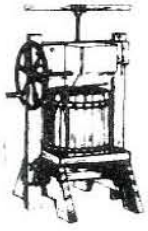
Aunt Victoria had said "Isaiah was a distiller by trade and went to work for a widow who owned a peach orchard to make peach brandy, and that he later married the widow". J. Thos. Scharf's "History of Delaware" relates:

> "Paynter Frame...in addition to being a farmer, the latter carried on a store and distillery in the neighborhood of the old Presbyterian Church (Indian River), which was built on the Frame tract. Near the fruit distillery was one of the largest and oldest peach orchards of this part of the state."

So it is quite likely Isaiah actually had employment at Paynter Frame's distillery in season, as well as doing subsistence farming, as this location is in proximity to the Cary plantation "Three Whole Halves", and where the widow Patience nee Cary Barker lived who married Isaiah as her second husband. We know from the 1803-4 tax assessment that Isaiah and Patience resided on a 127 acre tract of land:

Isiah Clift (sic)	Miscellaneous Property (a sort of poll tax)	$134.00
	127 acres of land @ $3.00	381.00
	1 horse	16.00
	3 young (not legible.. Mares ?)	65.00
	1 yoke oxen	25.00
	2 cows and calves	18.00
	3 yearlings	12.00
		$651.00





Elsewhere mentioned is the fact that Isaiah's militia service briefly in 1813 was under this same Captain Paynter Frame. From the census of 1810 for Indian River Hundred, the household of Isaiah Clift is found next adjacent to the household of Paynter Frame, the merchant, mill and distillery owner. The Frame family sawmill was near where the Presbyterian Meeting House was built, which circumstance of locality gave rise to the name "Sawmill" Church.

The author did not locate any deeds recorded in Isaiah's name, and it is assumed the 127 acres for which he was taxed came to him as property that his wife, Patience, received from the estate of Eli Barker, her first husband. A family chart on Eli Barker is provided herein and his Last Will & Testament is in the Wills Secion.

As so often found in those times where the husband predeceased the wife, the estate of Eli Barker was not settled until several years later where we find the second husband of the widow, Isaiah Clifton/Clift joining with Patience in the probate activity.

The first of the documents "of Patience Barker, Administrator of the Estate of Eli Barker, dec'd". is an account exhibited to the Registrar on October 15, 1801, 2½ years after the second marriage took place. This was signed by -

Patience her mark Clifton
Isaiah Clifton (his own signature)

This is indicative Isaiah was still using the "on" ending on his name in 1801. The Registrar, Phillip Kollock, had apparently penned the document and Patience's name was in his handwriting, but Isaiah very obviously had signed himself. The document shows that Eli Barker's largest creditor was his mother-in-law, Comfort Cary, to whom was owed £ 25: 8 : 4.

A further document headed "The Account of Isaiah Cliff (sic) & Patience Cliff & late Patience Barker, Executor of the Testament and Last Will of Eli Barker" was dated February 16, 1804. This latter document was signed -

Patience her mark Clifton
Isaiah Clift (his own "shortened" signature).

Here then we note in 1804, Isaiah uses the shortened name "Clift" although the recorder has prepared Patience's name for her mark, inadvertently still including the "on". The final document shows that property taxes for the years 1800, 1801, 1802, and 1803 were paid out of the estate.

We know that Isaiah had volunteered for the Delaware Militia, specifically because it is recorded that he was fined on certain occasions for not appearing for one of their quarterly meetings or drills:

In April 1808 - Fine $1.00
In March 1810 - Fine $1.00

The author senses in Isaiah's militia duty a zeal to shoulder responsibility in defense of the country to which he returned--perhaps an over attempt to compensate for the Loyalist stigma that might be supposed to extend to Richard's son by local patriots of long memory.

The tension between Britain and the fledgling United States was mounting and erupted in the War of 1812. Aunt Victoria had related that Isaiah Clift saw service in that conflict. When the War broke out, Governor Joseph Haslet (son of the Revolutionary hero) delivered a spirited war message and called for 10,000 soldiers to support the war.

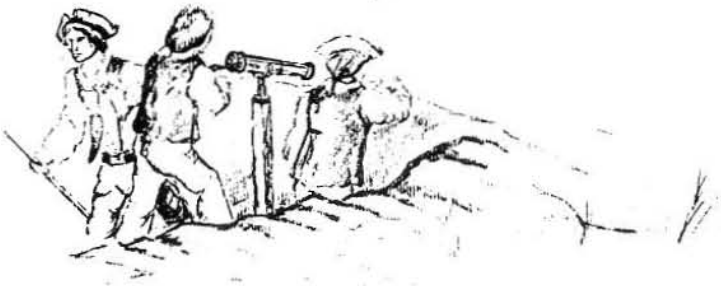
Higher pay had lured British seamen to desert the Royal Navy and sign on American ships encouraged by American captains. British traditionally manned ships by means of a "press gang", pressing idle seamen in British ports to man outgoing ships. From this they added practice of boarding ships of other countries while in port to remove seamen believed to be British subjects. To protect American Nationals from seizure, certificates of citizenship were issued to American officials and carried by American seamen. All too often these were bartered in foreign grogshops.

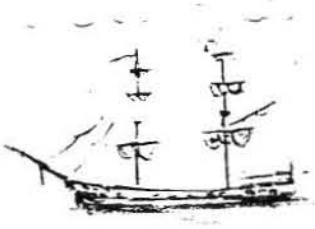
For several weeks after the British under the command of Commodore Beresford arrived off the mouth of Delaware Bay in 1813, they did little more than harass the small coastal craft along the lower bay and make quick forays ashore in search of provisions and opportunities for mischief. Then Beresford dispatched a message to "The First Magistrate of Lewistown" saying "As soon as you receive this, I must request you will send 20 live bullocks with a proportionate quantity of vegetables and hay to the 'POICTIERS' for the use of his Brittanic Majesty's squadron, now at anchorage, which shall be immediately paid for at Philadelphia prices. If you refuse to comply with this request, I shall be under the necessity of destroying your town." Governor Haslet indignantly rejected the request, and the people of Lewes prepared to defend themselves. Within a few hours a thousand men were assembled under command of Colonel Samuel B. Davis, and the lights of the lighthouse were extinguished. The defences of the town of Lewes included two forts.

When the bombardment began the defence of the town were supplied as follows: "two eighteen pounders were serviceable, but without ball; two nine pounders, ball too large; and there were but 15 casks of powder." The batteries themselves were built of logs and filled with mounds of dirt and gravel. Among those who manned them were many volunteers from the town as well as the militiamen. As the alarm spread around the state, more men and material arrived in the town almost hourly.

Colonel Davis steadfastly refused the British order for supplies as did Haslet and several more exchanges of unpleasantries ensued between the two commanders. Finally the anticipated bombardment began on April 6th. The performance of the British fleet was quite simply miserable. The English vessels fired on the town for 22 hours and the sum total of their efforts was described by one who was among the militia: "The Commander and all his men, Shot a dog and killed a hen". It was said

"WAR OF 1812"
MILITIA AND TOWNSPEOPLE DEFENDING LEWES
Sussex County, Delaware









The City of Lewes

132.

Colonel Davis had made the men of his command march in and out, and up and down so many times that the British were convinced the town had a very large army. When the British ships began to bombard Lewes, the people crept through the tall grasses and picked up the British cannonballs and brought them back for use at the fort.

Two days later the British withdrew from the Capes. In 1814 a sloop, "Rebecca", loaded with corn near Milford and several shallops loaded with timber in Indian River were burned by enemy activity.

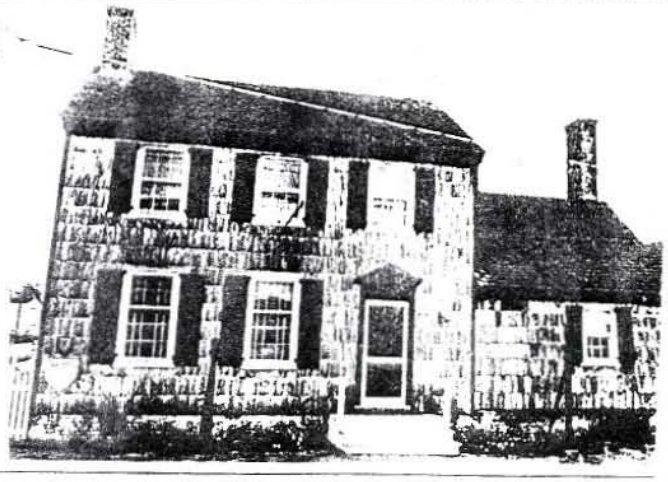
Included in this volume is a copy of the payroll register, signed by Isaiah Clift (#32 on the list) for $3.00. This same list has a Private No. 29, one Zadock Barker who signed for $2.73. Zadock was the step-son of Isaiah. This related to brief service on March 24, 1813, as a Private of Capt. Paynter Frame's Company for which Isaiah was due aggregate pay, rations and forage of $3.00. This entry is accompanied by the statement that the Company arrived at Lewes Town 20th and reported by the Captain 21st of March, 1813, and on the 24th of the same month were discharged from camp. (The extant payroll records may not represent exact total service performed by our ancestor.)

Then from August 6, 1814, to January 11, 1815, Isaiah was on active duty for 5 months and 6 days for which he was paid at the rate of $8.00 per month or the sum of $41.54. This was service as a Private in Capt. John Kollock's Co., 8th Reg't. Del. Militia. Apparently, both occasions of Isaiah's service were local in nature in the defence of Lewes.

Isaiah Cliffs (sic) appears as a taxable in the year 1822 in Indian River Hundred, but specific details are not known.

'Cannonball House'

One of the few casualties of the bombardment



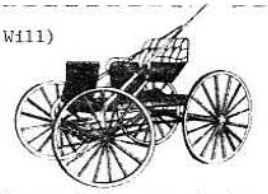
Copied for reference only from the original in the custody of The Division of Historical and Cultural Affairs, Department of State, Hall of Records, Dover, Delaware. Further reproduction must be obtained from _____ Page _____ Volume _____

Page 133.



Patience Clift died on April 6, 1827, followed by Isaiah Clift on January 4, 1830. Three years later, their surviving Clift children, Charles Cary Clift, and "Kitty Ann" nee Clift Johnson, turned their backs on Sussex County bound for Ohio, beginning the westward migration of the Clifts within the United States.

ELY BARKER (Spelled "Eley" in his Will)
+ Prior Jan. 3, 1798
Married: c. 1791
(See Will on page 394)
PATIENCE CARY
c June 16, 1771
+ April 6, 1827



(Patience widowed c. Jan. 1798, married a second time on May 24, 1799, to Isaiah Clifton/Clift)

His father: (?) Zadock Barker

His mother: _____ (?) Johnson

Her father: Samuel Cary (II)
c May 19, 1747, + Jun. 1, 1796
Her mother: Comfort Waples
* c. 1749, + Jun. 12, 1817

Children:
1. Zadock Barker, * c. 1792, + after 1850, 00 (I) Feb. 12, 1812 Hannah Goslin
00 (II) Dec. 20, 1815 Elizabeth "Betsey" West, * c. 1800
2. Polly Johnson Barker, c Jul. 2, 1798 after the death of father, Ely Barker.

The census for year 1800 shows the household of Isaiah Clift (step-father) and mother Patience Cary Barker Clift had one boy and one girl under ten years of age.

ZADOCK BARKER (The half-brother of Charles Cary Clift)
* c. 1792 (a "Carpenter" of Millsboro, Delaware).
Married: February 12, 1812

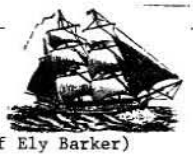
(I) HANNAH GOSLIN
Married: Dec. 20, 1815



(II) ELIZABETH "BETSEY" WEST
Children:
1. A son born between 1820 and 1825.
2. Elizabeth L. Barker, * c. 1824
3. Zadock T. Barker, Jr., * c. 1828, by 1850 he was a "brick mason" in the village of Millsboro.
4. Joseph H. Barker, * c. 1835.

His father: Ely Barker
+ Prior Jan. 3, 1798
His mother: Patience Cary
c June 16, 1771, + Apr. 6, 1827
(widowed, she re-married Isaiah Clifton/Clift)

135.



ISAIAH CLIFT (once Clifton)
* in Delaware c. 1773
+ Jan. 4, 1830
Married: May 24, 1799

His father: Richard Clifton
* c. 1735
His mother:

Mrs. PATIENCE Nee CARY BARKER (Widow of Ely Barker)
c Jun. 16, 1771
+ April 6, 1827

Her father: Samuel Cary (II)
c May 19, 1747, + Jun. 1, 1796
Her mother: Comfort Waples
* c. 1749, + Jun. 12, 1817

Children: (Of Patience's second marriage)

1. Catherine Ann "Kitty Ann" Clift, * between 1800 and 1810, c Aug. 18, 1811. May have been 9 or 10 years old at the time of baptism. 00 Job Johnson prior 1832 (?). "Kitty Ann" Johnson was deceased by December 1833.
2. Isaiah Burton Clift, * c. 1804, c June 28, 1814. May have been 10 years old at the time of baptism. Went to sea as a very young man, on a voyage to India, and was never heard from again.
3. Charles Cary Clift, (ANC.) * Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883, 00 c. 1825 the widow, Mrs. Ann nee Pool Burton (widow of William Burton, son of Luke Burton). There is a record that Charles Cary Clift was baptised on May 5, 1816.

Family records in Delaware are based on entries in the Lewes-Cool Spring-Indian River Presbyterian Church Record Book reposing in the Archives, Hall of Records, Dover, Delaware.

SAMUEL "HASLET" CARY (Brother of Patience Cary Barker Clift)
* c. 1778, c Feb. 7, 1779
+ Mar. 15, 1826, Intestate

His father: Samuel Cary (II)
c May 19, 1747, + Jun. 1, 1796
His mother: Comfort Waples
* c. 1749, + Jun. 12, 1817



Married: Jul. 23, 1809

(I) PEGGY GAUDY, + prior July 1820

Married: Jul. 6, 1820

(II) RACHEL WEST

Her father: (?) William H. West

Children:
1. Samuel Stockley Cary, * c. 1824, Delaware, 00 Ann _____ * 1828, Ohio.

"Haslet" Cary and wife Peggy Cary were recorded as "new communicants" on Jul. 23, 1809, Indian River Presbyterian Church.

136.

THOMAS CARY (Brother of Patience Cary Barker Clift)
+ Nov. 5, 1837

His father: Samuel Cary
c May 19, 1747, + Jun. 1, 1796
His mother: Comfort Waples
* c. 1749, + Jun. 12, 1817

Married: May 28, 1808

ANNA GRAY
She was buried Aug. 19, 1827

Her father: (?) Thos. Gray
a Schoolmaster
Her mother: Miriam Osborne



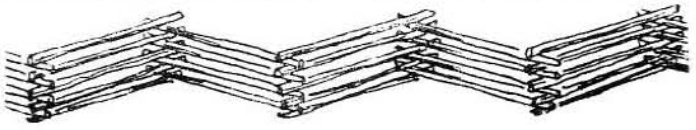
Children:
1. Elizabeth Waples Cary, c Aug. 18, 1811
2. Hetty Ann Cary, c Feb. 18, 1815
3. Eli Samuel Cary, c Jun. 11, 1820
4. Lydia Laws Cary, c Jun. 8, 1823
5. Comfort Cary
6. George Washington Cary, c Mar. 7, 1824

Married: Jan. 8, 1828

(II) KITTY SIMPLER

On August 5, 1810, Thomas Cary and wife Ann were recorded as "new communicants" at the Indian River Presbyterian Church. It appears that some of the children of Thomas and Anna Cary, after both parents had died and some time after 1837, migrated to Monroe County, Ohio, together with the family of their Uncle Eli Cary.

"How few there are who have courage enough to own their faults, or resolution enough to mend them!"



ELI CARY (Brother of Patience Cary Barker Clift)
+ prior 1850 census

His father: Samuel Cary (II)
ç May 19, 1747, + Jun. 1, 1796
His mother: Comfort Waples
* c. 1749, + Jun. 12, 1817

Married: May 8, 1813

(I) Elizabeth "Betsey" Waples
Buried Sept. 11, 1817



Children:

1. Jane Ann Cary, ç Sept. 15, 1816.
2. Maria Katherine, ç Dec. 9, 1821

Married: After October 1817

(II) SARAH "SALLY" COLLINS

3. Robert Cary, * 1820 Delaware, 00 Mary ____ * 1814 Ohio, (Household #650-651 Monroe Co. in 1850)
They had: (1) Martha Cary, * c. 1845, Ohio
(2) John J. Cary, * c. 1848, Ohio
4. Samuel Haslet Cary (II), ç Mar. 7, 1824, + (?) prior 1829
5. Eunice Susan Cary, ç May 14, 1826
6. Thomas Copes Cary, * 1827, ç Jan. 13, 1828, 00 Fanny _____ *1833 in Ohio
(Household #648-649 Monroe Co., in 1850).
7. James Collins Cary, ç Sept. 5, 1830
8. Comfort Collins Cary, ç Sept. 9, 1832
9. Mary Catherine Cary, ç Oct. 10, 1835

The above baptisms were recorded in the Indian River Presbyterian Church before the family migrated to Ohio, some time after 1837. Sarah Collins Cary appears on 1850 census in Monroe County, Ohio, as Household #646-647, with daughters Comfort and Mary, with also the following who may have been grandchildren: Nancy Collins * c. 1843, and Eli Cary - age 3 months. Another Samuel Cary, * 1829 in Delaware, 00 Sarah ____ * c. 1835, Ohio, was in Household #643-644 in Monroe County, Ohio, in 1850 and was obviously kin also to these other Ohio Cary households.

Eli Cary was recorded as a "new communicant" on August 5, 1810, at Indian River Presbyterian Church, and on May 23, 1830, there is an entry that he was made a ruling Elder of that church.

CHAPTER TWENTY-EIGHT

THE VILLAGE OF MILLSBORO, DELAWARE

The vicinity about what is now Millsboro, Delaware, was the home community for many of our ancestors in the 18th century and the early decades of the 19th century.

Millsboro began around a grist mill built on the north shore of Indian River by Elisha Dickerson. Originally the village was called Rock Hole because of the Rock fish in the river. Soon several houses, a store or two, and a tavern followed. Sailing vessels stopped by to pick up timber and grain and returned from Philadelphia loaded with provisions for the storekeeper. In 1809, when Charles Cary Clift was four years old, the name was changed to the more dignified Millsborough. The village of Washington on the south shore soon outgrew the settlement on the other bank as it eventually had the iron foundry and the tannery. Still later, and after the year 1837 when the post office was moved across the river to the Dagsboro (south) Hundred side, both settlements came to be known as "Millsboro" with the shortened spelling.

Numerous mills were built in the area about Millsboro. Original mill structures were burned and rebuilt, often several times, as fires were numerous in those days and usually led to the complete loss of the property. They were remodeled and used for other purposes, and a succession of ownership resulted in a succession of mill names describing the milling site.

The Doe Bridge Mill was built prior to 1806 just north of present Millsboro. The location was known as Doe Bridge Branch, with the variant name of "Cow Bridge Branch". The "Sawmill" church once occupied a plot nearby.

Equipment for milling was brought to America as early as 1644 when "The Fama" arrived with a cargo which included grindstones and millstones. This was before the arrival of William Penn in 1682. In Sussex County gristmills were operated on the toll system with the legal toll for grinding wheat or malt a tenth part, and for grinding Indian corn, rye, and buckwheat an eighth part.

All the mills were formerly totally dependent on good heighth of water level and during a drought they were forced to close. There were in fact several mill locations not far apart. Logical selection dictated the designation of the community therefore as "Millsborough" in 1809. The municipal seal features two water wheels, also fish for the Rock Fish which gave the old Rock Hole its name, and poultry (for the commercial broiler industry, a development of a later age).

Early streets were dust, mud, or ice, depending on the season, leading to the Town Council's passage of such motions as "to repair the road with oyster shells or coal dust".

Peach orchards were in evidence "as early as 1795. By the year 1830, orchards (in Sussex County) of from 1000 to 1500 trees were not unusual....". It was in the distilling of peach brandy that our ancestor, Isaiah Clifton/Clift found employment when he returned to Sussex County as an adult.



Paynter Frame (the unusual first name had been a maternal surname) gave Millsboro additional agricultural fame when he became nationally known as "the watermelon king". He, in propagating new varieties of fruits and vegetables, developed the "Ironclad" and the "Prize" strain of melon. He also developed a peach of great merit called "Frances Favorite" and was among the earliest to graft cultivated grapes on wild vines. This Paynter Frame was the employer of Isaiah Clift at Frame's Distillery. Neighbors assisted one another in the harvesting of the fruit crops.

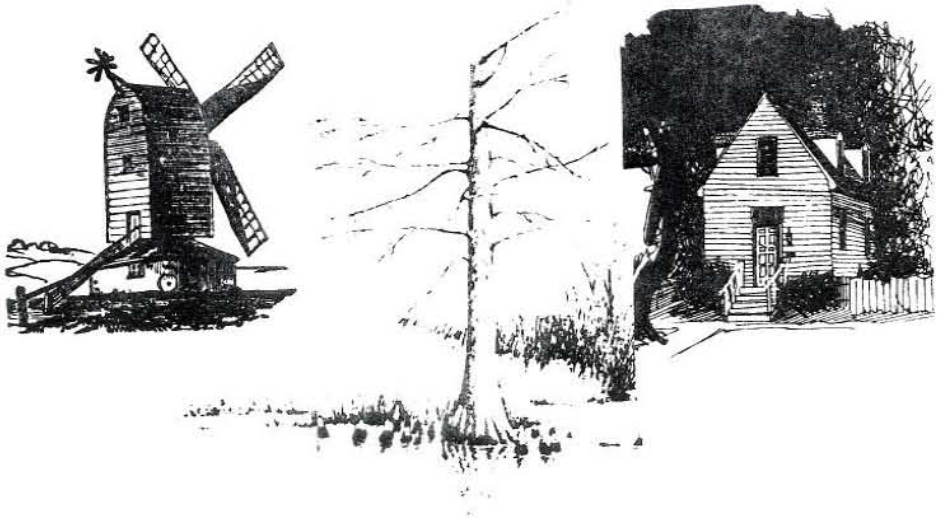
Probably the largest early iron manufacturing industry in the state was located at Millsboro. A stock company was organized in 1815 consisting of Col. William D. Waples, Robinson Waples (cousins of our ancestor, Comfort nee Waples Cary) and others who erected a charcoal furnace and put it in blast. The furnace store connected with the furnace and grist mills on the Indian River at this place was opened about 1820. The furnace alone had about seventy employees and a large trade. In 1840 this industry was removed across the river to the south side, placing it in Dagsboro Hundred. The store was supplemented by an inn kept by Burton Waples, and Burton Waples, Jr., in one period. As this place was also the headquarters of Colonel Waples's stage line across the peninsula, there was much business activity.

The present Cupola Park was the site of the iron furnace (after the move to the south side of the river) with the park name being adapted from the dome shaped roof of the furnace known to industrialists as a "cupola".

Densely pine-wooded areas surrounding the town provided natural resources for the charcoal industry. It is estimated that four hundred bushels of charcoal were required to produce a single ton of wrought iron. This called for scores of wood cutters, charcoal burners, teamsters and common laborers.

The tannery was established in 1815 by Colonel William D. Waples. This industry provided employment for foresters who peeled tanbark from the trees, cattle raisers who furnished the hides, tanners who processed the leather, and local cordwainers and cobblers who fashioned the leather into shoes and riding boots, harness, etc. In present day Millsboro, Carey's Paint & Supplies on State Street still carries a stock of saddles, bridles and buggy whips.

The pleasant village of Millsboro is today nicely laid out on the south side of the river, and all that remains on the north side is a filling station where once our Waples and Cary and Clift ancestors travelled to the mill and shopped for provisions, and where Colonel William D. Waples stage line rolled in to the Inn. One of the old mill dams became the causeway across which a low bridge carries travellers from Dagsboro Hundred side to the Indian River Hundred side. The Millsboro Pond, formerly dammed, is now of very low water level with many cypress stumps visible.



CHAPTER TWENTY- NINE

ANCESTRAL CHART OF ANN POOL
(Who became the wife of Charles Cary Clift)

Ann Pool * c. 1800 + Prior 1875
00 (I) William Burton + c. 1825
00 (II) Charles Cary Clift
*Aug. 20, 1805,
+ Feb. 21, 1883.

Perry Pool * c. 1770 + c. 1832
00 Jun. 18, 1796
Helen McDowell

John Pool, Sr. (!)
* Prior 1755, + after 1803/4

(!) Isaac McDowell
+ Prior Mar. 29, 1799

(!) Neomi
+ After 1800

THE POOL FAMILY

Pool is an English family name, as meaning "Dweller near the deep place in a river or stream; or one who came from Pool, the name of several places in England. The author travelled through one town named Pool which is a small port on the English Channel in the south of England.

One Reginald Pole was a Cardinal in the Catholic Church during the reign of Henry VII of England. Reginald's mother was a niece of King Edward IV and was the Duchess of Salisbury. She had four sons, Reginald was the oldest and was educated for the priesthood and rose in the church to be a Cardinal. But when Henry VIII undertook to sever the relation between England and the Catholic Church and set up the Church of England, with himself as the head, Pole disagreed with him, especially on the question of divorce. This so enraged the King that he ordered Pole, his mother and all his brothers to be thrown into prison and soon afterward issued a decree that they should all be executed. But Reginald Pole, being a Cardinal, escaped, and a monk who was a friend of the family slipped the youngest son away and carried him to Wales. But the mother and two of her sons were executed. The youngest son who was carried to Wales changed his name by dropping the final "e" and inserting another "o" before the "l" making it "Pool" instead of Pole. The two spellings were pronounced alike in Wales. This line of the family was thereafter always very careful that the final "e" should never be put to their name.

JOHN POOL, Sr.
* Prior 1755, + After 1803-4 Tax Assessment

Scharf's History of Delaware states: "On the Deep Branch of the Indian River the Pool Mill did good service for the settlers after 1800, and as the power is constant the mills have since been continuously operated, being known later as the property of Burton Morris. Several miles below (the Pool Mill), the Frame family had a saw mill, near which the Presbyterian meeting house was built, and which circumstance of locality gave rise to the name 'Sawmill' Church."

One William Pool, a Quaker, took the Oath of Allegiance before John Lea on August 15, 1778. (File #160, Historical Society of Delaware).

In the year 1785, William, John, and Major Pool were taxables in Sussex County, Delaware. John Pool, Sr., is perceived as the parent of our ancestor, Perry Pool, as well as of sons named William and John, Jr. John Pool, Jr., died on April 16, 1818.

The 1803-4 tax assessment includes property for this John Pool, Sr., in both adjacent Hundreds (which are separated by the Indian River in Sussex County) as follows:

Dagsboro Hundred south side of Indian River	2/3 acre land and grist mill	$200.00
Indian River Hundred north side of Indian River	Miscellaneous property (poll tax ?)	134.00
	129 acres of land	136.00
	4 yoke oxen	80.00
	3 cows and yearlings	30.00
	6 young cattle	24.00
	5 sheep	5.00
	1 sow and 2 shoats	6.00
	1 mare	25.00
		$440.00



John Pool, Sr., appears to have died after this tax assessment and before the taking of the census for 1810.

"Wise men learn by other's mistakes; fools by their own."

JOHN POOL, SR.

Married:

Children:





1. John Pool, Jr., + Apr. 16, 1818
2. William Pool, * c. 1763, 00 Mary "Polly" Grice on Apr. 23, 1799
3. Perry Pool, * c. 1770, + c. 1832. 00 (I) Helen McDowell on June 18, 1796
 00 (II) Mary Houston on May 3, 1828

PERRY POOL, SR.

Perry Pool appears to be one of the sons of John Pool, Sr., of Sussex County, Delaware. Perry was quite possibly, after the fashion of the time, named for a Revolutionary era hero, William Peery/ Perry of Sussex County.

On June 18, 1796, Perry Pool was united in marriage with Helen McDowell at the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church. The 1803-4 tax assessment for Perry Pool enumerated:



Miscellaneous property (a sort of fixed pole tax ?)	$134.00
105 acres of land @ $2.00	210.00
1 mare	40.00
1 yoke of oxen, young	16.00
2 cows	16.00
10 sheep	10.00
1 sow and 6 shoats	10.00
	$436.00

It appears that Helen nee McDowell Pool was deceased prior to the 1820 census. There is a record that Perry Pool then married late in life a Miss Mary Houston, daughter of Joseph Houston on May 3, 1828.

Perry Pool saw brief duty in the War of 1812. In that year he appeared in the militia as "Pery Pool" on the roster of Robert D. Stout, Capt., 6th Co., 8th Regiment. A payroll for period April 21 to May 22, 1813, for a company of Artillery attached to the 3rd Brigade shows Peery Pool as #31 on duty for 29 days for which he was due pay of $7.73. Another extant record shows under date of June 2, 1813, he signed as #24 on the payroll for disbursement of $8.80.

He signed as "Pery Pool", #12, showing he received $3.06 on June 3, 1813, from Samuel Paynter, State Treasurer for services at Lewes Town in defence of the State under Capt. R. D. Stout. Some service men signed with an "X", but "Pery" wrote his name.

When the Unity Church (Methodist Episcopal ?) on September 22, 1810, was deeded 60 square perches of land, Perry Pool was one of the trustees. This church is said to have had a central location at the hamlet of Fairmount in Indian River Hundred.

It appears from the census records that Perry Pool and wife, Helen, had five children as shown on the chart below.

PERRY POOL
* c. 1770, ↓ after 1832
Married: June 18, 1796

His father: (!) John Pool, Sr.

His mother:

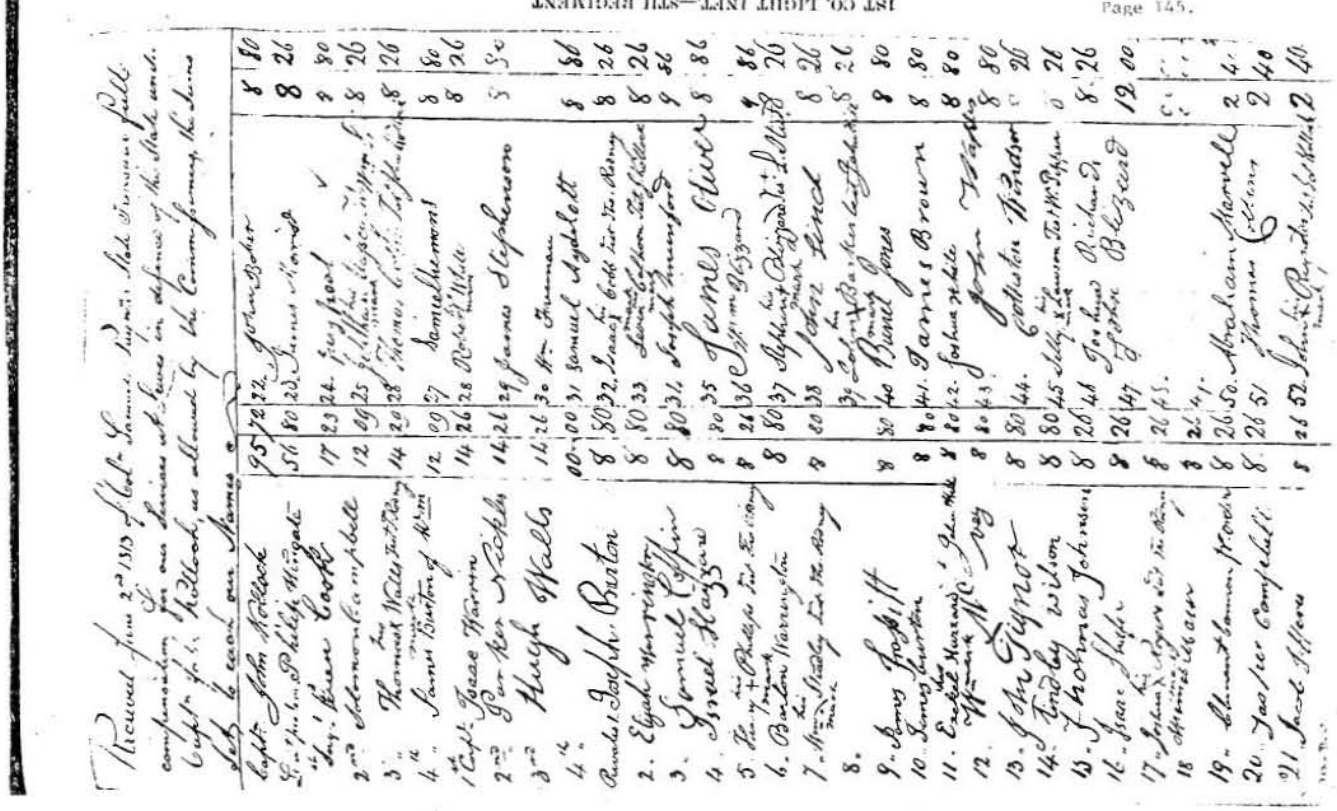
HELEN MC DOWELL
* c. 1770

Her father: (?) Isaac McDowell

Her mother: (?) Neomi

Children:

1. A son * c. 1797
2. Benjamin Pool, * 1798, ↓ June 16, 1800
3. Ann Pool, * 1800, + after 1875 in Belmont Co., Ohio
 (ANC.) 00 (I) William Burton, son of Luke Burton
 00 (II) Charles Cary Clift, * Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
4. Cornelia "Nelia" Pool, 00 Aug. 7, 1819, Albert Green
5. A son * after 1800.



CHAPTER THIRTY

THE MC DOWELL FAMILY

McDowells are of Scotch-Irish origin. McDowell is the designation of an Irish sept in Ulster descended from the race Mac Donnel. The motto for McDowells of London and Scotland is "Vin car vel moriar".

A law of 1670 stopped the Scotch-Irish from importing their most profitable commodity, woolens, into England. Other laws were directed at destroying the Presbyterian Kirk (Church) and instituting an Irish branch of the Church of England. Beginning in the reign of Queen Anne, only those who belonged to the established church could hold public office. Everyone in Ireland, regardless of faith, was required to pay taxes for the maintenance of a religion that found few adherents on the entire island. Faced with both unrelenting economic and religious problems, the Scotch-Irish left Ulster in droves and sailed for America. The greatest number of Scotch-Irish landed in Philadelphia and many came on to Delaware.

Towards the end of the seventeenth century, Scotch-Irish settlers appeared in Sussex County. Many of the name McDowell were early in Pennsylvania prior to the American Revolution, where their sympathies were strongly supportive of Independence from Great Britain.

On March 27, 1735, one John McDowell while in Brunswick County, North Carolina, penned his will mentioning he was the Master of the Schooner called the "Jolly Bachelor"..."now riding at anchor in Cape Fear, but of Brunswick" which bequeathed "Ten pounds to the Presbyterian Church at Dover, Delaware, and 5 pounds to the Episcopal Church at the same place". The document also mentioned a brother James McDowell and a sister, Eleanor Nisbett. The will was probated April 19, 1735. Further research is needed to determine connection, if any, between this John McDowell and his brother, James, and our apparent ancestor, Isaac McDowell, of Sussex County, Delaware.

In 1744, the Presbytery established a school at New London. Mr. Alison was "chosen Master of said school, with privilege of choosing an usher under him to assist him". Matthew Wilson was a pupil under Alison at the school at New London. Alison was succeeded by Rev. Alexander McDowell. Under McDowell, Wilson became a teacher in the school, and in October 1755 Wilson was ordained a minister by the Presbytery of New Castle (Delaware). This Matthew Wilson is the same Presbyterian minister who was subsequently to serve for 35 years the charge of Lewes-Cool Spring-Indian River and to have such a great influence on the Presbyterians of Sussex County. The Rev. Alexander McDowell at least on one occasion, May 5, 1756, preached a sermon in Indian River Hundred. McDowell had married Ann Craighead (* Jul. 1, 1729), and this couple had daughters, Patty and Peggy, and sons, Alexander, and John. The son John became a physician in New London. Other McDowells were prominent in Presbyterian religious life in Pennsylvania and in New Castle County, that northernmost county of Delaware adjacent to Pennsylvania.

ISAAC MC DOWELL

One Isaac McDowell subscribed as being duly "enlisted pursuant to an Act of General Assembly of this Government in Richard McWilliams's Company of Foot, in the Regiment whereof Wm. Armstrong is Colonel in Newcastle County (Delaware), December 28, 1757". This enlistment occurred in a period of troubles often termed the "French and Indian War".

On February 20, 1770, one Isaac McDowell served as a witness to a will in Somerset County, Maryland, for one Wm. Waller.

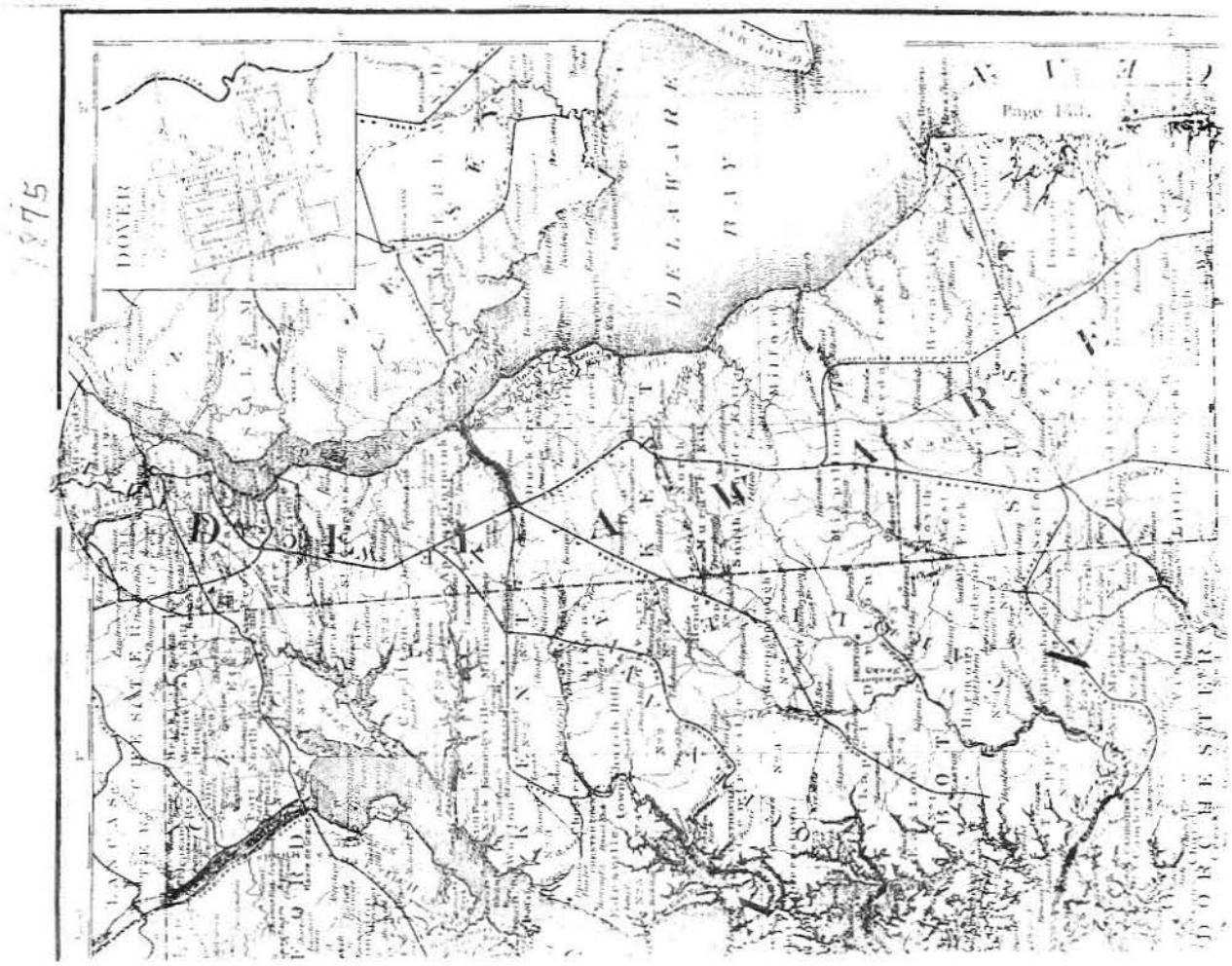
Isaac McDowell, along with Elias and Moses McDowell, appeared in the "Reconstructed 1790 Census" for Angola and Indian River Hundreds, Sussex County, Delaware. The actual census for 1790 for Delaware was destroyed and the "Reconstruction" was prepared from records of taxables for that approximate period by Leon DeValinger, Jr., once Delaware State Archivist. Appearance in this compilation might not necessarily mean they owned real estate as it was understood they could be held taxable for certain personal property. Relationship of these McDowells to one another has so far eluded proof.

No land records were located for the McDowells in Sussex County. Deeds were not always recorded, the grantor in some cases merely endorsed a deed over to the grantee, and for that reason there could always be more land transactions than the researcher can locate. There was a considerable tannery industry and iron foundry in the vicinity which may have employed these Scotch-Irish under circumstances where they never purchased real estate.

The author did find that on March 29, 1799, Perry Pool assisted the widow Neomi McDowell in final settlement of a very modest estate following the death of one Isaac McDowell. Perry Pool had married Helen McDowell at the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church on June 18, 1796. It may be inferred that Isaac and Neomi were parents of Pool's wife, Helen, or at least some close kin. Proceeds from the Isaac McDowell administration were disbursed to Perry Pool, and he may have been the support of the widowed Neomi. Neomi McDowell appeared in the 1800 Sussex County census as living along, age "over 45".

This McDowell line is one presenting a continuing research challenge.

"For age and want, save while you may; No morning sun lasts the whole day."



CHAPTER THIRTY-ONE

CHARLES CARY CLIFT
* Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
Youth to Maturity in Sussex County, Delaware

Charles Cary Clift was born in 1805 according to the exact age spelled out on his tombstone at Boston, Belmont County, Ohio. His childhood was in the era when British frigates operated with impunity stopping American ships and searching for any British-born seamen, who were seized ("impressed") regardless of American naturalization. As a child he knew his father, Isaiah, reported at intervals for duty and training with the Delaware militia. At his birth, Thomas Jefferson was President of the United States, serving in that post until 1809. No doubt there was talk when citizens gathered in the village on Indian River that came to be called Millsborough about the great house built for the President in Washington City across the Chesapeake Bay.

We can imagine that Charles formative years were times of hard work where the family resided on the 127 acre tract in the vicinity of Cow Bridge Branch of the Indian River. He would have heard recounted that his mother's Cary ancestors had lived in this vicinity for nearly 100 years. The dowager grandmother, widow Comfort nee Waples Cary, lived down the road a short distance. The land had to be tilled with a wooden plow with cast iron mouldboard, and planting was done with home-made seed drills, and harvesting with scythe and cradle. In their youth in Sussex County one can visualize the Clift boys and their half-brother, Zadock Barker (son of Patience's first marriage to Eli Barker), wearying in the summer of plodding behind the slow moving oxen and of the weed hoeing duties, and escaping to the nearby Indian River Bay. From their favorite swimming hole or while fishing at the River, the boy's interest would be excited by the sight of the sailing vessels that docked at plantation wharves to take on cargo. And then there were the greater sailing ships, the Clippers, that flew with the wind down the Delaware coast embarked for such far away places as India and China.

Great aunt Victoria related that "Charles C. Clift was a sailor and when he grew up he worked on a whale ship, until he got married, and then he farmed in Delaware".

Charles's brother, Isaiah Burton Clift, actually baptised on June 28, 1814 (when apparently he was about 12 years old) one day succumbed to the lure of the sea and embarked on a voyage to India. According to the family legend he was never heard from again. His experience may well have paralleled that covered by Dana's "Two Years Before the Mast" though he never returned to tell of his life at sea.

Isaiah Burton Clift was the first instance of the given name "Burton" being used. While he was of Sussex County "Burton" ancestry on his mother's side, the author has concluded he was more than likely named for his father, Isaiah, and for Mr. Isaiah Burton, a well-to-do neighbor (of the line descended from immigrant Capt. William Burton), who had married Cornelia Stevenson. Isaiah and

Cornelia Burton were both admired citizens of Indian River Hundred. As our family history develops, you will see the name Burton subsequently used for males (particularly for a middle name) in the future generations.

Like his father, Charles Cary Clift was destined to marry a widow. Ann Pool, the daughter of Perry Pool and Helen McDowell, probably knew a childhood of modest circumstances. We know the family adhered to the Presbyterian faith, her parents having been married on June 18, 1796, at the Indian River ("Sawmill") Presbyterian Church.

From future census records we know Ann was born circa 1800. In 1817 she married for the first time William Burton, a son of Luke Burton (also of the Burton line descended from the first immigrant, Robert "Spencer" Burton.) From this marriage she had one son, George Burton, to survive. Some time before c. 1825, William Burton died.

About 1825 Ann Pool Burton re-married Charles Cary Clift who was over five years her junior. The exact marriage date we have been unable to locate. They named their first born son, Perry Pool Clift,after Ann's father, and he was baptised November 2, 1828, at the Sawmill Church. In 1829 a daughter was born and named Patience Ann; followed by Isaiah Burton (named for his uncle who went to sea) in 1830; a daughter, Cornelia C. in 1831; and in 1833 by the birth of Samuel C. Clift.

Delaware farmers were being faced in those times with competition of western farmers raising crops on virgin soil. From all the author has been able to learn of the decade in which these children were being born, it was a time of some depression in Delaware. The farmers of Delaware were becoming aware that their once very productive farm land had become greatly depleted by over 100 years of repeat crop cultivation.

The lure of the West was not only something to discuss of an evening, but more and more they were hearing of neighbors who decided to pull up stakes and head west to the rich farm lands awaiting settlement. Necessity would have compelled the family after making their decision to wait out the birth of Samuel C. Clift on March 24, 1833, with some time for the mother to gain back her strength and the weather to moderate before departure. The author determined that the actual migration took place between the date of the baby Samuel's birth in Delaware per his death certificate--and the date of December 28, 1833 when the brother-in-law, Jobe Johnson, re-married in Ohio according to Belmont County marriage records. Family legend was that Charles Cary Clift's sister, "Kitty Ann" who had married Jobe Johnson, travelled west to Ohio with the Clift party, but she died shortly after their arrival in Ohio, leaving no descendants. Following the Chapter on "The National Road" is a chapter on Charles Cary Clift's life in Ohio.

CHAPTER THIRTY-TWO

THE NATIONAL ROAD
Main Street of America
(Or the Clift Westward Migration Begins)



From the sweet-smelling Maryland meadows it crawled,
Through the forest primeval, o'er hills granite-walled;
On and up, up and on, 'till it conquered the crest
Of the mountains-and wound away to the West.
'Twas the Highway of Hope! And the pilgrims who trod
It were the Lords of the Woodland and Sons of the Sod;
And the hope of their hearts was to win an abode
At the end-the far end of the National Road.

"The Old National Road" by James Ball Naylor

A way to the West--where was the best route?

The early settlers in Western Pennsylvania and beyond had to organize a caravan with a Master driver to carry local products to market. The packhorses loaded with hides, gingseng, snakeroot, bear's grease and rye, wound slowly around swamps and clambered up steep mountainsides to reach merchants at Hagerstown or Cumberland, Maryland. To facilitate transportation for their crops, they looked for rivers whose headwaters were close enough for portage or "carry" as water travel was so much easier.

George Washington had pondered the best route West question anew in September 1784 as he sat in a land agent's cabin near present-day Morgantown, West Virginia. Land speculator and visionary as well as victorious general, Washington had long been concerned with easy access to the trans-Allegheny region. While inspecting his western Pennsylvania land holdings, he had decided to traverse northwestern Virginia (now northern West Virginia) to find a passage through the mountains that would join the two river systems.

A young surveyor, Albert Gallatin, came up with the choice suggestion with which Washington agreed. Gallatin was later to help realize Washington's dream of a route westward, as Secretary of the Treasury under Thomas Jefferson twenty-two years later.

The National Road was conceived as such a portage between the Potomac and branches of the Ohio River. No one state could afford to construct such an enterprise alone, and after long planning construction was undertaken with federal money. The Senate passed on December 27, 1805, the bill

"An Act to Regulate the Laying Out and Making a Road from Cumberland, in the State of Maryland, to the State of Ohio".

Farmers west of the Alleghenies could send to market only 4 bushels of rye on each horse, but the same animal could carry the product of 24 bushels in the form of whiskey. Alexander Hamilton as Secretary of the Treasury imposed an excise tax on distilled liquor, taxes siphoned off the farmer's profit. Washington had to send a small army to put down the Whisky Rebellion when irate farmers molded bullets and dared the tax collectors to come.

The enabling Act in 1802 for admission of Ohio to the Union in 1803, contained provisions of constructing a road linking East and West "from the navigable waters emptying into the Atlantic --to the Ohio," and afterwards continued through the State. Readers are referred to "The National Road" by Norris F. Schneider, published by the Ohio Historical Society. The Act specified the construction methods practiced in 1806: No slope could be steeper than an angle of five degrees with the horizon, a right-of-way 66 feet wide was to be cleared of trees and brush, and along the center a strip 20 feet wide was to be covered with "stone, earth, or gravel or sand" or combination of some or all of them.

Congress did not consider it necessary to secure title to the right-of-way because the road brought "nothing but benefits and blessings in its train". Not only did land values along the route increase, but construction gave work to farmers and their teams. Owners of land along the route gladly donated a strip 66 feet wide through their farms.

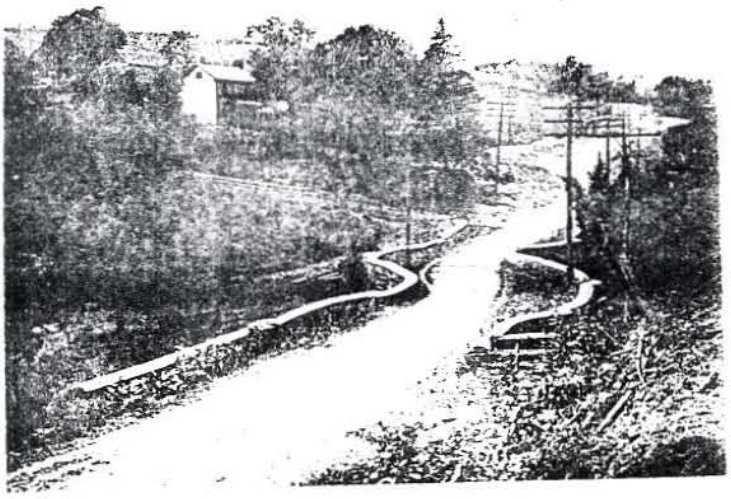
The road was completed through Belmont County, Ohio, in 1825. All traffic through Wheeling crossed to Wheeling Island in the Ohio River by ferry prior to 1849 when the suspension bridge was completed. West of Bridgeport on the Ohio side the traveler rode through hilly country. When he was not roller coastering up and down, he was zigging and zagging through "S" bridges (Note illustration of the "S" bridge at Hendrysburg, Ohio). At Cambridge, Ohio, the National Road passed on a double-lane span covered bridge built in 1828 over the Wills Creek also illustrated herein.

Many poor families from the worn-out farms in the eastern states packed their pots and blankets in covered wagons and started for the land of promise beckoned by the prospects along the 600 mile National Road.

At night they pulled off the National Road to camp. While father and sons unharnessed and fed the horses and oxen, mother and daughters cooked the evening meal in an iron kettle over an open fire. Women and children slept in the wagon and men spread blankets on the ground in good weather.

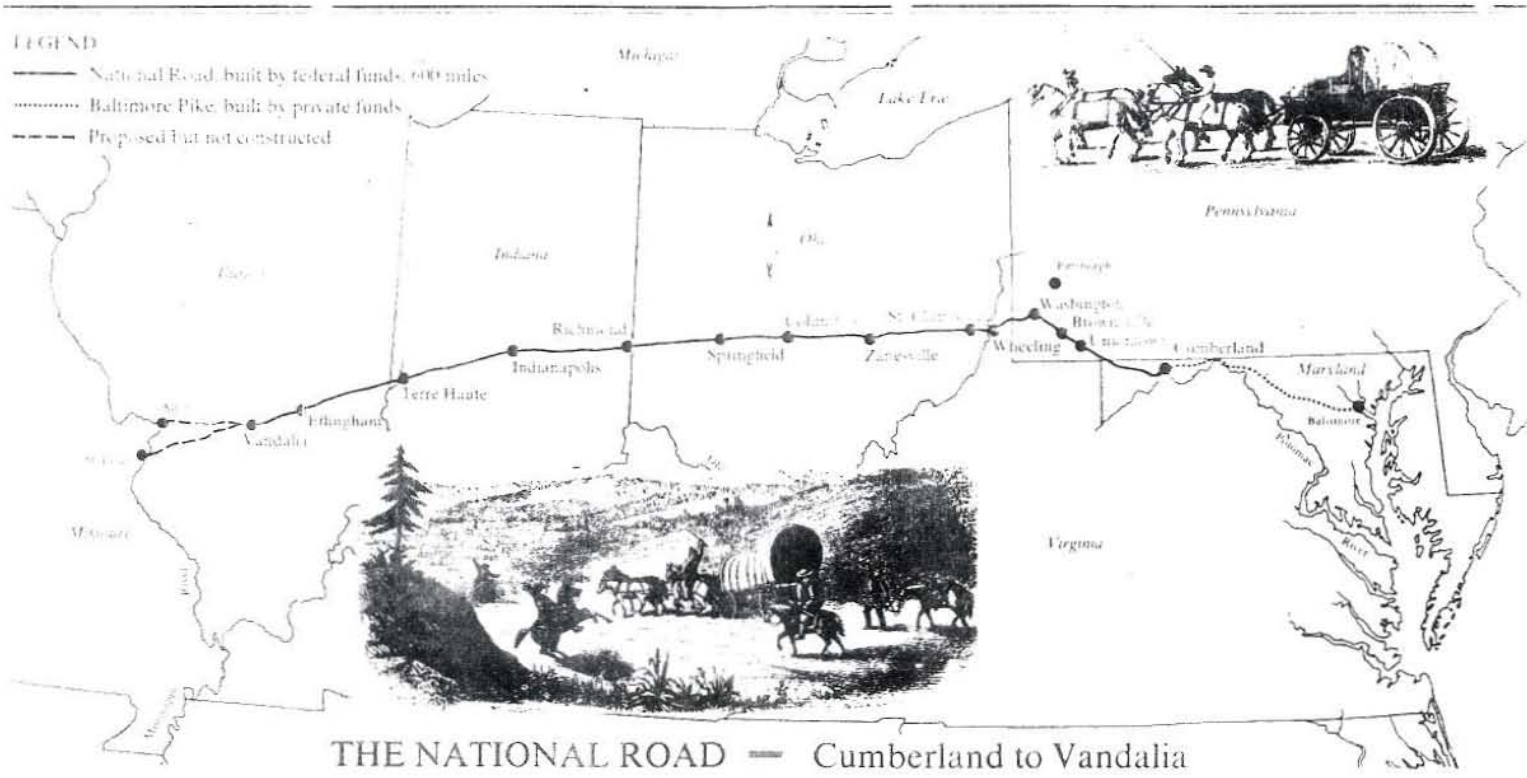
Freight was hauled in huge Conestoga wagons which could carry from six thousand to ten thousand pounds of freight. Such freighters made more profit than stagecoaches on the National Road. From 1815 to 1845 these Conestoga wagons dominated the roads.

This S bridge once stood at Hendrysburg, Ohio.



The Charles Cary Clift and Jobe Johnson party of travelers from Sussex County Delaware, undoubtedly moved first via Baltimore, then via the Baltimore Pike to Cumberland, Maryland, where the National Road proper began. From Cumberland they would have wound through western Maryland into southwestern Pennsylvania and on to Wheeling on the Ohio River. We know after crossing into the State of Ohio they would have travelled via St. Clairsville (County seat of Belmont), then continued on westward to Hendrysburg, leaving the National Road to first settle on a site in Warren township, Belmont County, about three miles south of the "S" Bridge at Hendrysburg.

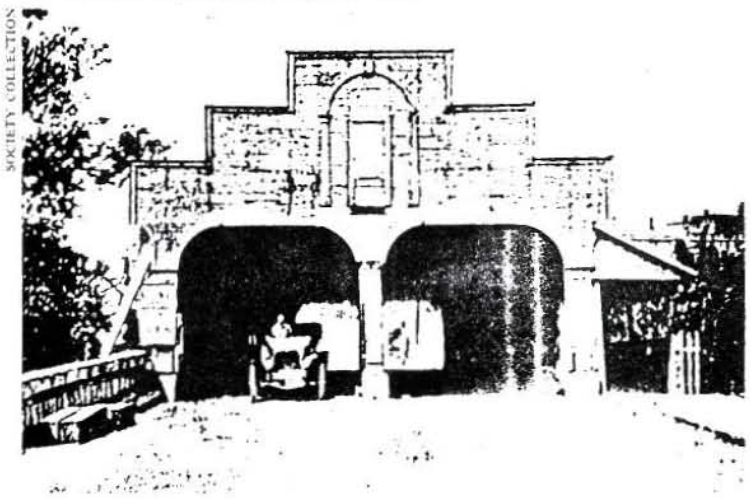
Ann Pool Clift had the care and supervision of George Burton (son of her first marriage), Perry Pool Clift, Patience Clift, Isaiah Burton Clift, Cornelia and the infant, Samuel C. Clift, born in the spring before they left Delaware. No doubt it was a great help that her sister-in-law, "Kitty Ann" Johnson was along to assist with the small children enroute. The author determined that Samuel was born on March 24, 1833 (From his death certificate furnished by Clay County, Nebraska). Later it was determined that Jobe Johnson, widowed in Ohio, re-married Agnes Hayes on the 28th of December of 1833. "Kitty Ann" Johnson apparently did not long survive the trip west and died leaving no descendants. Jobe Johnson had children by his second wife, and he continued it appears to have lived in proximity and have dealings with his former brother-in-law, Charles Cary Clift.



THE NATIONAL ROAD — Cumberland to Vandalia

In 1836 the Postmaster General started operation of a pony express on the National Road, but this was continued for only two years. Some western farmers delivered meat to Baltimore on the hoof, and droves of livestock could be seen in a great cloud of dust extending for miles some times.

1828 covered bridge across Wills Creek at Cambridge, Ohio. The double-lane span was removed in 1913.



West of the Ohio River taverns or hostelries were located about five miles apart in the country with facilities to "water the horses and brandy the gentlemen". This was before the coming of the railroads robbed them of patronage. The railroad only reached Wheeling in the year 1853.

It was said Indiana and Ohio received 90,000 inhabitants a year for a generation and at least 90% of them came by way of the National Road. In the twentieth century the route became hard surfaced and modern travellers speed on the general route known as U. S. 40 since 1926. Today Interstate 70 parallels the old National Road. For leisurely browsing and better scenery, it is recommended the traveller turn off the Interstate on to Route 40 between Cumberland, Maryland, and Vandalia, Illinois.

Ohio had only 50,000 population when admitted to statehood in 1803. The National Road was completed in 1818, and by 1820 the state population had grown to 600,000.

It is a curious fact that the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad's (which in places runs parallel to the National Road) completion was stoutly opposed by many because of the injury the public would sustain in the abandonment of the National Road. It was argued the revenues would be lost from the making of horseshoes, the nails required to drive them, the bushels of grain and tons of hay furnished by farmers to tavern keepers, not to mention vast quantities of chickens, turkeys, eggs, butter, vegetables and fruit required to supply the traveling public. But such arguments could not stay the wheels of progress.

156.

CHAPTER THIRTY-THREE

CHARLES CARY CLIFT
* Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
The Ohio Farmer

The Clift-Johnson party as we have noted departed Delaware some time after the birth of Samuel C. Clift in 1833. It is assumed the trip was planned to be made during the summer season and we can imagine that therefore one crop season was sacrificed in the migration, though that may not have been so.

No doubt they took with them from Sussex County, flour, meal, salted pork and beef, and dried fruits of that region as provision enroute and for the remainder of that crop year.

In the National Road chapter of this volume was illustrated the "S" bridge at Hendrysburg, Belmont County, Ohio. Research developed that Charles C. Clift obtained a tract of land less than three miles about due south of the present village of Hendrysburg (a town 25 miles west of Wheeling):

> "Being a part of the North East Quarter of Section 11, of Township 8 (Warren township), Range 6, beginning for the same 50 feet from the N.E. corner of the lands formerly owned by Wm. Atkinson; thence East 18 rods; thence south 7-3/4 rods; thence west 18 rods; thence north 7-3/4 rods to the place of the beginning, containing 138 perches more or less." (This would be about 7/8 of one acre.)

On July 17, 1850, the step-son, George Burton, appears in Warren Township, married with two children and was probably residing on this tract in that census year.

This tract was sold on March 5, 1857 to Grammar M. Jones for $1,200. Efforts are still being made to locate the deed of acquisition. This small tract must surely have been "improved" with buildings to have sold at this price. Aunt Victoria related that "Charles C. Clift bought a small farm with a mill and dam on it with equipment for sawing lumber and grinding grain by water power".

Then we found that Charles had acquired another tract in Goshen township about 7 miles southeast of Barnesville:

> "A lot of land on the North East end of the South East half of the North East Quarter of Section 19 in township 7 (Goshen township) and Range 5.....containing 27 acres, one rood, and 28 poles".

We have a copy of the deed for the above executed April 21, 1856, when Charles C. Clift and Ann sold this tract to one John Colvig for the sum of $1,752 which price is again indicative that the

tract had improvements enhancing its value (was there coal underground or was this a mill site?). The date of disposition of these above tracts in Warren and Goshen townships somewhat coincides with the years in which the older married sons, George Burton, and Perry Pool Clift, lured by rich agricultural frontiers further west, were leaving Ohio to settle about Urbana, Illinois. It also coincides with the 1857 financial panic which had runs on banks and bank failures.

By 1840 Ohio was a thriving commonwealth with a population greater than many of the older states. Meanwhile, we know that on April 12, 1841, Charles Clift and Ann with the growing sons to help in the farming acquired 80 acres in Somerset township, a tract by purchase from Henry and Nancy Burton for $600:

> "The South West Quarter of the North West Quarter, and the North West Quarter of the South West Quarter of Section 26, in township 7 (Somerset township), Range 6, containing 80 acres and 76/100".

This 80 acre tract seemed to have been the home place of the family from that date for as long as the parents lived. The nearby village of Boston (sometimes called Atlas) had been laid out in 1834, and another village called Temperanceville had been laid out in 1837.

Then curiously, beginning in 1844, there are a number of transactions between Charles C. Clift and his once brother-in-law from Delaware, Jobe Johnson, all relating to the following described property:

> "The North West Quarter of the North West Quarter, Section 25, township 7 (Somerset), Range 6:
>
> Clift purchased from Johnson on Dec. 6, 1844 for $800.
> Clift sold to Johnson on Sept. 16, 1845 for $700.
> Clift purchased from Johnson on Oct. 9, 1848 for $800.
> Clift sold to Johnson on December 25, 1852 for $400.



Johnson it seems had a fixed selling price, but Clift for unknown reasons was selling "short".

Tradition was that the family had a mill and the author feels the above transactions in Section 25 relate to a mill site, as this land is transversed by Rock Creek and the present road between Calais and Somerton parallels the stream bed in this section of Somerset township.

Census records seem always to term Charles C. Clift as a "farmer", and it may be that Johnson was the mill operator. The author has no explanation for the vicissitudes that are reflected by the repeated Clift-Johnson transactions about this tract which was physically due south of and

separated from the 80 acre Clift home place by only one other 40 acre tract of unknown ownership.

We found Charles C. Clift sold on April 4, 1854, a 40 acre tract for $400 to William Hesson:

> "The North Half of the East Half of the North West Quarter of Section 25, township 7, (Somerset), Range 6."

This was adjacent to the Clift-Johnson"mill site" on the East, but we do not have the date of Clift's acquisition.

The last acquisition of farm land was Charles C. Clift's purchase in November 1867 of 40 acres for $975 from Hector Carter and Mary M. Carter:

> "The South West Quarter of the North West Quarter of Section 25, township 7 (Somerset) Range 6".

Then on April 5, 1875, Clift sold this particular 40 acres for $1,100 to Mary Shuman.

The staple crops grown by the early Ohio settlers were wheat and corn. The cultivation of tobacco began in 1819 near Barnesville and it was a more remunerative crop. Log dryhouses (tobacco barns) became a marked feature of the tobacco farmer's home site. Boston at one time had an extensive cigar factory, and Temperanceville had two cigar factories to give steady employment to many.

In the 1870s Charles was in his 60's and his own sons had all moved on to other places. Ira I. Clift, grandson of Charles and Ann's eldest daughter, Patience Clift Eddy, was a member of the household, attending school and helping with the chores. Ira was raised as a foster son by his great grandparents and today his many Clift descendants are substantial citizens living for the most part in and around Barnesville in Belmont County, Ohio.

The diennual census does furnish the researcher with a "window" on the family household through the years:

In 1850, the enlarged household in Somerset township, besides all of their own Clift children (see Family Chart following), included: John Eddy, age 22, farmer; Patience A. (Clift) Eddy, age 21, housekeeping; Ann E. Eddy, age 5; and Sarah E. Eddy, age 1.

In 1860, household #830-797, consisted of C. C. Clift, age 54, farmer, born Delaware; Ann, age 60, born Delaware; and Cornelia, age 26 (correctly should have been 29).

In the next household down the road, #831-798, resided their youngest son, newly married: Charles W. (Wesley) Clift, age 24, farmer; with Elizabeth (nee Miller), age 20; and Annie aged 4 months.

In 1860, the son "Burt" Clift appears in enumeration for village of Somerton, Ohio: Isaiah B. (Burton) Clift, age 29, born Delaware; Margaret, age 19, born Pennsylvania; Charles W., age 3 (named for his uncle); and Isaiah D. ("Denny"), age 2 months.

By 1870, the household has: Charles, age 64, farmer (Value real estate $2,800 and Personal Property $595); with Ann, age 70; and Cornelia, age 35 who "helps mother"(It was recorded she could not read and write); and Ira, age 7 "attending school" (the grandson of Patience nee Clift Eddy).

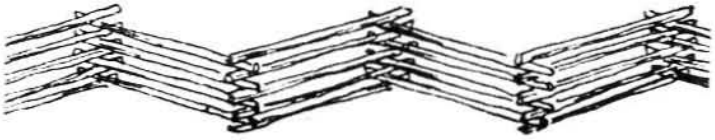
The author did not locate the John and Patience Eddy household in 1860 and 1870, though Aunt Victoria Clift Gutherie termed them as "of Barnesville", but they may have resided for a few years in a county other than Belmont.

In 1880, the Chas. Clift household reflected that Ann had passed to her reward. The household consisted of: Charles C. Clift, age 74, farmer; Cornelia Clift, daughter, age 42; Eliza Hawkins, age 26, housemaid servant; Nancy, age 2 (probably child of the housemaid); and Allen Eddy, age 22, grandson. The latter was the son of Patience nee Clift and John Eddy and he apparently was doing the farming in 1880.

Charles Cary Clift died on February 21, 1883, in Somerset township, Belmont County, Ohio, and was buried in a cemetery near Boston. After his death, the household broke up and Cornelia Clift went to make her home with her brother, Charles Wesley Clift, who was then living near Marr in Monroe County, Ohio. Cornelia was a somewhat retarded personality who did not learn to read or write according to the census, and it was related she was shy and wont to hide behind the door if strangers came to the house. She lived on in her brother's household until her death on May 15, 1901.

The grave site near Boston where Charles and Ann, and some of their son, Isaiah Burton Clift's, young children were buried has been visited by descendants in recent years. Charles marker shows he lived for 77 years, 6 months and 1 day. Belmont county death records show he expired of "heart disease". His tombstone inscription reads:

"THIS HEART IS NO LONGER THE SEAT OF TROUBLE OR ACHING WITH PAIN.
IT CEASES TO FLUTTER AND BEAT AND NEVER SHALL FLUTTER AGAIN."



Map of Southeastern - Ohio -

U. S. Hwy. 70 now crosses the State where the National Road was first laid out.

In Belmont County, the villages of Temperanceville and "Atlas" appear in the extreme southwestern part of the county. "Atlas" has at other times been known as "Boston", which was the nearest village to the farm home of Charles Cary Clift.

Map includes also the various villages in Monroe, Washington, Noble and Guernsey Counties where Clift descendants have since resided.



ANN Nee POOL CLIFT
* c. 1800, + Prior 1875

Ann Pool was the daughter of Perry Pool and Helen McDowell, her parents having been married on June 18, 1796, at the Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church, Indian River Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware.

On May 8, 1817, Ann was first married to William Burton, son of Luke Burton of Sussex County, Delaware. This line of Burtons was also descended from the immigrant to Virginia, Robert "Spencer" Burton.

William Burton did not live but a few years after they were married. Family legend was that Ann had two slaves to assist her when she was in the Burton household. We can tell from the 1803/4 tax assessments for her father-in-law, Luke Burton, that he was of some means:

340 acres of land, home place @ $4.00	$1,360.00
79 acres of land Putnam? Place	300.00
60 acres of land adjoining Wm. L. place	240.00
10 acres of land Horse Island	40.00
2 negro men	263.00
3 negro boys	180.00
2 negro women	130.00
3 negro girls	115.00
1 mare	40.00
3 yoke oxen @ 35.00	105.00
8 cows and calves	72.00
1 cow and bull	18.00
7 young cattle @ $6.00	42.00
30 sheep	30.00
11 shoats	11.00
Miscellaneous Property (sort of a poll tax)	134.00
	$3,035.00



Of his son, William Burton, we located only the administration account, in which Ann's second husband, Charles Cary Clift, joined her to close out the estate on March 5, 1827. William Burton probably died several years before this, as the first child of Ann's second marriage, Perry Pool Clift at times appears as having been born as early as 1825. The estate amounted to $112.20½ and seems to have involved an inventory (exact goods not specified) of $80.74 for personal property plus William's share of inheritance from his mother for $31.46½. Luke Burton had died prior to this administration and his widow, Elizabeth, had re-married and her name as "Betty Mitchell" appears as source of $31.46½ share of income to be reported in William's estate. Hall of Records, Dover, Vol. 62, page 41. The fortunes of the Luke Burton family seemed to have ebbed since 1803/4.

162.

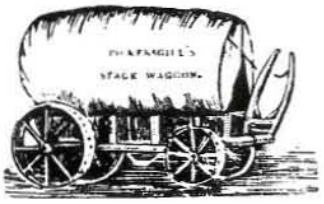
It would appear that upon Ann's marriage to Charles Cary Clift she did not bring any slaves to assist her. Besides her son, George Burton, of her first marriage, she would eventually give birth to six Clift children. Only the youngest, Charles Wesley Clift, was born after the family migration to Belmont County, Ohio.

The hard work of food planting, harvesting, preserving, laundrying, and care of many children born close together left little time for pleasure. Quilting parties were social events of prime importance.

The area in Ohio where the Clifts settled came in time to be on the route of the "Underground Railroad" along which abolitionists and Quakers gave safe refuge and helped transport slaves to freedom, usually in Canada. Slaves were passed from one friendly northern hideout to another until they were beyond capture. The village of Somerton, a few miles east of Boston was particularly noted for its assistance in this activity. A medical doctor by the name of Addison Schooley in Somerton befriended many a slave, hiding them in the attic of a two story residence. An ancient account book kept by Dr. Schooley was in recent years published by a descendant. The author noted that Dr. Schooley had treated "Burt" Cliff (sic). This entry referred to Charles Cary Clift and Ann's son, Isaiah Burton Clift, who did appear in the 1860 census as married and living in Somerton.

Ann Clift appeared as a member of the Indian River Presbyterian Church in 1832, but some time after the move to Ohio she embraced the Methodist faith. The first Methodist sermon was preached in Boston in 1834 in the house of one of the adherents. Soon after the Boston Methodist Episcopal Church was formed, but the first building was not erected until 1843. It came to be served on the Barnesville and Somerton circuits. In her senior years Ann was to join the Christian Church.







163.

CHARLES CARY CLIFT
* Aug. 20, 1805, Indian River Hundred, Sussex Co., Delaware
+ Feb. 21, 1883, Boston, Belmont Co., Ohio

His father: Isaiah Clift
* c. 1773, + Jan. 4, 1830
His mother: Mrs. Patience C. Barker
c Jun. 16, 1771, + Apr. 6, 1827

Married:

Mrs. ANN POOL BURTON (Widow of Wm. Burton, son of Luke)
* c. 1800
+ Prior 1875, Boston, Belmont Co., Ohio

Her father: Perry Pool
* c. 1770, + c. 1832
Her mother: Helen McDowell



Children:

(Of ANN'S first marriage -) (Ann Pool first married William Burton on May 8, 1817)

1. George Burton, * c. 1825 or earlier in Delaware - 00 Margaret "Molly"____ * 1829 in Delaware.

(of ANN'S second marriage -)

2. Perry Pool Clift, * _____, c Nov. 2, 1828, Delaware, 00 Nov. 4, 1850 Hester Ann Reynolds, Ohio.
3. Patience Ann Clift, * c. 1829 Delaware, 00 Aug. 10, 1848 John Eddy in Belmont County, Ohio
4. Isaiah Burton Clift, * Jan. 13, 1830, Delaware, + Jun. 20, 1919, Malta Bend, Missouri, 00 Dec. 18, 1856 Margaret Holtz in Belmont County, Ohio.
5. Cornelia Catherine Clift, * c. 1831, Delaware. # May 15, 1901, at Marr, Monroe County, Ohio.
6. Samuel C. Clift, * Mar. 24, 1833, Delaware, + Mar. 27, 1927, at Sutton, Nebraska, 00 Mrs. Sara Wells Jones on Aug. 16, 1855, Belmont County, Ohio.
7. Charles Wesley Clift, * Feb. 22, 1835, Boston, Belmont County, Ohio, + Feb. 3, 1906, Marr, Monroe County, Ohio, 00 Elizabeth Miller c. 1859/60. She * Jan. 12, 1837, + Mar. 8, 1922

Great grandson raised as a Foster Child by Charles Cary Clift and Ann:

8. Ira Irwin Clift, * 1863, + Apr. 14, 1931, 00 Alice H. Giesey, * 1866, + Aug. 10, 1939.

164.

CATHERINE ANN CLIFT (Only sister of Charles Cary Clift)
"Kitty Ann", * c. 1801, c Aug. 18, 1811
+ by December 1833 in Ohio

Her father: Isaiah Clift
* c. 1773, + Jan. 4, 1830
Her mother: Mrs. Patience C. Barker
c Jun. 16, 1771
+ April 6, 1827



Married: Prior 1830 in Delaware

JOBE JOHNSON
* c. 1808 in Virginia

Children:



No children were born of this union.

Jobe Johnson re-married:

Married: Dec. 28, 1833 (Somerset Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio)

AGNES HAYS (His second wife)
* c. 1810

1. Frederick Johnson, * c. 1840
2. John Johnson, * c. 1843
3. Franklin Johnson, * c. 1846

"Kitty Ann" and Jobe Johnson were married and residing in Broad Creek Hundred, Sussex County, Delaware, at the time of the 1830 census. Childless, they accompanied her brother, Charles Cary Clift and Ann and their family in 1833 to Belmont County, Ohio. "Kitty Ann" died within the first few months of residence in Ohio, as Jobe Johnson re-married on December 28, 1833, Agnes Hays.

BELMONT COUNTY, OHIO
(An early undated map of the Southwest Corner.)

Page 165.

Note: In Upper part of this map appears the route of the "National Road" Morristown to Hendrysburgh and beyond.

In Section 11 of Warren Township (Twp. 8, Range 6) Chas. C. Clift early owned a tract of 138 perches in vicinity of Fidelity & Mt. Olivet, below Hendrysburgh.

In Section 19 of Goshen Township (township 7, Range 5) Chas. C. Clift early owned a tract of 27 acres.



Note: Warren Township is township 8 of Range 6.
Somerset Township is township 7 of Range 6.
Goshen Township is township 7 of Range 5.

In 1841 the Chas. C. Clift family moved to Section 26 of Somerset Township (township 7, Range 6) where the shaded area acreage was acquired. Subsequently he also acquired the shaded area in Section 25 just down the road.

NOBLE COUNTY

GUERNSEY COUNTY

MONROE

CHAPTER THIRTY-FOUR

OF WATERWHEELS AND MILLSTONES
A History of Ohio Gristmills and Milling

Because the excellent streams and vast virgin forests offered exceptional opportunities for millwrights and millers, milling was established as the first industry in the Ohio country. By 1820 Ohio mills numbered in the hundreds. They were located in every county, in every township, and on every stream where there was sufficient waterpower.

One of the greatest problems faced by millwrights and millers was where and how to obtain material satisfactory for the manufacture of millstones. To grind wheat into flour or to make meal from Indian corn, buhrs of exceptional hardness were required. Buhrs 30 inches in diameter or less at more than 100 revolutions per minute that would not disintegrate were required. Larger buhrs operated at less velocity. The first buhr stones used in Ohio mills were brought from Pennsylvania by flatboats. Since buhrs were expensive millers at a distance from the source of supply usually hauled them by ox wagon to their mills to avoid transportation charges.

Some imported buhrs from France but these were expensive. American millers claim credit for first using discarded fragments of rock from the French quarries. Broken pieces of stone used as ballast in lightly laden ships sailing from France to America were discarded when the ships took on heavy cargoes for the return voyage. Ingenious American millers shaped the fragments and bound them together with heavy iron bands to produce very satisfactory millstones. The name French buhr generally applied to those manufactured from fragments, inasmuch as the solid buhrs from the French quarries were little known in this country.

Buhrs made of sandstone were seldom used in waterpowered grist mills to grind meal for human consumption. These millstones were solid, inexpensive, and easy to make but grains of sand rubbed off in grinding. They were satisfactory for crushing corn for mash to make whiskey and were occasionally used in corncracker operated in conjunction with a distillery because the solids were discarded in making whiskey.

The millstones in an old time grist mill cost as much or more than the building in which they were used. Care and conditioning of the buhrs, whether they were run by waterpower, by wind, or by oxen, mules or horses, was the primary concern of an efficient miller. Dressing a buhr required that furrows be cut on the face of the stone in a pattern that was carefully laid out. Dressing was not an easy task, nor one to be undertaken by the inexperienced. It was a meticulous and exacting operation to which the miller devoted many hours.

An old mill which boasted two pairs of millstones often used the best one for flour and the other for buckwheat and corn meal. Seldom did a miller attempt to use buhrs that had been grinding

cornmeal for making flour. Cornmeal has an oil exudation which penetrates the stone and gives it a glaze which is difficult to remove. This made the buhr unsatisfactory for grinding wheat.

The passing of the old gristmill with a waterwheel, a mill stream with overhanging willows, a quiet pond, and picturesque surroundings was inevitable. This scene of romantic beauty recalls fond memories for the farmer who had traveled the country road with a grist to be ground, musing as he slapped his horse across the rump with the reins, urging it to go a little faster to avoid the cloud of fetlock deep dust stirred up as it jogged along.

At the mill there was always the pleasant sound of the waterwheel and the hum of activity--a horse drawn reaper in a distant field, bees buzzing in the warm summer sun, hummingbirds gathering nectar from the orange jewelweed along the gently flowing millrace, a barefoot boy fishing in the shade of the covered bridge, a kingfisher perched on a dead limb watching for its next meal to swim by.

The nostalgia aroused by the memory of an old mill has captured the imagination of writers since the time of Geoffrey Chaucer (c. 1340-1400), and the waterwheel, the millstone, and the rustic building have inspired poetry and song. Tell Taylor's song "Down by the Old Mill Stream" sold five million copies in 1910.

"CLEVELAND MILL". It is said the most unusual mill still standing in the state of Ohio and probably the least known to the public is the Cleveland Mill in Seneca Township, Monroe County (within a few miles from the Charles C. Clift mill location which was in Section 26, Somerset township, Belmont County, just across the county line). It is a gristmill with a wooden water wheel, wooden gears and millstones. It operated in connection with an up and down sawmill. Two generations of the Cleveland family operated the mills and now after more than 100 years, fourth and fifth generation members of the family continue to live in the miller's house. The mill is located a short distance up Cleveland Road from the small community of Calais. The un-named stream which provided waterpower for the mill helps feed Seneca Lake.

In 1850 Robert Hopper of Barnesville built the sawmill with a dam which impounded water in a one-half acre pond. A millrace one-fifth of a mile long conveyed water to the mill. The muley sawmill was a two-story structure 16' x 45' with a saw having a two-foot stroke. A loading platform for rolling logs to the sawmill on the second floor extended across and above the waterwheel level to the bank which carried the millrace and supported the flume and penstock. Cut lumber and slab material passed out an opening at each end of the building. Among the last items said to have been manufactured at the old sawmill were diamond shaped coffins, one of which remains on the log carriage as an interesting relic.

The buhrstone miller who dressed millstones was exposed to the minute particles of steel which flew from the mill pick as furrows were cut in the stone to shape the grinding surface. The tiny particles which became embedded under the skin eventually permanently discolored the back of the hand. Since the left hand was usually forward of the right, it was the one which received the miller's identifying mark.

Helping the miller to produce flour and meal was the dusty or miller's assistant. He was usually the miller's son or a bound boy apprenticed to the miller. There were some advantages to being a dusty as there was always white bread on the table and there was companionship of the many youngsters who visited the mill. Not all boys, however, were willing pupils. Appreciation for the opportunity to work under a skilled craftsman was required of a boy who wished to become a miller.

There was an affinity between cobwebs and flour dust in gristmills, and the task of removing them was part of the dusty's duties. There was also the continuing problem of keeping the premises sanitary to insure that weevils would not infest the meal or flour.

The mother maintained a table to serve farmers who were delayed in having their grist ground. If they were from a distance and forced to remain overnight, beds were also provided.

Few millers smoked or permitted smoking in their mills (fire hazard), but many chewed tobacco and a large cuspidor was always in the miller's office.

Besides the miller's mark on the bags of meal and flour, there was another distinguishing feature present in every old gristmill. The miller's cat. Fat, sleek and friendly. They were well fed because they controlled the mouse population. At times it seemed that the cats had proprietary rights, judging by their independence and because they were necessary occupants of every mill.

Normally, the toll received by the miller was 1/10 part for the grinding and bolting of wheat or rye into flour.

The author is indebted to the Ohio Historical Society for much of the above material about Ohio grist mills. When the mill in Somerset township, Belmont County, was in the family, we can visualize the Clift boys serving as dustys and heaving to at the sawmill.

CHAPTER THIRTY-FIVE

GEORGE BURTON
(Son of Ann Pool and her 1st Husband, William Burton)
* c. 1825 Delaware, + (?)

George Burton, the eldest of the children born to Ann Pool, was raised in the household with his Clift half-brothers and sisters. He appears to have been always close to Perry Pool Clift, the next born son of Ann's second marriage to Charles Cary Clift.

He was the first to be married about 1848 to Margaret _____ called "Molly". By the Ohio census of 1850 he appears as household #237-263 in Warren Township, of Belmont County. It is surmised he resided on a tract of land owned by his step-father, Charles C. Clift of Somerset township. Charles C. Clift on March 5, 1857, sold the Warren township tract, in the era when George Burton and Perry Pool Clift migrated from Ohio to settle at Urbana, Illinois. In Illinois, Aunt Victoria related that George Burton and Perry Pool Clift started a brick yard and store there. They helped to build Urbana, she said.

The Burtons are known to have had at least three children per chart included herein, and possibly others were born after the move to Illinois.

GEORGE BURTON
* c. 1825 Delaware
+
Married: In Ohio

MARGARET "MOLLY" _____
* c. 1829

Children:
1. Allen P. (Pool ?) Burton, * c. 1849
2. Mary I. Burton, * c. May 1850
3. Charles Burton, * c. 1852



His father: William Burton
(Son of Luke), + c. 1825
His mother: Ann Pool
* c. 1800, + Prior 1875
(Ann P. Burton, widowed, married Charles Cary Clift c. 1825.)



ILLUSTRATION
of "blood relationship" of
Charles Cary Clift and his step-son, George Burton

Robert "Spencer" Burton
* 1647, + Aft. Oct. 16, 1725
OO Ann Cotton

Mary Burton OO William Waples * 1676, + Prior 1746	- Siblings -	Robert Burton, Jr. * c. 1690, + Prior May 28, 1724 OO Catherine
Thomas Waples * 1715, + Aft. 1774 OO Comfort Stockley	- 1st cousins -	Robert Burton (III) * c. 1718, + Prior Aug. 28,1788 OO Elizabeth
Comfort Waples * c. 1749, + 1817 OO Samuel Cary (II)	- 2nd cousins -	Luke Burton, + Prior Jul. 31, 1810 OO Elizabeth Prettyman
Mrs. Patience nee Cary Barker ♀ 1771, + Apr. 6, 1827 OO Isaiah Clift, *c. 1773, + Jan. 4,1830	- 3rd cousins -	William Burton, * c. 1795, + c.1825 OO Ann Pool (her first husband) * c. 1800, + c. 1875
Charles Cary Clift, * 1805, + 1883 OO Mrs. Ann nee Pool Burton (her second husband) * c. 1800, + c. 1875	- 4th cousins -	George Burton, * c. 1825 OO Margaret "Molly" * c. 1829





171.

CHAPTER THIRTY-SIX

PERRY POOL CLIFT
* Mar. 13, 1827 Delaware, + Nov. 21, 1892, Illinois

Perry Pool, eldest son of Charles Cary Clift and Ann, was baptised at Indian River "Sawmill" Presbyterian Church on November 2, 1828. After the family migrated to Ohio, he no doubt along with his older half-brother and his younger brothers experienced the typical farm boy life of those times. They probably had only meagre schooling as then available.

Perry was single in his father's household at the time of the 1850 census. However, later that same year, on November 4, 1850, he married Miss Hester Ann Reynolds. She appears to have been the daughter of a Mrs. Vandillon who gave permission for Hester to marry Perry Clift. Presumably, Hester's mother had been widowed and re-married a Mr. Vandillon.

Their first three sons, Leander B. "Lee" Clift, William A. "Al" Clift, and Charles Abner Clift are understood to have been born in Belmont County, Ohio. In the year 1856, George W. Burton and Perry Pool Clift, with their young families migrated westward to settle in the vicinity of Urbana, Illinois. Another son, Frank P. Clift, was born to Perry and Hester after the move to Illinois. While it has been handed down that they started a brickyard and a store there, it seems that Perry Clift ultimately depended on farming and livestock raising. In 1876 a map of Champaign County, Illinois, shows plainly the P. P. Clift homestead on Section 3 (He owned the NW Qtr.) of Philo township. This location was then a few miles south and east of Urbana city limits. This was spoken of as the "Yankee Ridge" farm.

Eventually three daughters, Josephine, Mary Arabella "Belle", and Hester Ann, were born to the couple. The last named child was born on July 4, 1867, but unfortunately the mother died about a month later on August 8, 1867, and the child, Hester Ann, also succumbed on September 13, 1867.

It seems that the Perry Pool Clift household lived in the city of Urbana prior to the acquisition of the Yankee Ridge farm and the store above referred to included a meat market from various letters that have survived. The reader is referred to a following account of the son, Leander Benton Clift's) recollection of the Lincoln-Douglas Debate, wherein he alludes to the fact they "lived across the street from the courthouse". This "Recollection" has been made available by his descendant, Mr. Ronald Robert Ott, Yakima, Washington.

Widowed, and with a large family to raise, Perry Clift on September 6, 1868, re-married in Urbana a widow, Mrs. Emma nee Apperson Fitzgerald. She was the widow of Lester L. Fitzgerald, a Civil War veteran who died soon after the war, leaving her with a daughter, Nettie Fitzgerald, * Oct. 14, 1865. Nettie on Dec. 1, 1885 married John L. Carson, but she died on July 23, 1887.

Two children were born to Perry P. Clift and Emma, Albert Earle "Bert", and Lillian Ann Patience. (In the naming of Lillian with the added names Ann and Patience, we see the old Burton family naming habits extending to the later generations.) Descendants of the daughter Mary Arabella "Belle" and of the daughter Lillian were to live on in the Urbana vicinity, while all of Perry's sons eventually were to settle further west.

It was related to the author that Perry P. Clift was a cattle buyer and that he went on other people's notes, and that he lost that farm because he had to pay those notes. He reportedly saved just enough to buy 56 acres north of Urbana and moved on that land when the daughter of his second marriage, Lillian nee Clift Pickerill (Later Hurd) was nine years old, which would have been in 1880.

In the fall of 1891 Perry P. Clift suffered an accident when a team ran away spraining his ankle and injuring his side. While the ankle improved he reportedly continued to have problems with his side and he died on November 21, 1892.

Mrs. Royal Clift Pickerill (Lillian's daughter-in-law) wrote that they lived on that same 56 acre place, having purchased it in 1935 from their aunt "Belle", administrator. She also wrote that Perry's land was partially in timber which he had to clear.

"For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,
Or busy housewife ply her evening care:
No children run to lisp their sire's return,
Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share."

Thomas Gray's ELEGY

PERRY POOL CLIFT — Delaware
* Mar. 13, 1827, Indian River Hundred, Sussex Co.,/
+ Nov. 21, 1892, Urbana, Illinois
Married: Nov. 4, 1850, Belmont Co., Ohio

His father: Charles Cary Clift
* Aug. 21, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
His mother: Mrs. Ann nee Pool Burton
* c. 1800, + prior 1875

(I) HESTER ANN REYNOLDS (His first wife)
* c. 1834 Pennsylvania
+ Aug. 8, 1867, Urbana, Illinois

Her father: _____ Reynolds
Her mother: Mrs. Vandillon (by 1850)

Children:
1. Leander Benton "Lee" Clift, * Sept. 23, 1851, Boston, O., 00 Feb. 11, 1876, Olivia Ice.
2. William A. "Al" Clift, * Jun. 7, 1853, 00 Jennie Vest
3. Charles Abner Clift, * Aug. 21, 1855, 00 1876 Lillis Jane Roe
4. Frank P. Clift, * Sept. 19, 1857, 00 Alice B. Cook
5. Josephine "Jose" Clift, * Mar. 20, 1860, 00 Ernest Eaton.
6. Mary Arabella "Belle" Clift, * Aug. 17, 1863, 00 Dec. 1, 1885, Jacob Mirvin Smith
7. Hester Ann Clift, * Jul. 4, 1867, # Sept. 13, 1867.

(II) Mrs. Emma nee Apperson FITZGERALD
* Feb. 10, 1846, East Salem, North Carolina
+ Jun. 28, 1931, Urbana, Illinois

Her father: Francis Apperson
Her mother: Patience

Emma and her first husband, Lester L. Fitzgerald, had one daughter, Nettie Fitzgerald, * Oct. 14, 1867, 00 Dec. 1, 1885, John L. Carson, She + Jul. 23, 1887.

8. Albert Earle "Bert" Clift, * Sept. 7, 1869, + May 30, 1931, 00 Letitia "Tish" Yates. No issue.
9. Lillian Ann Patience, * Jan. 17, 1871, + 1951, 00 1892 Lawrence Pickerill, * 1867, + 1896. 00 (II) 1900, James Clinton Hurd.

Perry P. Clift and both of his wives are buried in Mt. Hope Cemetery, Urbana, Illinois.

"Let thy child's first lesson be Obedience;
Then the second will be what thy will."

Author's Note:

Kansas was opened for settlement in the 1850's, but a stretch twenty miles wide clear across what is today the south border of the state was not open--it was set aside as the Osage Reserve. In 1870 the government made a treaty with the Osages and moved them to the area where Tulsa, Oklahoma, is. Then in 1871 they opened the strip along what is today the south border counties of Kansas. Wichita, which had been an Indian trading post, became a thriving town and so did Wellington.

It was to this southern strip of Kansas that several of the sons of Perry Pool Clift were attracted to settle in what is today Harper, Sumner and Cowley Counties, when they first left the Urbana, Illinois, area. The son, Leander Benton Clift, lived briefly in western Kansas in Haskell County, near Santa Fe, where his twin sons, Austin and Alvin, were born in a sod house in March of 1887.



P26 Pictured above: -

Perry P. Clift, seated, and Emma nee Apperson Clift, his second wife.

(Taken some time after 1868.)

Pictured below: -

The two daughters of Perry P. Clift's first marriage to Hester Ann Reynolds.

Standing: Mary Arabella "Belle" nee Clift Smith.
Seated: Josephine "Jose" nee Clift Eaton, and her husband, Ernest Eaton.

(Taken some time after 1881.) P27



175.

LEANDER BENTON CLIFT
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934

(Note: Extensive data and photographs on the Leander Benton Clift branch were furnished by courtesy of Mr. Ronald Robert Ott, Yakima, Washington, family historian and author of "Mr. and Mrs. Leander Benton Clift, Their Family and Descendants".)

Leander Benton Clift and Olivia Ice were united in marriage in Champaign County, Illinois on February 11, 1875. Olivia Ice had worked in the Clift home as a housekeeper prior to their marriage. Leander Clift's stepmother (Emma) was a fussy person and if the work did not suit her, Olivia had to do it over.

Leander and Olivia remained in Champaign County until their third daughter was three months old, at which time they moved to Anthony, Kansas, in 1884. One of their homes was a sod house, where Austin and Alvin (twins) were born. It was located in Haskell County, near Santa Fe, Kansas.

In 1889 Mr. Clift was in the land race in Oklahoma, but failed to obtain a piece of land. However, the following year he heard of an unclaimed piece of land along the Cimarron River in Logan County, Oklahoma, 16 miles between Guthrie and Kingfisher, consisting of 149 acres, so he homesteaded on it. Usually, farms were at least 160 acres, but the river cut the rest off. He was eligible to file on another 11 acres but he never did. The move from Kansas to Oklahoma, which took a week, was made in a covered wagon.

After about five years the family moved again, this time to Union City, Oklahoma, and from there in 1897 to a farm two and a half miles north of El Reno. It was on the site of what had been Reno City, forerunner of El Reno. The remainder of their years in Oklahoma were spent there. In the fall of 1909, Leander and Olivia and their daughter Maud came west for the first time to see the Alaska Yukon Exposition in Seattle, Washington. They liked the West and the following year, in July, 1910, they moved to Springfield, Oregon, where their oldest son, Howard, had come previously to live.

The next year Maud married Jesse Green, whom she had known since the days in Oklahoma. During the year 1915 they returned to the farm in Oklahoma, but in January 1916, again returned to Oregon. At this time their son, Austin and Alma Clift came west to Oregon. The following year another move was made, this time to Yakima, Washington, in February, 1917, when grandson Clifford Green was just six weeks old. They were on their way to see about homesteading the Spokane area but Clifford became ill so they stayed in Yakima with Howard until a house was found. Soon all the Clift children had moved

to Yakima, Annie being the last, coming in 1919. Jesse Green died in 1921, leaving two children and a wife. C. C. Cooper, husband of Edna Clift Cooper, died in 1919, and in 1921 Edna moved to Washougal, Washington, where she spent the rest of her life.

Maud Clift Green, after her husband's death, left their home at Tieton in the spring of 1922, to live with her parents on Englewood Avenue. Here she remained for nearly twenty-two years. Besides running the farm, she picked hops, worked in warehouses and orchards in general, along with a close friend, Mrs. Lydia Melton, also a widow.

Leander Benton Clift died on the ranch on February 11, 1934, on his 59th wedding anniversary. The ranch was sold in November, 1943. Olivia Clift moved to town with her daughter, Maud Green, where she passed away in her home at 403 S. 10th Avenue, Yakima, Washington, on August 24, 1947, at the age of 91. Maud Clift Green, last survivor of the L. B. Clift children, passed away October 14, 1973.

Pictured Left: P23

Leander Benton Clift and wife,
Olivia nee Ice Clift

Taken in 1906, El Reno, Okla.



"For when the One Great Scorer comes
To write against your name,
He marks - not that you won or lost -
But how you played the game."

LEANDER BENTON "Lee" CLIFT
* Sept. 23, 1851, Belmont County, Ohio
+ Feb. 11, 1934 at ranch on Englewood Ave., Yakima, Wash.
Married: February 11, 1875
Champaign County, Illinois

His father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
His mother: Hester Ann Reynolds
* c. 1834, + Aug. 8, 1867

OLIVIA ICE
* Feb. 5, 1856, Wirt County, Virginia (now W. Va.)
+ Aug. 24, 1947, 403 S. 10th Ave., Yakima, Wash.

Her father: Oliver Perry Ice
* May 15, 1821, + Nov. 6, 1905
Her mother: Martina Cunningham
(Oliver's second wife).
* Jun. 15, 1826, + Jun. 27, 1903

Children:
1. Edna Clift, * Nov. 19, 1875, + Feb. 8, 1958, 00 Oct. 8, 1893, Christopher Columbus "Lum" Cooper.
2. Birdsell Clift, * c. 1878, Philo, Illinois, # at age 9 months 22 days. Buried Mt. Hope Cemetery, Urbana, Illinois.
3. Howard Stanley Clift, * Apr. 3, 1880, + Feb. 8, 1955, 00 (I) Delores Robison
00 (II) Zella Fern Robison
00 (III) Mrs. Mimmick
00 (IV) Mrs. Dola Farthing Blank
4. Maud Belle Clift, * Jul. 8, 1882, + Oct. 15, 1973, 00 Aug. 1, 1911, Jesse Franklin Green
5. Anna Martina Hester Clift, * Aug. 26, 1884, + Oct. 3, 1958, 00 May 2, 1902, James Thomas Mingus
6. Austin Leander Clift, * Mar. 17, 1887, + Jan. 6, 1959, 00 Jul. 12, 1910 Alma Katherine Rinderhagen
(They were divorced in 1947. Alma Clift re-married a Mr. Spreckelsen.
(...."Twins"...
7. Alvin Benton Clift, * Mar. 17, 1887, + Nov. 28, 1954, 00 Jul. 25, 1909, Amy Jane Hulse.
8. An un-named son, * c. 1892, died at birth at home in Logan County, near Cashion, Oklahoma.
9. (
10. (...."Twins", un-named, * c. 1897, died at birth at home 2½ miles north of El Reno, Oklahoma.

"Christian character is not an inheritance,
Each person must build it for himself."

(By courtesy Ronald Robert Ott, Yakima, Washington.)





P53 (Above)
Leander B. Clift (1851-1934) and
Olivia Ice Clift (1856-1947)
Taken on 50th wedding anniversary, Feb. 11, 1925,
Yakima, Washington.

P28 (Left)
Leander B. Clift and Olivia Ice Clift,
Taken about 1875, Urbana, Illinois.

178.

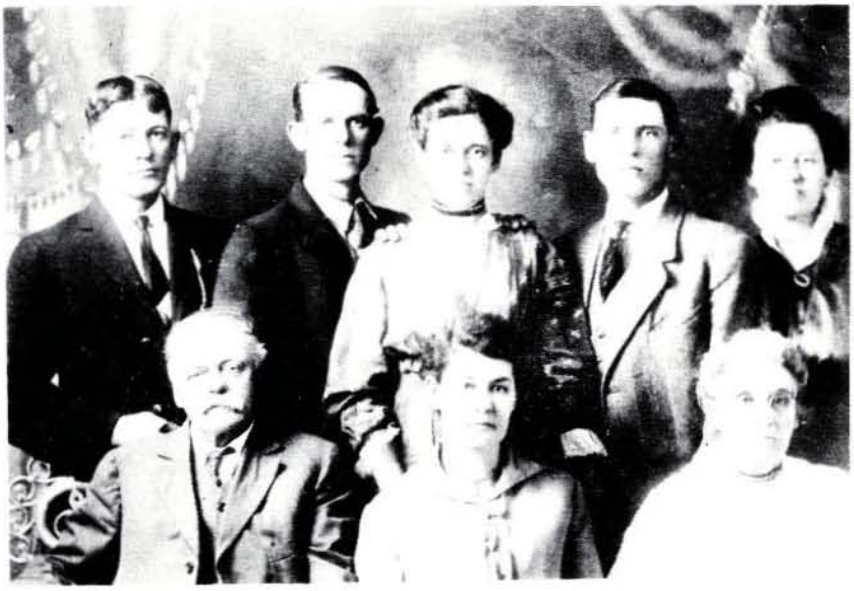
LEANDER BENTON CLIFT'S Recollection of the Lincoln-Douglas Debate

Note by author: (Leander B. Clift at age 70 wrote down these recollections and prepared to send it to the Editor of the Republic and the Illinois Lincoln Club. It was said that his wife, Olivia Ice Clift criticized it so he never mailed it. The preservation of this gives us a delightful boy's view of that historical event of October 1859 when Lincoln and Douglas were campaigning. Ronald Ott states that Leander Clift was very proud to have seen Lincoln and was a lifelong admirer.)

"As I have wanted to write a few lines about Lincoln as I seen him in person myself in 1859 in a jont debate with Steven Douglas at Urbana, Ills. at the co. fair grounds in Oct. 1859 & a big barbcue at that time at the parade started at Champain Ills. & paraded to Urbana a distance of three miles & then to the fair grounds about one mile north of Urbana with Lincoln & Douglas in parade. When they got to the grounds they paraded around the race tract then when they got about two thirds way around Lincoln got on a big Plat form wagon drawn by 4 daples greys horses and Lincoln with 8 or four small logs on the platform wagon with his sleeves rolled up above his elbow with his ax & mall & wedge commenced his rail splitting as he was a rail splitter. It was the greatest sight I ever saw, sutch halloring & cheering that I ever saw before or since. Then after the parade the speaking tooks place in ampitheathre and do not reclect who spoke first Lincoln or Douglas. I know I was a boy then of about 9 years old & got a good meal of Barbcue rost beff & was mity hungry as I followed the parade out to the fair grounds & seen it all just as a barefoot boy would do follow show all over town and get to carry wateer to the elephants to get to go to show. I saw Lincoln a few times when he came to Urbana Ills. to try some law suits that him & judje Cumigham or Urbana Ills cases or right of way of the Ills Central Rail Raod & do not reclect whitch side Lincoln had of case but eniway I think Lincoln won out on the case. I could find out by writting & getting it from Champaigne Co. Ills. history. As a boy sentered around the court house & would slip in the court house & see what was going on as we lived across the street from the court house. Lincoln was sutch a tall man & I liked to look at him he so elecantly I admired him. He was pleasant in his talks & reading to the court, jury & to any one that he came into contact with & think that he practiced law & Springfield, Ills if I reclect right been so long ago some things have slipped my memory as I was borned in Ohio 1851, 23rd of Sept. & came with my father to Ills. in 1856 am now 70 past & when a man starts his memory with all the happens of ages back with all others burdens from that time till now but the Lincoln memory has never left me. I only wish this nation to day had more Lincolns this would be one of the noblest & great nations on earth with Lincoln at head this nation. I think Washington Jefferson & Lincoln the three noblest men that sat in the White House at Washington. Give us more men like them. I would like to know if there is any man or women in the YAKIMA county that seen Lincoln at that joint debate with Lincoln and Douglas at Urbana, Ills. in Oct. 1859 if so would like to see you & talk with you. "

-Furnished by courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, Yakima.

L. B. Clift
Englewood R. 3
Yakima, Washington



LEANDER B. CLIFT Family Group P29
(Taken at El Reno, Okla., in 1915.)

Top Row: Alvin Benton Clift, Howard Stanley Clift, Edna nee Clift Cooper, Austin Leander Clift, Annie Martina Hester nee Clift Mingus.
Bottom Row: Leander Benton Clift, Maud Belle nee Clift Green, and Olivia nee Ice Clift.

EDNA CLIFT
* Nov. 19, 1875, near Mayview (now rural Urbana) Champaign County, Illinois
+ Feb. 8, 1958, Vancouver, Washington
Married: Oct. 8, 1893, Downs, Logan County, Oklahoma Territory

Her father: Leander Benton Clift
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934
Her mother: Olivia Ice
* Feb. 5, 1856, + Aug. 24, 1947

CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS (Lum) COOPER
* May 8, 1861, Joplin, Missouri
+ Apr. 13, 1919, Yakima, Washington
Both Edna Cooper and her husband are buried in Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima, Washington

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Isaac Lee Cooper, * Apr. 19, 1895, + May 3, 1973 El Reno, Okla., 00 Apr. 16, 1917, El Reno, Okla. Kathryn Finn, * Aug. 3, 1893, Lenox, Iowa.
2. Oliver Ray (Shorty) Cooper, * Aug. 2, 1897, Union City, Okla., + Feb. 14, 1966, Twin Falls, Idaho, 00 Jan. 26, 1926 Vancouver, Washington, Pearl Elizabeth Fletcher, * Mar. 3, 1908 Vancouver, Washington.
3. Ivan Murl Cooper, * Apr. 18, 1904, Union City, Okla., # Aug. 17, 1913, in El Reno, Oklahoma, and was buried in El Reno Cemetery.
4. Edna Madonna Cooper, * Jul. 12, 1909, Union City, Okla., 00 Oct. 14, 1930, Orval Tuggle in Vancouver, Washington. He was * Apr. 23, 1908 in Comanche, Texas. The Tuggles reside at Route 1, Box 3-A, Crescent City, California.

ISAAC LEE COOPER
* Apr. 19, 1895, Union City, Okla.
+ May 3, 1973, at 619 S. Miles, El Reno, Okla.
Married: Apr. 16, 1917, El Reno, Oklahoma

His father: Christopher Columbus Cooper
* May 8, 1861, + Apr. 13, 1919
His mother: Edna Clift
* Nov. 19, 1875, + Feb. 8, 1958

KATHRYN FINN, * Aug. 3, 1893, Lenox, Iowa

Children:
1. (A) Patricia Ann Cooper, * Nov. 25, 1925, Oklahoma City, 00 Aug. 17, 1957, Robert Percy, *Feb. 23, 1922, Cleveland, Ohio.
2. (A) Kathleen Ellen Cooper, * Aug. 3, 1930, Oklahoma City, 00 Nov. 31, 1950, John Dennis Hufnagal, * Aug. 1, 19__, Okarche, Oklahoma.

PATRICIA ANN COOPER
* Nov. 25, 1925, Oklahoma City, Okla.
Married: Aug. 17, 1957

Her father: Isaac Lee Cooper
* Apr. 19, 1895, + May 3, 1973
Her mother: Kathryn Finn
* Aug. 3, 1893

ROBERT PERCY
* Feb. 23, 1922, Cleveland, Ohio

Children:
1. David Robert Percy, * May 11, 1958, Brooklyn, New York.

KATHLEEN ELLEN COOPER (Dau. Isaac Lee Cooper and
* Aug. 3, 1930, Oklahoma City.(Kathryn Finn.)
Married: Nov. 31, 1950, Elk City, Oklahoma

JOHN DENNIS HUFNAGAL
* Aug. 1, 19__, Okarche, Oklahoma.

Children:
1. Keith Francis Hufnagal, * Jul. 31, 1952
2. Mark Dennis Hufnagal, * Oct. 2, 1953
3. Phillip Lee Hufnagal, * Aug. 5, 1956
4. Denise Ellen Hufnagal, * Mar. 17, 1960
All born at Okarche, Oklahoma.



Pictured right: P31

Parents: Christopher Columbus Cooper, and Edna nee Clift Cooper, and their sons: Isaac Lee Cooper, and the infant, Oliver Ray Cooper.
(Taken in 1897 or 1898, El Reno, Okla.)

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

182.

OLIVER RAY (Shorty) COOPER
* Aug. 2, 1897, Union City, Oklahoma
+ Feb. 14, 1966, Twin Falls, Idaho
Buried Sunset Memorial Park, Twin Falls
Married: Jan. 26, 1926, Vancouver, Washington

His father: Christopher Columbus Cooper
* May 8, 1861, + Apr. 13, 1919
His mother: Edna Clift
* Nov. 19, 1875, + Feb. 8, 1958

PEARL ELIZABETH FLETCHER
* Mar. 3, 1908, Vancouver, Washington

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Donna Jean Cooper, * Sept. 26, 1927, Washougal, Washington
00 (I) Jun. 1, 1946, James Wm. Hollenbeak, * Jun. 3, 1924,New Meadows, Idaho
They had: (1.) Linda Jo Hollenbeak, * Apr. 25, 1947, Tillamook, Oregon
(2) Donald James Hollenbeak, * Jul. 25, 1961, Twin Falls, Idaho
00 (II) Nov. 26, 1976, in North Dakota, to Ray Arnold Schultz

HOWARD STANLEY CLIFT
* Apr. 3, 1880, Philo, Illinois
+ Feb. 8, 1955, Sacramento, California
Buried at Auburn, California
Married: Dec. 30, 1902, El Reno, Oklahoma

His father: Leander Benton Clift
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934
His mother: Olivia Ice
* Feb. 5, 1856, + Aug. 24, 1947

DELORES ROBISON (His first wife)
* c. 1887, + Jul. 18, 1903
Children:
1. Infant * Jul. 18, 1903 (First wife and first child + Jul. 18, 1903, buried El Reno Cemetery.

Married: Mar. 4, 1905, El Reno, Oklahoma

ZELLA FERN ROBISON (Sister of first wife)
* Oct. 23, 1890, Kansas
+ Feb. 10, 1973, Prescott, Arizona

2. Stanley Grant Clift, * Jan. 4, 1906, El Reno, + Mar. 31, 1971, Sunnyside, Washington,
00 Oct. 31, 1928, Dorthy Farthing in Yakima, Washington.
3. Vernon Howard Clift, * Oct. 4, 1909, Springfield, Lane County, Oregon, 00 Oct. 7, 1933,
Ruth Farthing, * Mar. 13, 1917, Lander, Wyoming.

Howard Clift was divorced from Zella. He then married a Mrs. Mimmick, and was divorced. He then married Mrs. Dola Farthing Blank in June of 1943. She died in June of 1955, a few months after Howard had died on Feb. 8, 1955.

183.

STANLEY GRANT CLIFT
* Jan. 4, 1906, El Reno, Oklahoma
+ Mar. 31, 1971, Sunnyside, Washington
Married: Oct. 31, 1928, Yakima, Washington

His father: Howard Stanley Clift
* Apr. 3, 1880, + Feb. 8, 1955
His mother: Zella Fern Robison
* Oct. 23, 1890, + Feb. 10, 1973

DOROTHY FARTHING
* Dec. 4, 1910, Lander, Wyoming
+ Jun. 2, 1945, Newcastle, California

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Fay Delores Clift, * Dec. 20, 1929, Fair Oaks, California, ∞ Aug. 24, 1947, Richard Earl Howard, * Jan. 24, 1923.
2. Richard Allen Clift, * Dec. 6, 1930, Yakima, Wash., ∞ Apr. 24, 1954, Carol Joy Brace, * Sept. 26, 1935, Booker, Texas.
3. Wanda Carol Clift, * Jul. 24, 1932, Yakima, Wash., ∞ Nov. 20, 1947, Alexander James Legalsi, Carson City, Nevada.
4. Bonnie Lou Clift, * Aug. 14, 1933, Yakima, Wash., ∞ Joseph Loren Mason, * Apr. 4, 1924, at Chico, California.
5. June Rose Clift, * Dec. 6, 1934, Yakima, Wash., ∞ Sept. 15, 1957, George Lawshe in Reno Nevada. He was * May 9, 1931, Wendell, Idaho.

FAY DELORES CLIFT
* Dec. 20, 1929, Fair Oaks, California
Married: Aug. 24, 1947

Her father: Stanley Grant Clift
* Jan. 4, 1906, + Mar. 31, 1971
Her mother: Dorothy Farthing
* Dec. 4, 1910, + Jun. 2, 1945

RICHARD EARL HOWARD
* Jan. 24, 1923
Children:
1. Marilee Rose Howard, * Jun. 25, 1948.
2. Richard Earl Howard, III, * Oct. 1, 1949.
3. Randolph Anthony Howard, * Mar. 8, 1951.
4. Russell Joseph Howard, * Aug. 25, 1952
5. Brian James Howard, * Aug. 22, 1957.
6. Lorilee Marie Howard, * Feb. 17, 1960.
7. David Robin Howard, * Aug. 11, 1961.
8. Julie Ann Howard, * Aug. 18, 1963.
9. Jonathan Edward Howard, * Apr. 29, 1967.

Richard and Fay Howard reside at 3966 Howard Lane, Loomis, California.

184.

RICHARD ALLEN CLIFT
*Dec. 6, 1930, Yakima, Washington
Married: Apr. 24, 1954

His father: Stanley Grant Clift
* Jan. 4, 1906, + Mar. 31, 1971
His mother: Dorothy Farthing
* Dec. 4, 1910, + Jun. 2, 1945

CAROL JOY BRACE
* Sept. 26, 1935, Booker, Texas

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Laurie Dell Clift, * Aug. 28, 1955, Sacramento, California.
2. Michael Allen Clift, * Sept. 4, 1957, Sacramento, California.
3. June Kelley Clift, * Dec. 13, 1959, San Pablo, California.
4. Lavonne Carol Clift, * Jan. 16, 1968, Reno, Nevada.

Richard and Carol Clift reside at 7325-B Sidney Drive, Citrus Heights, California.

WANDA CAROL CLIFT
* Jul. 24, 1932, Yakima, Washington
Married: Nov. 20, 1947, Carson City, Nevada

Her father: Stanley Grant Clift
* Jan. 4, 1906, + Mar. 31, 1971
Her mother: Dorothy Farthing
* Dec. 4, 1910, + Jun. 2, 1945

ALEXANDER JAMES LEGALSI

Children:
1. Alex James Legalsi, Jr., * Aug. 6, 1950, Sacramento, ∞ Nov. 28, 1968, Barbella Kay Fowler at Fair Oaks, California. She was * Jul. 11, 1952, Yuba City, Calif.
2. Mark Allen Legalsi, * Nov. 25, 1959, Sacramento, California.

The Legalsis reside at 5511 Harrison Street, N. Highlands, California.

"Promises may get friends, but 'tis performance that keeps them."

185.

BONNIE LOU CLIFT
* Aug. 14, 1933, Yakima, Washington
Married:

Her father: Stanley Grant Clift
* Jan. 4, 1906, + Mar. 31, 1971
Her mother: Dorothy Farthing
* Dec. 4, 1910, + Jun. 2, 1945

JOSEPH LOREN MASON
* Apr. 4, 1924, Chico, California

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Colene Dawn Mason, * Apr. 15, 1953, Auburn, California.
2. Cathlene Diane Mason, * Jun. 19, 1955, Auburn, California.
3. Joseph Loren Mason, Jr., * Jul. 23, 1959, Yuba City, California.
4. Anthony Rex Mason, * Aug. 16, 1960, Yuba City, California.

The Mason family resides at 5608 Foothill Road, Rocklin, California.

JUNE ROSE CLIFT
* Dec. 6, 1934, Yakima, Washington
Married: Sept. 15, 1957, Reno, Nevada

Her father: Stanley Grant Clift
* Jan. 4, 1906, + Mar. 31, 1971
Her mother: Dorothy Farthing
* Dec. 4, 1910, + Jun. 2, 1945

GEORGE LAWSHE
* May 9, 1931, Wendell, Idaho

Children:
1. Lorna Lynn Lawshe, * Jul. 7, 1961, Twin Falls, Idaho.
2. George Richard Lawshe, * Mar. 2, 1964, Twin Falls, Idaho.

The Lawshe family resides at 1455 Driftwood Drive, Sparks, Nevada.

"The man who makes no mistakes does not usually make anything."

186.

VERNON HOWARD CLIFT
* Oct. 4, 1909, Springfield, Lane County, Oregon
Married: Oct. 7, 1933, Yakima, Washington

His father: Howard Stanley Clift
* Apr. 3, 1880, + Feb. 8, 1955
His mother: Zella Fern Robison
* Oct. 23, 1890, + Feb. 10, 1973

RUTH FARTHING
* Mar. 13, 1917, Lander, Wyoming.

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Dorothy Ann Clift, * May 10, 1934, Yakima, ∞ Oct. 1, 1951, Irvan G. Bartole in Stevenson, Washington. He * Dec. 1927 in Montana.
2. Ruth Carol Clift, * Sept. 17, 1935, Yakima, ∞ (I) Aug. 6, 1954, James McClellan Glidewell. They divorced in 1960.
 They had: (1) James R. Glidewell, * Oct. 9, 1956
 (2) Susan Elizabeth Glidewell, * Jun. 12, 1958.
 Ruth Carol .. ∞ (II) James M. Green on Dec. 24, 1964, in Carmichael, California.
 They had: (3) Kevin Green, * May 5, 1965 at Carmichael, California.
3. Vern Leander Clift, * Aug. 1, 1945, Auburn, California, ∞ Jun. 24, 1967, Ann Newman in San Diego. She was * Oct. 16, 1942.
4. Donald Howard Clift, * Jun. 29, 1952, Sacramento, California, ∞ Jun. 19, 1971, Susan Marie Stanton, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ralph Stanton of Granger, Wash.

The Vernon Clifts reside at Route 1, Outlook, Washington.

"Sow an act, and you reap a habit,
Sow a habit, and you reap a character,
Sow a character, and you reap a destiny."

187.

MAUD BELLE CLIFT
* Jul. 8, 1882, Philo, Champaign County, Illinois
+ Oct. 15, 1973, Yakima, Washington
Married: Aug. 1, 1911, Walterville, Lane Co., Oregon

Her father: Leander Benton Clift
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934
Her mother: Olivia Ice
* Feb. 5, 1856, + Aug. 24, 1947

JESSE FRANKLIN GREEN
* Aug. 15, 1889, Van Wert, Ohio
+ Nov. 6, 1921, Tieton, Washington
Both are buried in Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima, Wash.

His father: Benjamin Green

His mother: Kate Forester

Children:
1. Marjorie Olivia Green, * Aug. 10, 1912, Eugene, Oregon, ∞ Dec. 5, 1940, Walter Rudolph Ott, * Sept. 24, 1904, Hampshire, Kane County, Illinois.
2. Clifford "Mike" Forrester Green, * Jan. 8, 1917, 16 miles from Springfield, Lane County, Oregon, + Jul. 25, 1972, ∞ Margaret Keller on Feb. 3, 1939. She was * Oct. 27, 1918, Yakima, Wash.
3. Jesse Harlan Green, * Mar. 3, 1921, # May 24, 1921, Yakima, Washington. He is buried Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima, Washington.



P24

Pictured at right
Maud Clift Green, standing,
Marjorie Green, and Jesse
Franklin Green.
(Taken in 1915 in Oklahoma)

"Yet leaving here a name, I trust
That will not perish in the dust."

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

188.

MARJORIE OLIVIA GREEN
* Aug. 10, 1912, Eugene, Oregon
Married: Dec. 5, 1940, Yakima, Washington

Her father: Jesse Franklin Green
* Aug. 15, 1889, + Nov. 6, 1921
Her mother: Maud Belle Clift
* Jul. 8, 1882, + Oct. 15, 1973

WALTER RUDOLPH OTT
* Sept. 24, 1904, Hampshire, Kane County, Illinois

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Janet Leota Ott, * Nov. 9, 1942, Yakima, Washington.
2. Loren Walter Ott, * Mar. 15, 1945, Yakima, 00 Mar. 26, 1965, Patsy Roberts, * Jul. 25, 1944, Lebanon, Missouri. They were divorced in 1972.
 They had: (1) Angela Diane Ott, * Aug. 13, 1965, Yakima, Washington.
 (2) Loren Leeland Ott, * Dec. 19, 1967, Seattle, Washington.
3. Sharon Verna Ott, * Aug. 27, 1946, Yakima, Washington, 00 Sept. 10, 1966, Robert Louis Davis, of Yakima, Washington, * Mar. 6, 1943.
 They had: (1) Tracie Nicole Davis, * Oct. 24, 1970, Portland, Oregon.
4. Ronald Robert Ott, * Feb. 11, 1948, Yakima, Washington. Ron Ott is the family historian and author of "Mr. and Mrs. Leander Benton Clift, Their Family and Descendants" on which the history of this particular branch is based in this volume. He completed two years of work at Yakima Valley College in 1971. He is Record Clerk for Yakima Valley Trans. Exchange. He is a member of the First Church of Christ, Scientist. His interests include antiques, American History and genealogy. He is single and resides at 5909 W. Lincoln Avenue, Yakima, Washington.

189.

CLIFFORD FORRESTER GREEN
* Jan. 8, 1917, Springfield, Lane Co., Oregon
+ Jul. 25, 1972, Yakima, Washington,
Buried Terrace Heights Memorial Park
Married: Feb. 3, 1939, Yakima, Washington

His father: Jesse Franklin Green
* Aug. 15, 1889, + Nov. 6, 1921
His mother: Maud Belle Clift
* Jul. 8, 1882, + Oct. 15, 1973

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

MARGARET KELLER
* Oct. 27, 1918, Yakima, Washington

Children:
1. David Lee Green, * Jun. 2, 1941, Yakima, 00 Oct. 12, 1962, Zella Webster, * Jan. 17, 1946, Prairieview, Ohio.
 They had: (1) David Lee Green, Jr., * Aug. 9, 1963, Idaho Falls, Idaho.
2. Patricia Elaine Green, * Aug. 27, 1943, Yakima, 00 Sept. 12, 1963, Ronald Campbell, Yakima, * Jun. 12, 1941.
 They had: (1) Jeffrey Frank Campbell, * Apr. 4, 1970, Anchorage, Alaska.
 (2) Heather Ann Campbell, * Mar. 13, 1974, Anchorage, Alaska.
3. Judith Eileen Green, * Sept. 26, 1944, Yakima, 00 Jul. 1, 1970, Douglas Gilman at Burien, Washington, * Sept. 19, 1936, Hood River, Oregon. He had a son by an earlier marriage.

Mrs. Clifford Green resides at 4315 Hillcrest, Yakima, Washington.

190.

ANNIE MARTINA HESTER CLIFT
* Aug. 26, 1884, Philo, Champaign County, Illinois
+ Oct. 3, 1958, Yakima, Washington
Married: May 2, 1902, El Reno, Oklahoma

Her father: Leander Benton Clift
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934
Her mother: Olivia Ice
* Feb. 5, 1856, + Aug. 24, 1947

JAMES THOMAS (Tom) MINGUS
* Nov. 22, 1872, Eckerty, Indiana
+ Nov. 9, 1946, Yakima, Washington
Buried Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima, Washington

Children:
1. Stillborn infant, c. 1903.
2. Herbert Howard Mingus, * May 10, 1904, El Reno, Oklahoma, + Nov. 20, 1974, Yakima, 00 Oct. 18, 1930, Dorothy Dimmick at Yakima, * Sept. 19, 1910, Yakima, Wash.
3. Hazel Maud Mingus, * Dec. 9, 1905, El Reno, Oklahoma, + May 2, 1974, Yuba City, California, 00 July 12, 1926, Maury Brown McCullum at Yakima, * Apr. 9, 1905, Pecan Gap, Texas. No issue.
4. Harold Thomas Mingus, * Mar. 17, 1909, Geary, Oklahoma, + Mar. 4, 1963, Alameda, California, buried Hayward, California, 00 Helen Evelyn Berg, * Mar. 29, 1914, Yakima, Washington.



P25

Pictured right -
Grandchildren of Leander B. Clift:
Back row, left to right -
Hazel Mingus, Marjorie Green, Louis Clift, Harland Clift, Herbert Mingus;
Front row -
Harold Mingus, Edna M. Cooper.
(Taken in 1915, El Reno, Okla.)

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

HERBERT HOWARD MINGUS
* May 10, 1904, El Reno, Oklahoma
+ Nov. 20, 1974, Yakima, Washington
Married: Oct. 18, 1930, Yakima. Buried Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima.

DOROTHY DIMMICK
* Sept. 19, 1910, Yakima, Washington

His father: James Thomas Mingus
* Nov. 22, 1872, + Nov. 9, 1946
His mother: Annie Martina H. Clift
* Aug. 26, 1884, + Oct. 3, 1958

(By courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)

Children:
1. Herbert Rodney Mingus, * Oct. 13, 1932, Yakima, # Nov. 28, 1935, Yakima, Buried Tahoma Cemetery.
2. Gary Douglas Mingus, * Oct. 4, 1936, Yakima, 00 Ann Kane .
 They had: (1) John Gary Mingus, * Oct. 11, 1966
 (2) Scott Leslie Mingus, * Dec. 20, 1969.
3. Olivia Lee Mingus, * Oct. 5, 1940, Yakima, 00 Sept. 6, 1960, Claude L. Nichols, Jr., Yakima.
 They had: (1) Claude L. Nichols, III, * Apr. 8, 1961
 (2) Pamela Kay Nichols, * Jul. 3, 1963
 (3) Kenneth Allen Nichols, * May 10, 1966.

HAROLD THOMAS MINGUS
* Mar. 17, 1909, Geary, Oklahoma
+ Mar. 4, 1963, Alameda, California
Buried Hayward, California.
Married: Nov. 25, 1929, Ellensburg, Washington

His father: James Thomas Mingus
* Nov. 22, 1872, + Nov. 9, 1946
His mother: Annie Martina H. Clift
* Aug. 26, 1884, + Oct. 3, 1958

HELEN EVELYN BERG, * Mar. 29, 1914, Yakima, Wash.

Children:
1. Helen Genevieve Mingus, * Mar. 29, 1930, Yakima, 00 1952, Albert Ujic (or Ugic), San Francisco.
 They had: (1) Thomas Eugene Ujic, * Jun. 15, 1950, Oakland, California.
 (2) Joseph Rudolph Ujic, * c. 1954, Mexico City, Mexico.
 (3) Betho Ujic, * c. 1959, San Francisco, California.
2. Harold Eugene Mingus, * Nov. 15, 1935, Yakima, 00 1958, Betty Jean Kliber, Hayward, California. She * March 1935, Oklahoma.
 They had: (1) Martin Brian Mingus, * 1959, Oakland, California.

"He that had no cross deserves no crown."

P30 Pictured below:

Alma and Austin L. Clift

(Taken in 1915 at Reno City farm in Oklahoma.)

(Photos furnished by courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, of Yakima, Washington.)





P32 Pictured above:

Leander Clift family group taken 1917 at Yakima, Washington.

Standing: Annie C. Mingus, Maud C. Green, Edna C. Cooper, Howard Clift, Alvin B. Clift, and Austin L. Clift.

Seated: Olivia Ice Clift, and Leander B. Clift.

193.

AUSTIN LEANDER CLIFT (A Twin)
* Mar. 17, 1887, in a sod house, 9 miles from Santa Fe, Haskell County, Kansas
+ Jan. 6, 1959, Yakima, Washington
Buried Terrace Heights Memorial Park
Married: Jul. 12, 1910, El Reno, Oklahoma (They divorced in 1947)

His father: Leander Benton Clift
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934
His mother: Olivia Ice
* Feb. 5, 1856, + Aug. 24, 1947

ALMA KATHERINE RINDERHAGEN (Alma re-married a Mr. Spreckelsen).
* Jun. 24, 1890, Pender, Nebraska
+ Oct. 31, 1980, Zenith, Washington

Children:
1. Louis Bernard Clift, * Oct. 23, 1912, El Reno, Oklahoma, + Jul. 29, 1977, Billings, Montana, ∞ (I) Alta May (Sally) Melton, * Feb. 10, 1914, + May 7, 1939, Yakima. ∞ (II) 1941, Jeannette Spencer, * Aug. 5, 1913.
2. Austin Eugene (Bid) Clift, * Jul. 26, 1915, El Reno, Okla., ∞ Dec. 25, 1940, Frances Mae Skone, in Yakima, Wash. She * Jul. 3, 1919, Ellensburg, Washington.

LOUIS BERNARD CLIFT
* Oct. 23, 1912, El Reno, Oklahoma
+ Jul. 29, 1977, Billings, Montana
Married: Mar. 26, 1938

His father: Austin Leander Clift
* Mar. 17, 1887, + Jan. 6, 1959
His mother: Alma Katherine Rinderhagen
* Jun. 24, 1890, + Oct. 31, 1980

ALTA MAY (Sally) MELTON (His first wife)
* Feb. 10, 1914, Christian County, Missouri
+ May 7, 1939, Yakima, Washington
Children:
1. Donald A. Clift, * May 2, 1939, Yakima, ∞ Oct. 11, 1969, Genevieve Wong in Vancouver, B. C. He is a Washington State Forester, residing 30608 290th Ave. SE, Encmclaw, Wash. 98022
Married: 1941, Reno, Nevada

JEANNETTE SPENCER, * Aug. 5, 1913, Ontario, Oregon (His second wife)

2. Barbara Jeanne Clift, ∞ Rick Thorwardson. They had a daughter.
3. Karen Louise Clift, ∞ Douglas Green. They had a daughter. Reside 2416 Ash St., Billings, Mont. 59101.
4. Cynthia Clift, ∞ Timothy Fitzgerald.

Louis B. Clift was a graduate of Yakima College. He was a CPA. He had worked for Skone and Connors, as a Comptroller for the University of Montana, and the Highway Dept. of the State of Montana. Mrs. Jeannette Clift resides at Poulson, Montana, 59860.

194.

AUSTIN EUGENE (Bid) CLIFT
* Jul. 26, 1915, #1 Reno, Oklahoma
Married: Dec. 25, 1940, Yakima, Washington

His father: Austin Leander Clift
* Mar. 17, 1887, + Jan. 6, 1959
His mother: Alma Katherine Rinderhagen
* Jun. 24, 1890, + Oct. 31, 1980

FRANCES MAE SKONE
* Jul. 3, 1919, Ellensburg, Washington

Children:
1. Carolyn Fae Clift, * Aug. 21, 1941, Yakima, ∞ (I) Jan. 16, 1960, Richard Blaine Ward. Div.1972. ∞ (II) May 10, 1973, Michael Wiley in Anchorage, Alaska.
2. Steven Charles Clift, * May 24, 1945, Long Beach, California, ∞ Mar. 18, 1967, Kathy Jo Beirwagen, * Feb. 14, 1944, Bismarck, North Dakota.
3. Stuart Eugene Clift, * Nov. 8, 1949, Yakima, Washington, ∞ Sept. 2, 1972, Patricia Braught O'Connor in Spokane, Washington, * Jan. 8, 1952. She had a daughter, Kelly Marie O'Connor, * Apr. 29, 1971, by an earlier marriage. Stuart is a graduate in Architecture from the University of Idaho, and is an Architect at Spokane, Washington. Patricia is a Homemaker and an Interior Designer. They reside at 4208 26th Avenue, Spokane, Washington, 99203.
4. A son, * Mar. 20, 1954, # at birth.
5. Curtis John Clift, * Aug. 21, 1956, Yakima, Washington. Curtis is a graduate in Architecture from Washington State University. He now resides at 6650 Pyrmid Lake Road, Sparks, Nevada, 89431.

Austin Clift completed 2½ years study at the University of Washington. He was on active duty as a Naval Aviator with the rank of Lieutenant in the U. S. Naval Reserve from 1942 to 1947. He was employed as a Battalion Chief of the Yakima Fire Department, and is a Research Technician for the U. S. Department of Agriculture. Frances is a Homemaker. Austin and Frances Clift reside at 603 N. 58th Avenue, Yakima, Washington, 98908.

"He who serves well need not be afraid to ask his wages."

195.

CAROLYN FAE CLIFT
* Aug. 21, 1941, Yakima

Her father: Austin Eugene (Bid) Clift
* Jul. 26, 1915
Her mother: Frances Mae Skone
* Jul. 3, 1919

Married: Jan. 16, 1960

(I) RICHARD BLAINE WARD (Her 1st Husband. -They divorced in 1972.)
* Apr. 21, 1941
Children:
1. Charles Richard (Ward) Wiley, * Aug. 5, 1960, Yakima, Washington
2. Susan (Ward) Wiley, * Jul. 23, 1961, Yakima, Washington

Married May 10, 1973, Anchorage, Alaska

MICHAEL WILEY (Her 2nd Husband)
* Apr. 29, 1946, Lawrence, Kansas
Carolyn is Porsche Spiel Editor and a Homemaker, and Michael Wiley is engaged in Real Estate. The Wileys reside at 17 Cascade Key, Bellevue, Washington, 98006.

STEVEN CHARLES CLIFT
* May 24, 1945, Long Beach, California

His father: Austin Eugene (Bid) Clift
* Jul. 26, 1915
His mother: Frances Mae Skone
* Jul. 3, 1919

Married: Mar. 18, 1967

KATHY JO BEIRWAGEN
* Feb. 14, 1944, Bismarck, North Dakota

Children:
1. Stephanie Jo Clift, * Aug. 11, 1970, Seattle, Washington
2. Christopher Charles Clift, * Feb. 29, 1972, Seattle, Washington

Steven Clift was on active duty with the U. S. Air Force from 1965 to 1969 in Communications. He is employed by Union 76. Steven and Kathy Clift reside at 4403 - 190th S.E., Issaquah, Washington, 98027.

"Doing an injury puts you below your enemy;
Revenging one makes you but even with him;
Forgiving it sets you above him."

196.

ALVIN BENTON CLIFT (a Twin)
* Mar. 17, 1887, in a sod house 9 miles from Santa Fe, Haskell County, Kansas
+ Nov. 28, 1954, Yakima, Washington

His father: Leander Benton Clift
* Sept. 23, 1851, + Feb. 11, 1934
His mother: Olivia Ice
* Feb. 5, 1856, + Aug. 24, 1947

Married: Jul. 25, 1909, El Reno, Oklahoma

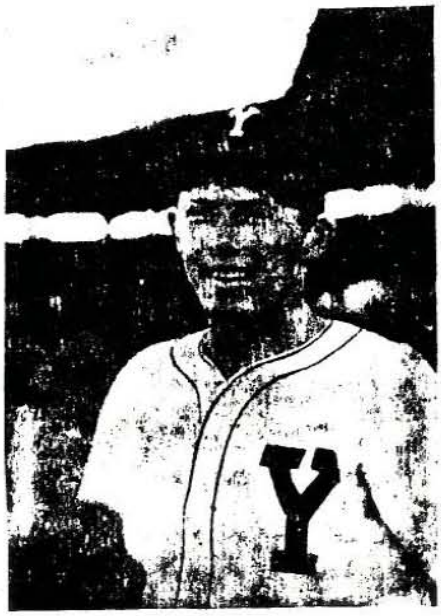
AMY JANE HULSE
* Feb. 25, 1893, west of El Reno, Oklahoma
+ Sept. 4, 1977, Yakima, Washington
Alvin and Amy are both buried at Tahoma Cemetery, Yakima, Washington.

Children:
1. Harlond Benton Clift, * Aug. 12, 1912, El Reno, Okla., (2½ miles north on the Clift homestead), 00 Jul. 31, 1936, Cora Douglas at St. Charles, Missouri. She was * Mar. 16, 1916, Outlook, Washington, + Aug. 3, 1960, Yakima, Washington.

Illustrated, - right:

Harlond B. Clift in "Yakima Stars" uniform. See following sketch about his career in baseball.

"Words may show a man's wit,
But actions show his meaning."



HARLOND CLIFT

HARLOND BENTON CLIFT
* Aug. 12, 1912, El Reno, Oklahoma

Married: Jul. 31, 1936, St. Charles, Missouri

CORA DOUGLAS
* Mar. 16, 1916, Outlook, Washington
+ Aug. 3, 1960, Yakima, Washington

His father: Alvin Benton Clift
* Mar. 17, 1887, + Nov. 28, 1954
His mother: Amy Jane Hulse
* Feb. 25, 1893, + Sept. 4, 1977

Children:

1. Harlond Benton Clift, II, * Jan. 18, 1938, Yakima, 00 Mar. 23, 1960, Millie Sanger, * Oct. 25, 1938, Cle Elum, Washington.
 They had: (1) Christopher Clift, * Aug. 1, 1966, Yakima, Washington
 (2) Curt Clift, * Nov. 21, 1968, Yakima, Washington.
 Harlond B. Clift, II is a Logger, Cattle Farmer and Horse Breeder. His family resides on Rutherford Road, Yakima, Washington, 98903.

2. Robert Alvin Clift, * Jul. 22, 1941, St. Louis, Missouri, 00 Dec. 5, 1970, Dianne Miller at Othello, Washington, * Sept. 12, 1940, Powell, Wyoming.
 They had: (1) Kevin Alvin Clift, * Jul. 17, 1974, Yakima, Washington.
 Robert A. Clift is a Farmer and Logger.

Harlond B. Clift enjoyed a career as a professional baseball player. He was a third baseman for the St. Louis Browns from 1934 to 1945, and he also played for the Washington Senators. He became manager of the Yakima Stars team in 1945. Harlond Clift is now a retired Cattle Rancher. He resides at 915 N. 15th Avenue, Yakima, Washington, 98902.

"To live in hearts we leave behind,
Is not to die."

Author's note: Opening of Oklahoma Indian Territory for Homesteading.

Benjamin Harrison became President of the United States on March 4, 1889. The pressure on the "unassigned lands" of Indian Territory finally brought results. One of the early acts of the new President was to proclaim that at high noon, on April 22, 1889, this Indian Territory, known as Oklahoma, would be thrown open to settlement under the Homestead Laws of the United States. Prospective settlers could not enter the area until the opening, but at that time the prizes were to be to the swiftest. For weeks the land hungry had been gathering at the boundaries of the promised land. As will be detailed in this volume, sons and a son-in-law of Perry Pool Clift would take part in this homesteading effort in Oklahoma Territory. -E.C.P.

WILLIAM A. "Al." CLIFT
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924

William A. Clift and his family apparently left Champaign County, Illinois, about 1884 and moved to Kansas at the same time as his brother Leander B. Clift.

Mrs. Ida nee Clift Palmer (daughter of William A. Clift and his wife Jennie) wrote in 1939 for the "Echos of '89", published in the town of Kingfisher, Oklahoma, an article from which we quote the following account: (Material by courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott).

"My father made the run into Oklahoma on April 22, 1889. He made the race with a small mule and an iron grey horse hitched to a cart built from the front wheels and frame of a wagon, with a big box fixed to carry feed for his team and provisions for his own camping.

"In the race he obtained the homestead 1-3/4 miles west of Cashion, and it was there that he began to prepare a home for his family. He built a two-room house, one room of sod, the other of lumber which he got from a saw mill. The boards were put straight up and down. When it rained, the boards swelled up and when the sun shone and it was hot, they warped in and out.

"Dad cut the poles with which to build a barn. The barn was built on the side of a hill of frames covered with prairie hay, which helped feed the cattle.

"When he had completed these improvements, father returned to Bluff City, Kansas, after his family, which consisted of mother, myself, Ida Palmer, of Kingfisher, Elmer Clift, of Wichita, Kansas, Nellie Clark of Wakita, Jesse Clift of Prague, and Lillie Conover of Kingfisher. (Ida here was recited married names of her sisters and the locations where they lived in 1939 when the article was being written.)

199.

"We had great difficulty getting through the Cherokee Strip with our three covered wagons and our herd of 10 cattle, because of the cattle running on the range there. They would run in on our cattle and cause them to stampede. They were not like our cattle, but were long-bodied, long-legged and had long horns, and were brindle in color. We would see deer, and once in awhile we could see a buffalo and grey wolves running out on the prairie. The wolves would watch us and give a lonesome whine.



"It started raining on us the second day, and by the time we got to the Cimarron River the water was on a rampage. We were afraid to go across the water, but one man led the way on horseback. So in we went with our cattle and wagons. Our horses had quite a time. The sand would wash out from under their feet. They floundered around and pulled until we finally were safely across to the great relief of everyone.

"We got to our homestead the next day and started out with good success. We had great vegetables such as tomatoes, cabbage, turnips, sweet potatoes, and pumpkins as big as wash tubs. These we cut up and fed to our cattle. We would bury these vegetables in a hill and we had vegetables most of the winter. Our winter weather was much different then than now.

"Dad also raised his own cane, which he took to the sorghum mills and made into sorghum. Our corn was made into meal. So with our vegetables, sorghum, milk and corn bread, we had a fair living.

"We started to dig a well, which was 100 feet deep, but in the meantime we drove our cattle two miles to water twice a day.

"By this time there was another boy to help with the farming, Ervin Clift, who now lives in Guthrie.

"Dad started raising wheat and hauled it to Kingfisher and sold it for less than 50 cents a bushel. I can remember how late he would be getting home; how mother would watch down the road for him to return. I can see the smile that would come on her face when he came in the door. We would be afraid the Indians had killed him, as the old Indian trail came by our sod house.

200.

"The Indians would come up close to the house, pull off to the side of the road and camp. They would come up and look inside the house to see who was there, and wait for someone to come out. They would take anything that happened to be outside. One morning when we got up we found that our harness, seven bushels of oats and worst of all--a hog we had butchered were stolen. We never did find any of them, but I guess the Indians had a feast.



"There was plenty of wild game in '89. Often we could look out and see a covey of quail or pheasants in the barnyard with the chickens.

"A tragedy was that of a son of Mr. and Mrs. Roberts, who homesteaded east of Cashion. He left home early one morning with a team and wagon taking a load of wheat to Guthrie. He failed to return home the next day and everyone in the neighborhood searched for his body, but no clue was ever found. His team and wagon were found in a Guthrie feed yard.

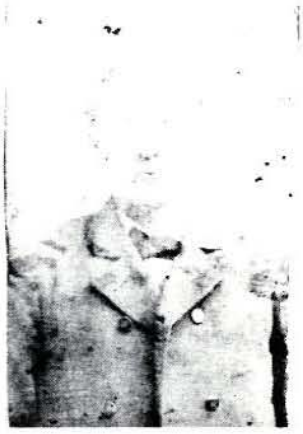
"Another neighbor, James Butler, left his home and went east of Guthrie in Osage country to work for several weeks. When he failed to return, his family went to look for him and found his body where he had been murdered by the Osage Indians.

"My mother's sister was the first one of our relatives who came to visit us. She came from Champaign, Illinois. We heard a terrible noise and looking out, we saw four horses coming hitched to a stagecoach. It came to our house. We stayed inside and peeped out the windows. A woman got out and came up to the house. The driver gave a yell and began to swing his whip in the air. Off went the stage, making a louder noise than when it arrived. My mother failed to recognize her own sister and pushed we children into the sod room and shut the door until she found out who it was. Then she came and told us to come out and meet our aunt, whom we had never seen before.

"In the next few years two more children were born to the Clift family, Minnie McKee, Cashion; and Sylvia Guthrie, Wichita, Kansas. This made eight children in all and through all these 50 years we have succeeded in some measure in taking the place our parents wanted us to fill."

The daughter, Ida nee Clift Smith Palmer, writing to her Uncle "Lee" (Leander) paid tribute to her pioneering parents:

"He was a man who did not mix with rough stuff of this world, and his sweet honest face I can always see before me. He and mother never wasted one minute of their lives away in foolishness. They worked hard all their lives and both made good. In the early days of this country how he walked and tilled the soil and strived to serve the Lord and they toiled on and on, and besides what they left other ways they donated a thousand dollars to the New Christian Church in Cashion when it was built, and where both of their funerals were held."



P 67

William Allen "Al" Clift
(1853 - 1924)

In his last illness when the boys were carrying "Al" Clift out of the house to take him to the hospital, he bade them stop at the door and raised his hand and said "Pay my debts". He died shortly after in the hospital in El Reno, Oklahoma, on January 5, 1924, and was laid to rest in the Cashion Cemetery, Cashion, Oklahoma.

"Al" Clift owned 640 acres at the time he died plus property in town. His son, Ervin Clift was in 1932 living on one 320 acre farm; a daughter, Minnie Clift McKee was living on another 160 acre farm; and another daughter, Lillie Clift Conover, was on one of the other 80 acre plots. Mrs. Lee Conover relates that "Al" owned a hardware store in Cashion to which he drove to work every day in his horse-drawn buggy.

He was a kind man and helped a lot of people. It is told that one colored man (who was not going to be able to attend his funeral service) came to the house and asked to see Mr. Clift. He went in and stood by him and talked to the deceased as if he was still alive! "Al" Clift extended a lot of credit in his later years, and some people did not pay their bills after he died.

201-B.

WILLIAM ALLEN "Al" CLIFT, of Cashion, Oklahoma
* Jun. 7, 1853, Belmont County, Ohio
+ Jan. 5, 1924, El Reno, Oklahoma
Buried Cashion Cemetery, Cashion, Oklahoma
Married: 1871

His father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
His mother: Hester Ann Reynolds
* c. 1834, + Aug. 8, 1867

JENNIE H. VEST
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931
(In 1928, widowed, she re-married her widower brother-in-law, Charles Abner Clift.)
Children:

1. Ida Mae Clift, * Jul. 23, 1878, 00 Smith, of Wakita, Okla., 00 (II) Palmer. She lived at 202 S. 10th, Kingfisher, Oklahoma, at one time.
2. Elmer Perry Clift, * + 1945, buried Old Mission Cemetery, Wichita, Kansas. Elmer was long an employee of Air Reduction Sales (now Wichita Welding Supply, Inc.), 609 East 29th St., North, Wichita, Kansas, 67219.
3. Nellie Clift, 00 Arthur Clark, of Wakita, Oklahoma. Art Clark owned and operated one of the early steam threshing machines.
4. Jesse Clift, * Mar. 4, 1885, + Mar. 7, 1969, 00 Goldie +. Resided at Prague Okla., in 1932.
5. Lillie B. Clift, * Feb. 28, 1888, 00 Mar. 2, 1907 Charles Conover of Kingfisher, Oklahoma.
6. Ervin A. Clift, * 1893, + 1957, 00 Resided on the 320 acre "home place" in 1932.
7. Minnie Clift, * 1895, + 1977, 00 George W. McKee, * 1891, + 1972. Resided Cashion, Oklahoma.
8. Sylvia Clift, * Jun. 9, 1898, 00 J. Vance Guthrie, + Sept. 3, 1932.
9. A baby, + 1900, died at the age of two days.

"A little house well filled, a little wife well willed, and a little field well tilled are great riches."

Author's Note: The Homestead Act, signed into law on May 20, 1862, became a primary means by which settlers acquired title to their lands. Under its provisions, any person who was the head of a household, including widows and single males was entitled to 160 acres of federal land. Within six months of his or her initial application, the prospective homesteader was required to have begun improvements for its permanent habitation. In turn, the homestead claim had to be the settler's legal residence for the next five years. After this requisite period, the settler with the substantiating testimony of two witnesses was able to officially "prove up" on his land. - E.C.P.



IDA MAE CLIFT
* Jul. 23, 1878, Champaign, Illinois
+ May 1, 1961, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma
Married: 1898, Cashion, Oklahoma

Her father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
Her mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

BENJAMA SMITH

Children:
1. Edward Clift Smith, * Apr. 20, 1899, Downs, Okla. Terr., 00 Sept. 14, 1924, Esther Krannig
2. Ethel Smith, * Jan. 2, 1901, Wakita, Okla., 00 (I) Fay Jones, no issue; 00 (II) George Plahn
3. Thomas Allen Smith, * Jul. 6, 1906, #
4. Cloris Smith, * Jan. 31, 1912, +, 00 Franklin. They had one child.
5. Clifford Harrison Smith, * Aug. 31, 1915, +. 00 and had three children.
6. Aline Smith, * June 8, 1918, 00 Gene Woods. They resided at Wakita, Oklahoma.
 They had: (1) Dorothy Woods, 00 Rapp (3) Robert Woods
 (2) Lester Woods (4) Thomas Woods
7. Chester Peabody Smith, * May 18, 1920, 00 Dorothy. They resided 4717 S. E. 48th, Oklahoma City,O.
 They had: (1) Diane Smith (3) Robert Smith
 (2) Lester Smith

Ida re-married:

Mr. PALMER.

In February 1932, Ida Clift Plamer resided at Wakita, Oklahoma. She later resided at 202 S. 10th Street, Kingfisher, Oklahoma.

EDWARD CLIFT SMITH
* Apr. 20, 1899, Downs, Oklahoma Territory
Married: Sept. 14, 1924

His father: Benjama Smith
His mother: Ida Mae Clift
* Jul. 23, 1878, + May 1, 1961

ESTHER KRANNIG

Children:
1. Loren Bruno Smith, * Aug. 12, 1925
2. Clifford Franklin Smith, * Nov. 18, 1926, #.
3. Dorothy Marylin Smith, * Sept. 2, 1928.
4. Edward Allen Smith, * Mar. 27, 1931.

Edward and Esther Smith reside at 1809 W. Cleveland, Guthrie, Oklahoma, 73044.

ELMER PERRY CLIFT
*
+ Was Buried Jan. 16, 1945
Old Mission Cemetery, Wichita, Kansas
Married:

His father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
His mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

Mrs. Susie M. (Maude ?) (Provence ?)
* Jul. 13, 1899, Kansas
+ Jun. 1, 1964, Alhambra, California
Buried Old Mission Cemetery, Wichita, Kansas

Children:
1. Betty Clift 00 +
 They had five daughters.
 Betty, widowed, is said to live at 2733 South Bridge, Visalia, California, with a half-sister, Maxine Provence.

Elmer P. Clift was Superintendent of the Oxygen Plant at Air Reduction Sales Co. (now Wichita Welding Supply, Inc.), prior to his 1944 retirement. He resided at 1025 W. 35th North, Wichita, Kansas, 67204. His widow, Mrs. Susie M. Clift, thereafter lived for a time in the vicinity of Yakima, Washington, and was in Alhambra, California, at the time of her death in 1964.

NELLIE PEARL CLIFT
* Apr. 27, 1883, near Champaign, Illinois
+ Jul. 22, 1945, Anthony, Kansas, Hospital.
Married: Nov. 3, 1900, Kingfisher County, Oklahoma

Her father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
Her mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

ARTHUR FRANCIS CLARK

Children:
1. Melvin A. Clark, * Nov. 11, 1901, 00 Rena Dahlem. She died in July (1981 ?)
2. Raymond Clark, * Mar. 1, 1903, + May 3, 1904.
3. Lena May Clark, * Oct. 20, 1905, 00 J. Vernon Kenneaster.
 Lena Kenneaster resides at 1715 N. St. Paul Street, Wichita, Kansas, 67203.
4. Harold E. Clark, * Jul. 20, 1912, + Jul. 24, 1980.

Nellie Clark was a Homemaker. The Clarks lived at Wakita, Oklahoma.



DEAR OLD OKLAHOMA

"Where the wind blows and the dust rolls,
Holds something dear to my mind
That no other state can give,
Is a sweet memory of the unselfish days of '89."



JESSE CLIFT
* Mar. 4, 1885, + Mar. 7, 1969
Married:

GOLDIE

His father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
His mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Frances Clift, 00 Smith
They had:
(1) Harry Allen Smith
(2) David Smith
(3) Earl Eugene Smith
(4) a girl

The Diamond Jubilee Edition of April 13, 1964, quotes Jesse E. Clift, of Prague, Oklahoma (formerly of Cashion):

"COW HITCHED TO WAGON AFTER TRAIN HITS MULE"

"My father, William Allen "Al" Clift, came from Bluff City, Kansas, to make the run (to homestead in Oklahoma). Mr. Clift and two men (one was his brother-in-law, Ernest Eaton) constructed a vehicle using the front wheel axle assembly of a wagon on which they built a box and put a cover over it, to which they hitched a team, making the run in this vehicle. All three men obtained a farm.

In September, Mr. Clift brought his wife and children to Kingfisher. While enroute to their new home they camped at Hennessey, Oklahoma, near the railroad tracks. One of their mules was struck by a train. Hitching their milk cow to the wagon, they proceeded to a farm east of Dover, where they borrowed a horse to complete their trip.

Mr. Clift "proved" a place near Cashion, which is still the home of a daughter, Mrs. Minnie Clift McKee, who was born there."

Mrs. Lee Conover related that there were three grandchildren of "Al" Clift born at this home place: Lee Allen Conover, Kenneth Ray Conover, and Neva McKee Pursell.

LILLIE BELLE CLIFT
* Feb. 28, 1888, Bluff City, Kansas
Married: March 2, 1907

CHARLES CONOVER
* Jun. 21. 1889
+ Sept. 25, 1944

Her father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
Her mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Lee Allen Conover, * Dec. 26, 1907, Cashion, Okla., 00 Oct. 17, 1934, Kingfisher, Okla., Violet Marie Prisk, * Jul. 27, 1916, Lone Wolf, Oklahoma.
2. Kenneth Ray Conover, * Oct. 3, 1908, + May 25, 1942, 00 Velma Walker. He saw active duty in the U. S. Army. He lived at Wapita, Oklahoma, where he farmed for many years.
3. Reeda Pearl Conover, * Jan. 14, 1910, 00 William Farrell +. They had a number of children including one pair of twins.
4. Jennie V. Conover, * Nov. 6, 1912, 00 Kenneth W. Pletzer.

Charles Conover was a Farmer and Carpenter. Mrs. Lillie Clift Conover (94 years old in 1982) still makes her home alone in Kingfisher, Oklahoma.

LEE ALLEN CONOVER
* Dec. 26, 1907, Cashion, Oklahoma
Married: Oct. 17, 1934, Kingfisher, Oklahoma

VIOLET MARIE PRISK
* Jul. 27, 1916, Lone Wolf, Oklahoma

His father: Charles Conover
* Jun. 21, 1889, + Sept. 25, 1944
His mother: Lillie Belle Clift
* Feb. 28, 1888

Children:
1. Harold Dean Conover, * Oct. 1, 1934, 00 Darla Louise Downey, * Nov. 6, 1934
2. Patricia Lee Conover, * May 27, 1943, 00 Walter E. Kochenower

Lee Conover is a Farmer and Violet a Farm Homemaker. They receive their mail at Box 168, Route #2, Kingfisher, Oklahoma, 73750.



HAROLD DEAN CONOVER
* Oct. 1, 1934, rural Kingfisher, Oklahoma
Married: Dec. 24, 1953, Minco, Oklahoma

His father: Lee Allen Conover
* Dec. 26, 1907
His mother: Violet M. Prisk
* July 27, 1916

DARLA LOUISE DOWNEY
* Nov. 6, 1934, rural Pocasset, Oklahoma

Children:
1. Larry Dean Conover, * Feb. 8, 1955, 00 Diane Matus. His interests include basketball and rodeoing.
2. Debbie Lynn Conover, * Feb. 1, 1956, 00 Thomas Byron Boyd
 They had: (1) Scott Byron Boyd, * Sept. 1, 1975
 (2) Brooke Lynn Boyd, * Nov. 24, 1980
 Debbie Boyd enjoys sewing.
3. Randy David Conover, * Mar. 17, 1961. His interests include basketball and fishing.
4. Kent Douglas Conover, * Nov. 27, 1962. His interests include basketball and rodeoing.
5. Kelly Don Conover, * Oct. 13, 1964. His interests include fishing, hunting, and rodeoing.



Darla Conover is a 1974 graduate with a B.S. degree from Central State University in Edmond, a Homemaker, and a Shaklee Products Supervisor. Harold Conover completed high school in Kingfisher. He loves farming and still farms the Clift Estate place (now owned by his grandmother, Lillie Clift Conover), and is a Construction Foreman in oil field location construction. He is a member of the Cashion Christian Church, and Darla of the Deer Creek Baptist Church in Edmond. The Harold Conover family resides at Route #1, Box 75C, Edmond, Oklahoma, 73034.

FIVE GENERATION CONOVER GROUP (Above)

P65 Pictured, standing back row: Harold Dean Conover, and Lee Allen Conover. Front row: Debbie Conover Boyd, Lillie Clift Conover holding her great great granddaughter Brooke Boyd, and Brooke's brother Scott Boyd.

PATRICIA LEE CONOVER
* May 27, 1943
Married:

Her father: Lee Allen Conover
* Dec. 26, 1907
Her mother: Violet M. Prisk
* Jul. 27, 1916

WALTER E. KOCHENOWER

Children:
1. Ricky Don Kochenower, * Jul. 24, 1958. He is a Heavy Equipment Operator.
2. Harold Lee Kochenower, * Jan. 20, 1961. He is in college, studying Agricultural Education.
3. Jeffrey Wayne Kochenower, * Oct. 8, 1965. He is a senior in high school.
4. Kenvin James Kochenower, * and + Nov. 10, 1968.

Walter E. Kochenower was on active duty with the U. S. Army from Jan. 7, 1957 to Jan. 9, 1959, with the rank of Corporal. He is a Heavy Equipment Operator and Patricia is a Homemaker. The Kochenowers reside at 922 Robin Lane, R.R. #4, Kingfisher, Oklahoma, 73750.

JENNIE V. CONOVER
* Nov. 6, 1912, Osage, Oklahoma
Married: Medford, Oklahoma

Her father: Charles Conover
* Jun. 21, 1889, + Sept. 25, 1944
Her mother: Lillie Belle Clift
* Feb. 28, 1888

KENNETH W. PLETZER

Children:
1. Karolyn Kay Smith, * Oct. 30, 1942, 00 Clifford Nutt.
 They had: (1) Keri Lyn Nutt, * Jun. 29, 1963
 (2) Karl Klifford Nutt, * Oct. 31, 1965.

Jennie Pletzer is a Homemaker. The Pletzers reside at 3514 McClaflin Dr., Enid, Oklahoma, 73701.

REEDA PEARL CONOVER
* Jan. 14, 1911, Cashion, Oklahoma
Married: Jul. 6, 1928, Kingfisher, Oklahoma

Her father: Charles Conover
* Jun. 21, 1889, + Sept. 25, 1944
Her mother: Lillie Belle Clift
* Feb. 28, 1888

THOMAS WILLIAM FARRELL
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979, Cushing, Okla.

Children:
1. William Ralph Farrell, * Jul. 23, 1929, 00 Marrione Forbis. They divorced.
 He had a military career, Master Sergeant in Marines, and in National Air Guard.
2. Keith Ray Farrell, * Jan. 25, 1932, 00 Frieda Teston
3. Bonnie Jean Farrell, * Jan. 21, 1934, 00 James Robert Morton
4. Barbara June Farrell, * Jun. 3, 1935, 00 Lawrence Thomas Rice
5. Robert Joseph Farrell, * Aug. 17, 1938, 00 Sabra Deason
6. Doyle Wayne Farrell, * Sept. 5, 1941. He served four years in the Navy. Is now an invalid.
7. Doris May Farrell, * Mar. 28, 1943, 00 (I) Terry Wayne Hixon, 00 (II) Delbert Arnold Patterson
 "TWINS"....
8. Dorothy Marie Farrell, * Mar. 28, 1943, 00 Orwin Cross.
9. Charlotte Sue Farrell, * Aug. 18, 1951, 00 Gary Deering.

Reeda Pearl Farrell is a Seamstress and Homemaker. She taught Sunday School for many years. Thomas Farrell was on active duty with the U. S. Air Corps from 1943 to 1944. He was a Mechanic and he enjoyed playing the fiddle. Mrs. Reeda Farrell now resides at 729 E. Moses, Cushing, Oklahoma, 74023.

KEITH RAY FARRELL
* Jan. 25, 1932
Married:
FRIEDA MARIE TESTON

His father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979
His mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

Children:
1. Timmy Ray Farrell, * Oct. 1, 1955. He is a college graduate.
2. Brian Keith Farrell, * Jul. 15, 1964.

Keith Farrell was on active duty with the U. S. Army from 1950 to 1952. He is employed by El Paso Poly Olefins, as a plant operator. The Keith Farrells reside at 2418 Beechwood, Odessa, Texas, 79761.

BONNIE JEAN FARRELL
* Jan. 21, 1934
Married:

Her father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979
Her mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

JAMES ROBERT MORTON

Children:
1. Steven Wayne Morton, * Aug. 2, 1956, Kansas City, Kansas, 00 Aug. 20, 1977, Diane Michele Blattman
They had: (1) Ryan Steven Morton, * Mar. 9, 1978.
Steven is Asst. Terminal & Warehouse Mgr., for Farmland Industries, Omaha, Nebraska.
2. Randall James Morton, * May 7, 1963, Kansas City, Kansas. Randall is training for a career in Welding.

Bonnie Jean is a Secretary and Homemaker. James Morton is Standard Oil Chemical worker. The Mortons reside at 8212 Ohio, Kansas City, Kansas, 66112.

BARBARA JUNE FARRELL
* Jun. 3, 1935
Married:

Her father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979
Her mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

LAWRENCE THOMAS RICE

Children:
1. Lawrence Thomas Rice, Jr., * Oct. 8, 1950. He married and is now divorced. He is a brick layer in Colorado Springs.
2. Judy Anne Rice, * Nov. 14, 1951, 00 (I) _____ McMullen, 00 (II) _____ Shelton. Divorced.
They had: (1) Jason Wayne Shelton, * Jun. 2, 1974
(2) Dalanie Lynn Shelton, * Feb. 12, 1977
Judy is employed as a Cook at Colorado College.

Barbara is a Cook at Colorado College in Colorado Springs and a Homemaker. Barbara and her children and grandchildren all reside at 100 Jasper Drive, Colorado Springs, Colorado, 80911.

ROBERT JOSEPH FARRELL
* Aug. 17, 1938
Married: July 6, 1959

His father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, Jan. 25, 1979
His mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

SABRA LEE DEASON

Children:
1. Karen LaDayne Farrell, * Dec. 9, 1961. She is a Sophomore at Oklahoma State University. She desires to be a veterinarian.
2. Teresa Lynn Farrell, * Aug. 17, 1963, 00 Mar. 7, 1982, to Greg Fulton. She is a Freshman at Oklahoma State University and desires to be the best housewife and mother possible.
3. Penny Sue Farrell, * Jul. 15, 1967. She is a Freshman High School Student.

Robert J. Farrell is an Engineering graduate of Oklahoma State University. He is a businessman. The family resides at 3103 Millbrook Road, Little Rock, Arkansas, 72207.

DORIS MAY FARRELL
* Mar. 28, 1943, a Twin
Married:

Her father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979
Her mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

(I) JERRY WAYNE HIXON

Children:
1. Michael Eugene Hixon, * Oct. 25, 1961, 00 Jackie Horton, * Apr. 5, 1961.
They had: (1) Michael Anthony Hixon, * Nov. 28, 1981.
Michael Hixon works at a lumber yard.
Married:

(II) DELBERT ARNOLD PATTERSON

Doris Patterson is a Secretary in a bank, and a Homemaker. The Pattersons reside at Route #4, Box 219, Cushing, Oklahoma, 74023.

(Refer to page 204-E for Dorothy Marie Farrell, and Charlotte Sue Farrell.)

ERVIN A. CLIFT
* 1893
+ 1957
Married:

His father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
His mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

Children: (included:)
1. Robert Clift, * 1918, + 1944, PFC - 1st Cavalry Division.

Ervin A. Clift farmed on a 320 acre "Al" Clift farm in 1932, R.F.D., Guthrie, Oklahoma.

MINNIE CLIFT
* 1895, + 1977
Married:

GEORGE W. McKEE
* 1891, + 1972

Her father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
Her mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Neva McKee, * Jun. 26, 1914, 00 Sept. 1, 1931, John Russell Pursell, * Apr. 24, 1911, + Oct. 7,1969.
2. Richard W. McKee. Died in a farm accident at age 24.
3. Roy Lee McKee, 00 He died at age 44 in a traffic accident and widow re-married.
They had: (1) James McKee
(2) Peggy McKee
(3) Richard McKee

NEVA McKEE
* Jun. 26, 1914, at W. A. "Al" Clift farm home.
Married: Sept. 1, 1931, Kingfisher, Oklahoma

JOHN RUSSELL PURSELL
* Apr. 24, 1911, + Oct. 7, 1969

Her father: George W. McKee
* 1891, + 1972
Her mother: Minnie Clift
* 1895, + 1977

Children:
1. Dr. John Mack Pursell, * Oct. 22, 1933, 00 Shirley He is Assistant Superintendent of Cushing School.
2. Donald E. Pursell, * Apr. 3, 1938, 00 Gayle I. He works in Yukon, Oklahoma.
3. Joe Larry Pursell, * Dec. 26, 1943, 00 Patricia He teaches school in Las Vegas, Nev.
4. Terry Lee Pursell, * Aug. 28, 1954. He received his Bachelor of Business Administration from Central State University at Edmond in 1977. He is a Musician and is employed at Drivers Music Company in Oklahoma City.

Neva McKee Pursell has been a Cashier and a Homemaker. John Pursell obtained his Master's Degree from Oklahoma State University. He was a career Teacher and Educational Administrator. He had been Superintendent of Schools at Kingfisher, Oklahoma for fifteen years at the time of his death. Mrs. Neva Pursell resides at #5 Mockingbird Drive, Kingfisher, Oklahoma, 73750.

SYLVIA JENNIE CLIFT
* Jun. 9, 1898, Kingfisher County, Oklahoma
Married: At the Courthouse, Kingfisher, Oklahoma

J. VANCE GUTHRIE
+ Sept. 3, 1932

Her father: William A. "Al" Clift
* Jun. 7, 1853, + Jan. 5, 1924
Her mother: Jennie H. Vest
* 1857, + Sept. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Wanda Mae Guthrie, * Nov. 27, 1922, Cashion, Oklahoma, 00 Sept. 21, 1941, Frank B. Bush
2. Marvin Lee Guthrie, * Mar. 14, 1932. He resides at 857 W. Heather, Mesa, Arizona, 85201.

Sylvia was a Seamstress and a Homemaker. She is a member of the S. Broadway Christian Church, Wichita. In 1982, Mrs. Sylvia C. Guthrie was residing at 1962 S. Estelle, Wichita, Kansas, 67211.

WANDA MAE GUTHRIE
* Nov. 27, 1922, Cashion, Oklahoma
Married: Sept. 21, 1941, Newton, Kansas

FRANK B. BUSH
* Sept. 25, 1921, Mulvane Kansas, + Dec. 8, 1969, Wichita

Her father: J. Vance Guthrie
+ Sept. 3, 1932
Her mother: Sylvia Jennie Clift
* Jun. 9, 1898

Children:
1. Judith Vance Bush, * Sept. 12, 1942, 00 (I) Blair, 00 (II) Dean O. Beall
They had: (1) David Wayne Blair, * Sept. 7, 1966, Wichita, Kansas.
Judith and Dean Beall reside at 1361 N. Westlink Ave., Wichita.
2. Frank Burton Bush, * Sept. 25, 1946, 00 Jeannie Walker
They had: (1) Leslie Anne Bush, * Oct. 21, 1969
(2) Timothy Joseph Bush, * Nov. 18, 1881
The Frank Bush family resides at 13235 Callista, Littleton, Colorado.
3. Sally Ann Bush, * Sept. 1, 1952, 00 Kenneth H. Barton
They had: (1) Carrie Ann Barton, * May 27, 1976
(2) Casey Daniel Barton, * May 9, 1978
The Kenneth Bartons reside at 1620 N. Parkdale, Wichita, Kansas, 67212.

Wanda G. Bush is a Bookkeeper and Homemaker. Frank Bush was on active duty with the U. S. Army from September 1941 to October 1942. He was employed by the U. S. Postal Service. Widowed, Wanda Bush resides at 6191 N. Ponderosa Way, Parker, Colorado, 80134.

CHARLES ABNER CLIFT
*Aug. 21, 1855, + c. 1946

Charles Abner Clift was the third son born to Perry P. Clift and his first wife, Hester Ann Reynolds. He moved from Belmont County, Ohio, with his parents to Champaign County, Illinois in 1856. There he received his education in the public schools. Among his schoolmates was Miss Lillis Jane Roe who was later to become his wife on November 8, 1876, in Fredonia, Kansas.

Lillis was the daughter of John B. and Susanna Roe. Mr. Roe came to Kansas in 1876 and located in Wilson County. There he engaged in farming for fifteen years, before moving to McPherson County. Mrs. Susanna Roe died in 1909.

Charles A. Clift first came to Kansas in 1876 and worked as a farm laborer for a time before returning to Champaign County, Illinois, where his parents resided. There he followed farming until 1883 when he moved back to Kansas, this time to stay. He bought land four miles southeast of Bluff City where he was engaged in farming and stock raising for fifteen years. He became an extensive buyer and shipper of cattle and hogs and was very successful in this line of endeavor. He gave up farming in 1893 and moved to Bluff City, Kansas, where he devoted himself exclusively to the live-stock business and was one of the successful livestock men of southern Kansas.

In 1904, Mr. Clift, and his sons, John and Clarence, engaged in the implement business in Bluff City. They handled all manner of farming implements and it is said endeavored to handle the best make of goods on the market. They also began to handle automobiles and (at the time of writing of a certain Kansas history) were said to be one of the largest concerns in southern Kansas. Mr. Clift was a member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen, Modern Woodman of America, and the other members of the family were said to be members of the Christian Church. He was a Republican but he never sought office, although he had served as a member of the School Board and was Justice of the Peace for four years. He was recognized as one of the substantial business men of Harper County, Kansas.

A grand-daughter, Mrs. Marjorie Kadau, of Winfield, Kansas, has written:

> "Charles Abner Clift knew how to make money all right. He was a very good and kind man. From the time I was five years old my mother and I made our home with grandad Clift. He had lots of property, three farms, and two business buildings. Mother did his driving to collect rents. When the crash came in 1929 he lost about everything. He and his youngest son, Walter, ran a General Electric and insurance business. They lost the electric shop, but grandad still sold insurance.

> "After mother (Grace Pearl nee Clift) died, I was sent to live with my father in Chicago but hated that life and Dad sent me home to Kansas. I lived with grandad Clift and kept house for him until I was married in 1941.
>
> "Grandad saw to it that all his children had a good education. Clarence, John, Bessie and Elsie went to Business School. My mother, Grace, took a millinery course just before "Large and Pretty" hats went out of style! She was very handy with her hands, making crafts and sewing. I am sure that is where I get my joy from these things.
>
> "I loved to hear grandad tell about living in a sod house in western Kansas. When it rained it leaked and grandmother would set in the middle of the bed with an umbrella over her head crying to move back to Illinois. She had some nice hand canned peaches that she wouldn't use in case "company" dropped by. She would take a hoe and shot gun to the garden, one to work with and kill rattlesnakes, and the gun for the "thieving" Indians.

In 1928, the widower, Charles Abner Clift re-married Mrs. Jennie nee Vest Clift, the widow of his brother William A. "Al" Clift who had died in 1924.

CHARLES ABNER CLIFT
* Aug. 21, 1855, Belmont County, Ohio
+ 1946, Tulsa Oklahoma
Married: Nov. 8, 1876, Fredonia, Kansas

His father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
His mother: Hester Ann Reynolds
* c. 1834, + Aug. 8, 1867

LILLIS "Lillie" JANE ROE, a Champaign County, Illinois
* Sept. 20, 1859 schoolmate of Charles
+ Sept. 4, 1925

Her father: John B. Roe

Her mother: Susanna
+ 1909

Children:
1. A child, stillborn.
2. Clarence Roe Clift, * Sept. 10, 1880, + after 1970, 00 Jan. 14, 1904, Katrina Shellhammer.
3. John P. Clift, * May 7, 1885, 00 May 12, 1903, Flossie Peters. No issue, but adopted:
 (1) (A.) John Henry Clift, * Jan. 1, 1921. Resided Caldwell, Kans.
4. Bessie May Clift, * Mar. 13, 1888, + 1970, 00 Jun. 27, 1909, Hervy Aldridge, + 1932.
 They had:
 (1) Russell CliftAldridge * Aug. 27, 1910
 (2) Dorothy Aldridge, * Jan. 24, 1915.
5. Grace Pearl Clift, * Jul. 12, 1890, + 1933, 00 (1) June 30, 1909, Elmer L. Allen
6. Elsie Belle Clift, * Nov. 17, 1895, 00 John Urner, +.
7. Walter Russell Clift, * Jul. 28, 1902, 00 Clara M. _____ * Jul. 6, 1904.

Charles Abner Clift, widower, in 1928 re-married Mrs. Jennie nee Vest Clift, the widow of his brother William A. "Al" Clift. She died on September 10, 1931. Charles last resided at 1312 Mansfield, Winfield, Kansas, but died in a Rest Home in Tulsa, Oklahoma.

"He that had no cross deserves no crown."

CLARENCE ROE CLIFT
* Sept. 10, 1880
+ after 1970
Married: Jan. 14, 1904, Anthony, Kansas

His father: Charles Abner Clift
* Aug. 21, 1855, + 1946
His mother: Lillis Jane Roe
* Sept. 20, 1859, + Sept. 4, 1925

KATRINA SHELLHAMMER

Children:
1. Hollis Roe Clift, * Jan. 20, 1914, Bluff City, Kansas, 00



C R CLIFTS

Clarence R. Clift was early engaged in the implement business with his father in Bluff City, Kansas, and later in an automobile dealership. About 1930 the C. R. Clifts moved to Wichita, Kansas, where they made their home at 5622 East Douglas Street. Clarence and Katrina lived to celebrate their 66th wedding anniversary in 1970 at which time the photos shown here appeared in a newspaper account of the event.

HOLLIS ROE CLIFT
* Jan. 20, 1914, Bluff City, Kansas

His father: Clarence Roe Clift
* Sept. 10, 1880, + aft. 1970
His mother: Katrina Shellhammer

Married:

Children:
1. Samuel Roe Clift, * Jul. 9, 1936, 00 Lois Edwards
2. Kay Clift, * Jul. 22, 1938, 00 James Melvin Riggs

Married: Dec. 2, 1953, Omaha, Nebraska

ELSIE ELLIS
* Jul. 16, 1914, Winner, South Dakota

Hollis R. Clift was a Motel Owner and Elsie a Homemaker. They are now retired and reside at 5622 East Douglas Street, Wichita, Kansas, 67208.

SAMUEL ROE CLIFT
* Jul. 9, 1936

His father: Hollis Roe Clift
* Jan. 20, 1914
His mother:

Married:

LOIS EDWARDS

Children: (They had among others -)
1. Sylvan Guy Clift, * Feb. 14, 1955, 00 Kathleen A.

The Samuel Roe Clifts reside at 10804 E. 31st South, Wichita, Kansas.

SYLVAN GUY CLIFT
* Feb. 14, 1955, Wichita, Kansas
Married: Aug. 6, 1979, Miami, Oklahoma

His father: Samuel Roe Clift
* Jul. 9, 1936
His mother: Lois Edwards

KATHLEEN A.
* Jan. 18, 1958, El Paso, Texas

Children:
1. Anthony Alan Clift, * May 27, 1977
2. Sharon Reni Clift, * Dec. 7, 1979.

Sylvan Clift is a Major Appliance Technician with special skills in the mechanical and technical fields. Kathleen Clift is an Executive Business Manager and Homemaker. The Sylvan G. Clifts reside at 3232 S. Clifton, #461, Wichita, Kansas, 67216.

GRACE PEARL CLIFT
* Jul. 12, 1890, + 1933
Married: Jun. 30, 1909

Her father: Charles Abner Clift
* Aug. 21, 1855, + 1946
Her mother: Lillis Jane Roe
* Sept. 20, 1859, + Sept. 4, 1925

ELMER J. ALLEN (They later divorced.)

Children:
1. Charles Edwin Allen, * Apr. 1, 1910, + Aug. 18, 1976, 00 Reba Page. Charles lived with his father after the divorce.
2. Joseph Robert Allen, * Jan. 30, 1912, Kansas City, Mo., 00 (I) Bertha 00 (II) Helen W.

Married:
Mr. SCHANTZ (Grace's second husband).

3. Marjorie Mae Schantz, * Jan. 27, 1921, 00 1941 Herman August Kadau, * Jul. 18, 1911.

Married:
ANSON CARR (Grace's third husband).

CHARLES EDWIN ALLEN, Lt. Col. (Retired)
* Apr. 1, 1910, + Aug. 18, 1976 at Walter Reed Army Hospital
Married:

His father: Elmer J. Allen

His mother: Grace Pearl Clift
* Jul. 12, 1890, + 1933

REBA PAGE (His second wife)

Children:
1. Irene Evelyn Allen, * Sept. 27, 1931, ∞ Sept. 19, 1948, Harold Lund, * Aug. 9, 1926.
2. Nicole G. Allen, * Dec. 8, 1949, ∞ Apr. 23, 1968, Daniel Michael, * Apr. 23, 1945.

Charles E. Allen served on active duty with the U. S. Army during World War II in France, later in Korea and Formosa. He attained the rank of Lieutenant Colonel and served with the U. S. Army Ordnance at Ft. Bragg, N. C. He retired about 1969. His widow, Mrs. Reba Page Allen continues to reside in the Fayetteville, N. C. area.

IRENE EVELYN ALLEN
* Sept. 27, 1931, Bakersfield, California
Married: Sept. 19, 1948, Las Vegas, Nevada

Her father: Charles Edwin Allen
* Apr. 1, 1910, + Aug. 18, 1976
Her mother: (his first wife)

HAROLD LUND
* Aug. 9, 1926, Selma, California

Children:
1. Katherin Elizabeth Lund, * May 12, 1949, ∞ (I) Jalal Milani
They had: (1) Marzieh Irene Milani, * Oct. 23, 1971
Katherin re-married: (II) Thomas Reyhons
2. Burton Thomas Lund, * Jul. 4, 1950, ∞ (I) Brenda _____.
∞ (II) Joan _____.
They had: (1) Davin Thomas Lund, * Jul. 30, 1970.

Irene is employed as Senior Secretary at Cal. Poly. University. Harold Lund has been an Airline Pilot, Air Taxi Service, and is an Investment Broker and Realtor. He is skilled in investment counseling and interested in airplane racing. The Lunds make their home at 6091 Gary Place, San Luis Obispo, California, 93401.

NICOLE G. ALLEN
* Dec. 8, 1949, Oildale, California
Married: April 23, 1968, Chapel at Ft. Bliss

Her father: Charles Edwin Allen
* Apr. 1, 1910, + Aug. 18, 1976
Her mother: Reba Page

Lieutenant Colonel DANIEL MICHAEL
* Apr. 23, 1945, in England

Children:
1. Eric Michael, * Nov. 11, 1969
2. Cristelle Anne-Marie Michael, * Jun. 6, 1973.

Nicole Michael completed High School at El Paso, Texas, and attended Canal Zone College and Kansas State. She is engaged in Real Estate, New Homes Division. Her interests include Poetry and Writing. She is Vice President of Gourmet Club, and Officers Wives Club. Colonel Michael completed High School in the Canal Zone, attended U.T.E.P. and obtained his Masters from Kansas State. He is on active duty with the U. S. Army with the rank of Lieutenant Colonel, and he is a Computer Scientist. His other interests include weight lifting and Toastmasters Club. The Michaels reside at 11579 Shadbush Court, Reston, Virginia, 22091.

JOSEPH ROBERT ALLEN
* Jan. 30, 1912, Kansas City, Missouri
Married: June 2, 1950, Orlando, Florida

His father: Elmer J. Allen

His mother: Grace Pearl Clift
* Jul. 12, 1890, + 1933

HELEN W.
* May 21, 1921, Clyde, Ohio

Children:
1. Joanna Clare Allen, * Mar. 25, 1951, ∞ Marlowe
They had: (1) David Wayne Marlowe, * c. 1970
2. James Robert Allen, * Jan. 19, 1953, ∞
They had: (1) Jessica Raye Allen, * c. 1977

Joseph Robert Allen was on active duty with the U. S. Navy, NCB, from July 10, 1943, to October 25, 1945, attaining the rank of Boatswain's Mate, 1st Class. He has been employed in Steel Construction work. Now retired, he resides at 6924 Annapolis Road, Hyattsville, Maryland, 20784.

MARJORIE MAE SCHANTZ
* Jan. 27, 1921, Winfield, Kansas
Married: October 12, 1941, Winfield, Kansas
Presbyterian Church

Her father: Schantz

Her mother: Grace Pearl Clift
* Jul. 12, 1890, + 1933

HERMAN AUGUST KADAU
* Jul. 18, 1911, Tisdale, Kansas

Children:
1. Douglas Fredrick Kadau, * Dec. 12, 1943. He served in the Navy during Viet Nam. He works in Salvage.
2. Ted Clift Kadau, * Mar. 21, 1946, 00 Judie Fay Waltrip.
3. Patricia "Patty" Bess Kadau, * Nov. 1, 1947, 00 Terry Gray.
4. Neil Lavon Kadau, * Jan. 17, 1961. He lives with his parents, farms, raises livestock and does some carpentry with his brother, Ted.

Herman Kadau is a Farmer and Stockman. Marjorie relates that when her first three children were in school, she sold Tupperware (for 11 years), later opening her own business--a Yarn and Knit Shop. She is proud of her 25 years service to 4-H and teaching Sunday School at Tisdale United Methodist Church, five miles from home. She is currently President of the United Methodist Women. Herman likes to hunt and fish, which he does right out their back door. He makes lovely things out of walnut wood which started to grow right on their property. All three of their sons have made nice furniture also. The Kadaus receive their mail at Box 94, Route #5, Winfield, Kansas, 67156.

TED CLIFT KADAU
* Mar. 21, 1956
Married:

His father: Herman August Kadau
* Jul. 18, 1911

His mother: Marjorie Mae Schantz
* Jan. 27, 1921

JUDIE FAY WALTRIP

Children:
1. Ted Clift Kadau, Jr., * Jun. 22, 1970.
2. Kameron Renera Kadau, * Nov. 1, 1972.

Ted Clift Kadau served in the U. S. Air Force for four years during Viet Nam. He obtained a Master's Degree in Industrial Arts and is a Building Contractor. Judie works in a drive-in bank and is a Homemaker.

PATRICIA "Patty" BESS KADAU
* Nov. 1, 1947
Married:

Her father: Herman August Kadau
* Jul. 18, 1911

Her mother: Marjorie Mae Schantz
* Jan. 27, 1921

TERRY GRAY
* Oct. 1, 1947

Children:
1. Misty Ann Gray, * Apr. 22, 1967.

"Patty" Gray works at the State Training School in O.T. and is a Homemaker. Terry Gray works for the City.

DOROTHY MARIE FARRELL
* Mar. 28, 1943, a Twin
Married:

(Page 202-E for parental chart.)

Her father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979

Her mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

ORVIN CROSS

Children:
1. Lesa Cross, * Aug. 22, 1960. She completed High School & Business College.
Had: (1) Matthew Alan Cross, * Dec. 20, 1981.
2. Dana Cross, * Dec. 14, 1961. She completed High School.
3. Gary Cross, * Jun. 19, 1963. He is in his first year of college.

Dorothy Cross is a Homemaker and a Secretary. The Cross family resides at 6718 Brink Road, Parkville, Missouri, 64152.

CHARLOTTE SUE FARRELL
* Aug. 17, 1951
Married:

(Page 202-E for parental chart.)

Her father: Thomas William Farrell
* Nov. 16, 1907, + Jan. 25, 1979

Her mother: Reeda Pearl Conover
* Jan. 14, 1911

GARY DOYLE DEERING

Children:
1. Gregory John Deering, * May 5, 1971. Student.
2. Michelle Leann Deering, * Mar. 27, 1974. Student.
3. Jennifer Sue Deering, * Jul. 16, 1979.

Charlotte completed a Beauty School Course. The Deerings operate two filling stations. They reside at 1914 So. Street, Benton, Arkansas, 72015.

ELSIE BELLE CLIFT
* Nov. 17, 1895, Bluff City, Kansas
Married: Apr. 27, 1917, Wichita, Kansas

Her father: Charles Abner Clift
* Aug. 21, 1855, + 1946
Her mother: Lillis Jane Roe
* Sept. 20, 1859, + Sept. 4, 1925

JOHN URNER, +

Children:
1. Harold E. Urner, * Nov. 24, 1921. Deceased. He was an Automobile Agency owner.
2. Nancy A. Urner, * Oct. 15, 1929, 00 (I) Blackburn, 00 (II) Buchanan.

Elsie Clift Urner finished her Sophomore year in college and had other Continuing Education Courses. She was employed in Public Relations, as a Writer, Composer, and as a Lecturer. She has served on many Boards of Directors. Retired, she resides at 43699 Little Lake Road (all mail to P. O. Box 645), Mendocino, California, 95460.

NANCY A. URNER
* Oct. 15, 1929
Married:

Her father: John Urner

Her mother: Elsie Belle Clift
* Nov. 17, 1895.

BLACKBURN (They divorced.)

Children:
1. Gary William Blackburn, * June 12, 1950. He has literary talents.

Married:

BUCHANAN (They divorced.)

2. Dayna Michelle Buchanan, * Dec. 9, 1956. She has artistic talents.

Mrs. Nancy nee Urner Buchanan completed through her Sophomore year at Santa Barbara College. She is a musician and talented in literary and artistic fields. She is the owner of a Boutique. She resides at 43699 Little Lake Road, (all mail to P. O. Box 645), Mendocino, California, 95460.

WALTER RUSSELL CLIFT
* Jul. 28, 1902, Bluff City, Kansas
Married: Oct. 2, 1922, Winfield, Kansas

His father: Charles Abner Clift
* Aug. 21, 1855, + 1946
His mother: Lillis Jane Roe
* Sept. 20, 1859, + Sept. 4, 1925

CLARA M.
* Jul. 6, 1904, Apache, Oklahoma

Children:
1. Leila Jeanne Clift, * Aug. 19, 1923, 00 Billie Burch, Jr. +.
2. Elinor Clift, * Feb. 9, 1926, 00 G. R. Montgomery, * Jan. 26, 1921.

Walter Clift attended Kansas University for one year. He was a skilled refrigeration engineer and a Salesman. Clara was a Homemaker. Now retired, the Walter Clifts reside at 206 Tvanne, Del City, Oklahoma, 73117.

LEILA JEANNE CLIFT
* Aug. 19, 1923, Winfield, Kansas
Married: 1940, Wagner, Oklahoma

Her father: Walter Russell Clift
* Jul. 28, 1902
Her mother: Clara M.
* Jul. 6, 1904

BILLIE BURCH, JR.
+
Children:
1. Kathy Marie Burch, * Feb. 8, 1943, 00 Gerald D. Williams.
They had: (1) Steven Wayne Williams, 00
They had: (a) Justin Lee Williams.
(2) Danny Ray Williams
(3) Dennis Lee Williams

Mrs. Leila J. Burch resides at Rt. #2, Box 94, Hydro, Oklahoma, 73048.

ELINOR CLIFT
* Feb. 9, 1926, Winfield, Kansas
Married: Sept. 7, 1949, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma

Her father: Walter Russell Clift
* Jul. 28, 1902
Her mother: Clara M.
* Jul. 6, 1904

G. R. MONTGOMERY
* Jan. 26, 1921, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma

Children:
1. Connie, * Sept. 17, 1946, 00 Rudy Renterui
2. Linda, * Jan. 19, 1949, 00 Randy Brownfield
3. Ann Montgomery, * Aug. 9, 1950, 00 Ken Standford
4. Becky Montgomery, * Oct. 10, 1956, 00 Dennis King
5. Lisa Montgomery, * Jul. 9, 1966.

Elinor is a Homemaker and talented in Music. Mr. G. R. Montgomery served on active duty in the U. S. Army. He is a Plumber and Building Inspector, and is skilled in Carpentry. The Montgomerys reside at 315 E. Jacobs Dr., Midwest City, Oklahoma, 73110.

FRANCIS "Frank" PERRY CLIFT
* Sept. 15, 1857, + 1939, Guthrie (?), Okla.
Buried Cashion, Oklahoma, Cemetery

His father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
His mother: Hester Ann Reynolds
* c. 1834, + Aug. 8, 1967

Married:

(I) ALICE B. COOK, of Champaign, Illinois. + in Texas (?)

Children:
1. Rosa Ethel Clift, * and + in Nov. 1880 in Illinois.
2. Bert G. Clift, Sr., * Jun. 26, 1881, Ludlow, Ill., + Oct. 23, 1949, Brush, Colorado. ∞ Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln, * Jun. 1, 1891, + Jun. 29, 1974.
3. Nella H. Clift, * Jan. 1, 1884, Urbana, Ill., + Jan. 15, 1937, Waynoka, Oklahoma, ∞ McNeil.
4. Faynola "Fannie" Clift, * Sept. 11, 1887, Urbana, Illinois, ∞ Conyers. They had (among others): (1) Mary Conyers, ∞ Keller, 7239 So. 55th East, Derby, Kans.
5. Beatrice M. Clift, * Feb. 4, 1891, Rensaleer, Indiana, ∞ Brubaker. She died Gig Harbor, Wash.
6. Merry Pearl Clift, * May 30, 1893, Argonia, Kansas, + Apr. 1, 1913, Canadian, Texas, buried at Higgins, Texas.
7. Frank M. Clift, * Dec. 11, 1897, Argonia, Kansas, + Apr. 11, 1972, Eugene, Oregon.
8. Reva Belle Clift, * Sept. 24, 1899, Argonia, Kansas, ∞ Jesse Boyle, Waynoka, Oklahoma.
9. Raymond W. Clift. Still born at Argonia, Kansas.
10. Helen G. Clift, * Jan. 1, 1907, Curtis, Oklahoma, ∞ John Weaver. Lives in Bremerton, Washington.

(II) Married:

11. Sammy Clift. He was in recent years an automobile mechanic in Guthrie, Oklahoma.
12. Perry Clift

Frank Clift resided in Urbana, Illinois, area after marriage up until about 1890. Then the daughter Beatrice was born in Rensaleer, Indiana, in 1891. Frank engaged in Farming, Ranching and as an Oil Man during his life time. In 1893, the family moved to Argonia, Kansas where they lived until about 1900. In 1907, the family was at Curtis, Oklahoma, when daughter Helen was born. About 1908 the family moved to Higgins, Texas, where the daughter Merry Pearl died in April of 1913. Frank re-married and had two sons late in life, named Sammy and Perry who resided at 17 Oklahoma Avenue, Guthrie, Oklahoma in 1941. Frank in his senior years lived on a farm in vicinity of Cashion which had a lot of plum trees. It appears he lived with the sons Sammy and Perry in his senior years. When he died in 1939 he was buried in the Cashion Cemetery where his brother "Al" Clift and Al's wife Jennie were also laid to rest. Some descendants have indicated Frank Clift married a third time, but exact details of the second and third marriages are not available.

BERT G. CLIFT, Sr.
* Jun. 26, 1881, Ludlow, Illinois
+ Oct. 23, 1949, Brush, Colorado

His father: Francis "Frank" P. Clift
* Sept. 15, 1857, + 1939
His mother: Alice B. Cook

Married: 1908

HATTIE ELIZABETH LINCOLN
* Jun. 1, 1891, Syracuse, Kansas
+ Jun. 29, 1974, Brush, Colorado

(Data on Bert G. Clift, Sr., branch has been furnished by courtesy of Shirley and Bert G. Clift, Jr., of Fort Morgan, Colorado.)

Children:
1. Clifford Wayne Clift, Sr., * Sept. 4, 1909, Higgins, Texas, ∞ Luella Mae Smith, * May 23, 1911.
2. Alice Clift, * Higgins, Texas, + at age 4 months of pneumonia.
3. Leon Lincoln Clift, * Jan. 3, 1913, Gage, Oklahoma, ∞ Jan. 3, 1970, Marguerite Corey.
4. Albert "Harold" Clift, * Feb. 17, 1915, Guthrie, Oklahoma, ∞ Jun. 13, 1938, Helen Luhrs.
5. Bert G. Clift, Jr. , * Mar. 31, 1920, Brush, Colorado, ∞ Aug. 28, 1947, Shirley Jean Luhrs.
6. Robert Ray Clift, * Mar. 13, 1935, Brush, Colorado, ∞ May 6, 1954, Sally Ann Shannon

Bert G. Clift, Sr., attended High School in Danville, Illinois, residing with his grandfather and grandmother Cook until school was out.

From August 3, 1904 to August 2, 1907, he served with the United States Army Infantry on duty in the Philippines. In 1908 he married Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln and they moved to Higgins, Texas, where his father, Francis "Frank" P. Clift was also residing then. Bert was a travelling Auditor of a Grain Elevator Company and he covered territory in Oklahoma and Texas. Later Bert and his family moved to Gage, Oklahoma, where his son Leon Lincoln was born; then to Guthrie, Oklahoma, where son, Albert "Harold" was born in 1915. About this time Bert worked on the Railroad for a while. Then he was employed by W. H. Coil Cotton Company as a travelling Cotton Ginner. Still later Bert was a rancher for three years, then Office Manager for a Feed & Grain Store in Guthrie.

In 1919, for health reasons, Bert and his family moved to Washington County, Colorado. Bert G. Clift, Jr., was born in 1920 on a farm near Genoa (rural Brush, Colorado). The youngest son was born in Brush, Colorado, in 1935, and named Robert Ray.

In Brush, Bert G. Clift, Sr., worked for five years at the Great Western Sugar Company. Then he was a member of the Brush Police force for 14 years. He served as a member of the Brush Volunteer Fire Department for 21 years, and as Fire Chief for three years. He worked as Sexton of the Brush Cemetery and for the Brush School District for four years until retirement. At that Cemetery he was laid to rest in 1949.

CLIFFORD "WAYNE" CLIFT, SR.
* Sept. 4, 1909, Higgins, Texas
Married: Jul. 7, 1928, Fort Morgan, Colorado

His father: Bert G. Clift, Sr.
* Jun. 26, 1881, + Oct. 23, 1949
His mother: Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln
* Jun. 1, 1891, Jun. 29, 1974

LUELLA MAE SMITH
* May 23, 1911, Mt. Ayr, Iowa

Children:
1. Patricis Toy Clift, * Jan. 18, 1929, 00 Herman Schreiner
2. Charma Joyce Clift, * Jul. 18, 1930, 00 Rasmussen. They divorced.
3. Clifford W. Clift, Jr., * Dec. 20, 1939, 00 Sally Jean Estes

Clifford W. Clift, Sr., was a Sergeant in the National Guard in 1924. He was skilled in Mining, but is now retired. Luella is a Homemaker and talented at Painting. They are members of the Trinity Episcopal Church. The Clifford W. Clift, Sr. family makes its home at 1877 - 11th Ave., Greeley, Colorado, 80631.

PATRICIA TOY CLIFT
* Jan. 18, 1929
Married:

Her father: Clifford "Wayne" Clift, Sr.
* Sept. 4, 1909
Her mother: Luella Mae Smith
* May 23, 1911

HERMAN SCHREINER

Children:
1. Kipp Schreiner
2. Kirk Schreiner
3. Kitta Schreiner, 00 Ronald Felzien
They had: (1) Chase Felzien
(2) Kalen Felzien

Patricia is a Real Estate Agent and Homemaker. Herman and Patricia Schreiner reside at 706 Lincoln Street, Brush, Colorado, 80723.

CHARMA JOYCE CLIFT
* Jul. 18, 1930
Married:
RASMUSSEN (They divorced.)

Her father: Clifford "Wayne" Clift, Sr.
* Sept. 4, 1909
Her mother: Luella Mae Smith
* May 23, 1911

Children:
1. Michael Rasmussen
2. Gregory Rasmussen
3. Beth Alice Rasmussen
4. Anna Marie Rasmussen
5. John Rasmussen

Charma Clift Rasmussen is an Instructor at AIMS College, and she is a member of a Patient Advocacy Team. The family resides in Greeley, Colorado.

CLIFFORD W. CLIFT, JR.
* Dec. 20, 1939
Married:

His father: Clifford "Wayne" Clift, Sr.
* Sept. 4, 1909
His mother: Luella Mae Smith
* May 23, 1911

SALLY JEAN ESTES

Children:
1. Norman K. Clift, * Dec. 26, 1961.
2. Paul Todd Clift, * Jun. 4, 1971

Clifford W. Clift, Jr., is a Real Estate Broker and Developer. He is serving as Senior Warden at Trinity Episcopal Church. Sally is a Homemaker. They reside at 1717 25th Street, Greeley, Colorado, 80631.

LEON "Bud" LINCOLN CLIFT
* Jan. 3, 1913, Gage, Oklahoma
Married: Jan. 3, 1970, Grand Lake, Colorado.

His father: Bert G. Clift, Sr.
* Jun. 26, 1881, + Oct. 23, 1949
His mother: Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln
* Jun. 1, 1891, + Jun. 29, 1974

MARGUERITE COREY
* Jul. 1, 1916, Olathe, Colorado

Children: (Sept-children of "Bud" Clift)
1. Steven Blouch, * May 7, 1945, 00 Rita Iring. Steven is a Civil Engineer.
2. Cleve R. Blouch, * May 10, 1948, 00 Janice M. Cleve Blouch is a Captain in the U. S. Marine Corps.
They had: (1) Carey Ellen Blouch
(2) Cora Marie Blouch

Leon L. Clift was in the National Guard for 9 years beginning in 1924. He was on active duty with the U. S. Army from 1942 to 1945, discharged with the rank of Technical Sergeant. He had a career in Law Enforcement, was Sheriff of Grand County, and was Mayor of Grand Lake, Colorado. He is skilled in Electronics. Marguerite Clift completed two years at Western State College. She was employed as District Court Clerk, but is now retired. She is skilled as an Artist. Leon and Marguerite in their retirement reside at 4860 E. Main, Space N-34, Mesa, Arizona, 85205.

"Would you live with ease, do what you ought - not what you please."

ALBERT "HAROLD" CLIFT
* Feb. 17, 1915, Guthrie, Oklahoma
Married: Jun. 13, 1938, Fort Morgan, Colorado

His father: Bert G. Clift, Sr.
* Jun. 26, 1881, + Oct. 23, 1949
His mother: Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln
* Jun. 1, 1891, + Jun. 29, 1974

HELEN LUHRS
* Jun. 22, 1917, Fort Morgan, Colorado

Children:
1. Kay Marlene Clift, * Jan. 24, 1941, 00 James Olson
They had: (1) Deborah Kay Olson
(2) Lisa Ann Olson
(3) Heidi Olson and (4) Aaron Olson...."Twins"
Kay and James Olson reside at 503 Emerson, Wray, Colorado, 80758.

Albert "Harold" Clift served in the National Guard. He is now retired. Helen Clift is a Dress Shop Manager and a Homemaker. They are members of Trinity Lutheran Church. "Harold" and Helen Clift reside at 407 West Street, Fort Morgan, Colorado, 80701.

BERT G. CLIFT, JR.
* Mar. 31, 1920, Genoa (rural Brush, Colorado)
Married: Aug. 28, 1947, Brush, Colorado

His father: Bert G. Clift, Sr.
* Jun. 26, 1881, + Oct. 23, 1949
His mother: Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln
* Jun. 1, 1891, + Jun. 29, 1974

SHIRLEY JEAN LUHRS
* Mar. 4, 1924, Fort Morgan, Colorado.

Children:
1. Bert Gary Clift, * Mar. 8, 1955, 00 Penny May Hall
2. Gayle Jean Clift, * Jan. 2, 1957, 00 Bill Lee Tacker

From 1942 to 1945, Bert G. Clift, Jr. , served as a Radar Specialist, U. S. Army Artillery with the rank of First Sergeant. He is a Special Clerk, Post Office Department. He has been a First Aid Instructor for 12 years. He is retired after 20 years as a Volunteer Fireman, and he served as Assistant Chief. He has been Elder & Treasurer for 5 years of Trinity Lutheran Church. Shirley is a Homemaker and Ceramics Teacher. She and Bert are Hobby Breeders of Birds. Bert and Shirley Clift reside at 736 Warner Street, (P. O. Box #1), Fort Morgan, Colorado, 80701.

BERT GARY CLIFT
* Mar. 8, 1955
Married: Feb. 16, 1974

His father: Bert G. Clift, Jr.
* Mar. 31, 1920
His mother: Shirley Jean Luhrs
* Mar. 4, 1924

PENNY MAY HALL

Children:
1. Joshua Bert Clift, * Feb. 18, 1975.

Bert Gary Clift is engaged in Construction work, and he is Pastor of New Testament Baptist Church. Bert and Penny Clift reside at 806 Carol Street, Fort Morgan, Colorado, 80701.

GAYLE JEAN CLIFT
* Jan. 2, 1957
Married:

Her father: Bert G. Clift, Jr.
* Mar. 31, 1920
Her mother: Shirley Jean Luhrs
* Mar. 4, 1924

BILL LEE TACKER

Children:
1. Tammy Jean Tacker, * Feb. 27, 1975
.... "Twins"....
2. Tracy Jean Tacker, * Feb. 27, 1975 (Deceased.)
3. Tanya Marie Tacker, * Apr. 4, 1979
4. Tessa Jo Tacker, * Sept. 16, 1981.

Gayle is a Homemaker. Bill Tacker is Head Shift Mechanic. The Tackers reside at 910 South 2nd St., Wahpeton, North Dakota, 58075.

ROBERT "Bob" RAY CLIFT
* Mar. 13, 1935, Brush, Colorado
Married: May 6, 1954, Fort Riley, Kansas

His father: Bert G. Clift, Sr.
* Jun. 26, 1881, + Oct. 23, 1949
His mother: Hattie Elizabeth Lincoln
* Jun. 1, 1891, + Jun. 29, 1974

SALLY ANN SHANNON
* Jan. 7, 1937, Otis, Colorado
+ Jan. 16, 1981, Greeley, Colorado

Children:
1. Jerrie R. Clift, * Aug. 23, 1955. He is single and resides in Greeley, Colorado.
2. Robbie L. Clift, * Mar. 8, 1957, 00 Sheri Panter. Robbie is a Resort Manager at Jackson, Wyoming.

Robert R. Clift is Head Loan Officer, Greeley Bank, and he is a Real Estate Sales Associate. He resides at 2702 - 19th Street Drive, #16, Greeley, Colorado, 80632.

"People will not look forward to posterity,
Who never look backward to their ancestors."
- Burke

REVA BELLE CLIFT
* Sept. 24, 1899, Argonia, Kansas

Her father: Francis "Frank" P. Clift
* Sept. 15, 1857, + 1939
Her mother: Alice B. Cook

JESSE R. BOYLE
+ 1972, Buried Waynoka Cemetery, Waynoka, Oklahoma

Children:
1. Reva Nell Boyle, * Oct. 29, 1919, Waynoka, Okla., 00 Steinle.
2. Reta Faye Boyle, 00 Campbell.
3. Marijess Boyle, 00 Parsons.

Mrs. Reva nee Clift Boyle in 1982 was residing at 412 W. 2nd Street, Waynoka, Oklahoma, 73860.

REVA NELL BOYLE
* Oct. 29, 1919, Waynoka, Oklahoma

Her father: Jesse R. Boyle
+ 1972
Her mother: Reva Belle Clift
* Sept. 24, 1899

Married:
STEINLE

Children:
1. Robert Max Steinle, * 1943, Alva, Oklahoma Hospital, 00
They had: (1) Peter Paul Steinle, * Nov. 21, 1972, Olathe, Kansas.
The Robert Steinle's reside at 14125 Locust, Olathe, Kansas, 66061.
2. Marijean Steinle, * 1950, Alva, Oklahoma Hospital, 00 Fisher.
They had: (1) Kevin Michael Fisher, * Jul. 16, 1981, Kansas City, Missouri.
Marijean nee Steinle Fisher resides at 5007 Juniper, Roeland Park, Kansas, 66205.

Reva nee Boyle Steinle resides at 5300 West 50th Terrace, Mission, Kansas, 66205.

RETA FAYE BOYLE

Her father: Jesse R. Boyle
+ 1972
Her mother: Reva Belle Clift
* Sept. 24, 1899

Married:
CAMPBELL

Children:
1. Janet Lynn Campbell, * Dec. 2, 1955, Wichita, Kansas, 00 DeThample.
They had: (1) Stephen Charles DeThample, * Jul. 11, 1977, Wichita, Kansas.
Janet nee Campbell DeThample now resides at 625 No. Mt. Carmel, Wichita, Kansas, 67203.

Reta Faye nee Boyle Campbell now resides at 5021 East 14th St., Wichita, Kansas, 67208.

MARIJESS BOYLE

Her father: Jesse R. Boyle
+ 1972
Her mother: Reva Belle Clift
* Sept. 24, 1899

Married:
PARSONS

Children:
1. Norman G. Parsons, * Nov. 21, 1950. Stillborn +.
2. Dennis Mac Parsons, * Oct. 10, 1953, Alva, Oklahoma, Hospital. Now resides in Amarillo, Texas.
They had: (1) Joseph Mark Parsons, * Aug. 17, 1981, Amarillo, Texas.
3. Mark Wayne Parsons, * Sept. 4, 1955, Amarillo, Texas.
4. Jeffery Scott Parsons, * Sept. 18, 1963, Wichita, Kansas.

The Parsons family resides at 3613 Hayden, Amarillo, Texas, 79110.

Author's note: Oklahoma Territorial Government.

"Westward" for the red man ended with Oklahoma when it became the last gathering place of the displaced Indian. Here the Indian gave up the nomadic existence of his forefathers and accepted the white man's mode of living.

Oklahoma Territorial Government was established on May 2, 1890, with Guthrie as its first capital, and it became the 46th State of the Union on November 16, 1907. The capital was moved from Guthrie to Oklahoma City, in 1910.

JOSEPHINE "Josie" ELLA Nee CLIFT EATON
* Mar. 20, 1860, + Jan. 9, 1933

Josephine Clift married Ernest Eaton on January 11, 1883, at Urbana, Illinois. Ernest had graduated from the University of Illinois at Urbana in 1875. He was a newspaper editor and publisher and a farmer. He took part in the Oklahoma Land Run in 1889, and homesteaded in Logan County, Oklahoma Territory. Josie, as she was known to her family, and their children, Bertha and Frank Clift Eaton, travelled by train to Oklahoma Territory after he could provide a home for them.

The Eatons had settled at Downs. Ernest Eaton was an articulate and literate man for his times, and he became the Reading Clerk of the First Territorial Legislature in the Oklahoma Territory when it met in 1895.

In 1890 he wrote a letter back to "THE TIMES" in Champaign, Ill., from which the following is excerpted:

"Like all settlers in a new country I have had a varied experience, some very pleasant and some the reverse. Fortunately when I arrived here we were having very pleasant weather and I got my house built, 13 acres of wheat sown and some late hay but before we had any rains, when we then had abundant rain to start the wheat...Farmers have been planting sod corn for several days past.. The most serious drawback has been the speculation in public lands...Through the help of the American Congregational Union, we have just erected a neat little frame church in Downs, 24' x 36'. I have greatly interested myself in the enterprise and am Chairman of the Board of Trustees. The building is to be used for school purposes and all kinds of gatherings and entertainments of advantage to the community of Downs.

"We will soon have good roads again here as we have plenty of rock and timber convenient.... The country is settling up so that we will soon have to follow the section lines, except where special roads are laid out...On the north side of the Cimarron River near here is a large body of fine oak timber comprising several sections and persons located on claims there are delivering good posts to farmers here at 4 cents apiece, after hauling them 12 and 15 miles.

"The water is not the best in some parts of Oklahoma, but is excellent in this vicinity and for miles around us. Wells have to be dug from 10 to 60 feet sometimes nearly all the way in rock and sometimes entirely in soil. My well is 43 feet deep, only eight feet in rock.

"Al" and Lee Clift (two of his brothers-in-law) have claims near us and were originally from Champaign County.

"Prairie fires were abundant all fall and winter and most of the land has been burnt off. Our claim was protected and we escaped until about a week ago when a spark from our chimney set fire to the grass and burnt up my stack of hay.

"All kinds of wild game was very abundant here but professional hunters have played havoc with the deer, wild turkeys and prairie chickens and almost annihilated them.

"We are making arrangements for a picnic April 22, to celebrate the opening of this Territory. It will be held in a beautiful cedar grove on the south bank of the Cimarron River."

Ernest and "Jose" Eaton had one son and one daughter when Ernest died on April 20, 1900. A son, Leland was born posthumously on December 1, 1900.

"He is a Governor that governs his passions, and he is a Servant that serves them."

JOSEPHINE "Josie" ELLA CLIFT
* Mar. 20, 1860, Urbana, Illinois
+ Jan. 9, 1933, Guthrie, Logan County, Oklahoma
Married: Jan. 11, 1883, Urbana, Illinois

Her father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
Her mother: Hester Ann Reynolds
* c. 1834, + Aug. 8, 1867

ERNEST EATON
* Feb. 9, 1851, North American Phalanx
Monmouth County, New Jersey
+ Apr. 20, 1900, Norman, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma Territory

Children:
1. Bertha Fay Eaton, * Nov. 3, 1883, + Oct. 5, 1962, ∞ (I) Sylvester Hemmer (They divorced.)
 ∞ (II) Jacob Ryser
2. Francis "Frank" Clift Eaton, * Sept. 25, 1887, + Oct. 12, 1962, ∞ Jessie Belle Kendrick
3. Leland Ernest Eaton, * Dec. 1, 1900, + Aug. 5, 1977, ∞ (I) Sybil Donovan (They divorced.)
 ∞ (II) La Verda Edith Forbis

Note: Genealogy of the Ernest and Josephine nee Clift Eaton branch substantially furnished by courtesy of Mrs. Benny (Brenda) Eaton of Greenfield, Indiana.

BERTHA FAY EATON
* Nov. 3, 1883, Champaign County, Illinois
+ Oct. 5, 1962, Spearville, Kansas
Married: Apr. 23, 1906, Guthrie, Oklahoma

Her father: Ernest Eaton
* Feb. 9, 1851, + Apr. 20, 1900
Her mother: Josephine "Josie" E.Clift
* Mar. 20, 1860, + Jan. 9, 1933

(I) SYLVESTER HEMMER (They later divorced.)

Children:
1. Blanche Ernestine Hemmer, * Dec. 15, 1908, 00 Howard Benton Jennings. (They later divorced.)

Married: Mar. 1, 1916

(II) JACOB RYSER

2. Edith "Billie" Josephine Ryser, * Nov. 18, 1917, 00 Marlon McKee
(..... "Twins"....
3. Ada Jessamine Ryser, * Nov. 18, 1917, # Jan. 1, 1976, Buried at Medicine Lodge, Kansas.
4. Jacob Francis Ryser, * Jan. 6, 1922, 00 Aurora Sosa.

Bertha Eaton and her second husband, Jake Ryser, had a meat market in Medicine Lodge, Kansas.

BLANCHE ERNESTINE HEMMER
* Dec. 15, 1908, Cashion, Kingfisher Co., Oklahoma
Married: Mar. 22, 1931, Medicine Lodge, Kansas

Her father: Sylvester Hemmer

Her mother: Bertha Fay Eaton
* Nov. 3, 1883, + Oct. 5, 1962

HOWARD BENTON JENNINGS (They later divorced.)
* Jun. 14, 1909, Alma, Kansas
+ Dec. 19, 1961, Stanley, Kansas

Children:
1. Judith Ann Jennings, * Jun. 22, 1933, 00 Harold C. McIlrath.
They had: (1) Richard Charles McIlrath, * Aug. 21, 1955, Chanute AFB, Illinois.
(2) David Eaton McIlrath, * Mar. 13, 1959, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.
(...."Twins"....
(3) Infant girl McIlrath, * Mar. 13, 1959, + Mar. 14, 1959.
(4) Steven Harold McIlrath, * Sept. 15, 1960, Castro Valley, California.
(5) Eric Jennings McIlrath, * Dec. 22, 1967, Dallas, Texas.

Mrs. Blanche Jennings resides at 731 Buffum, Apt. #2, Wichita, Kansas, 67203.

EDITH "Billie" JOSEPHINE RYSER
* Nov. 18, 1917, Eads, Kiowa County, Colorado
Married: 1946, Henderson, Texas

Her father: Jacob Ryser

Her mother: Bertha Fay Eaton
* Nov. 3, 1883

MARLON MC KEE

Children:
1. Mary Kathleen McKee, * Jan. 15, 1948, 00 Jan. 27, 1970, Mexico City, Mexico, Juan Antonio Del Rio.
They had: (1) Mary Kathleen Del Rio, * Aug. 11, 1973, Mexico City, Mexico.
(2) Bernardo Antonio Del Rio, * Mar. 11, 1975, Mexico City, Mexico.
2. Martha Karen McKee, * Dec. 25, 1950, 00 Dec. 23, 1973, Carthage, Texas, William Howard Newell
They had: (1) Rachel Elizabeth Newell, * Sept. 20, 1974, Dallas, Texas
(2) Evan William Newell, * Jul. 15, 1977, Wheatridge, Colorado.

JACOB FRANCIS RYSER
* Jan. 6, 1922, Medicine Lodge, Kansas
Married: 1966, Canary Islands, Spain

His father: Jacob Ryser

His mother: Bertha Fay Eaton
* Nov. 3, 1883

AURORA SOSA
* Apr. 23, 1949, Canary Islands, Spain.

Children:
1. Mary Elizabeth Ryser, * Jan. 30, 1967, Guthrie, Logan County, Oklahoma.
2. Anna Marie Ryser, * Feb. 9, 1968, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.
3. Michael Francis Ryser, * Sept. 23, 1971, Colorado Springs, Colorado.

FRANCIS "Frank" CLIFT EATON
* Sept. 25, 1887, Champaign, Illinois
+ Oct. 12, 1962, Tulsa, Oklahoma
Married: Sept. 15, 1913, Guthrie, Logan County, Okla.

His father: Ernest Eaton
* Feb. 9, 1851, + Apr. 20, 1900
His mother: Josephine "Josie" E. Clift
* Mar. 20, 1860, + Jan. 9, 1933

JESSIE BELLE KENDRICK
* Dec. 22, 1894, Cashion, Oklahoma

Children:
1. Francis Lehman Eaton, * Sept. 9, 1915, 00 Feb. 6, 1940, Waunita June Riley
2. Ernest Cornelius Eaton, * Mar. 23, 1919, 00 May 9, 1940, Lois Dee Martin
3. Ralph Allen Eaton, * Aug. 16, 1922, 00 May 11, 1947, Lota Wana Engle.

Frank C. Eaton was a Farmer. His family moved from Logan County, Oklahoma to Osage County, near Grainola, Oklahoma. In 1982, Mrs. Jessie nee Kendrick Eaton is residing at Pleasant Manor, 310 W. Taft, Sapulpa, Oklahoma, 74066.

FRANCIS LEHMAN EATON
* Sept. 9, 1915
Married: Feb. 6, 1940, Newkirk, Kay County, Oklahoma

His father: Francis "Frank" C. Eaton
* Sept. 25, 1887, + Oct. 12, 1962
His mother: Jessie Belle Kendrick
* Dec. 22, 1894

WAUNITA JUNE RILEY
* Jul. 3, 1921, Grainola, Osage County, Oklahoma

(By courtesy of Mrs. Benny (Brenda) Eaton of Greenfield, Indiana.)

Children:
1. Benny Joe Eaton, * Feb. 19, 1943, 00 Jun. 2, 1967, Brenda Sue Ware, * Jul. 23, 1944.
2. Bertha Jane Eaton, * Mar. 23, 1946, 00 Feb. 14, 1964, Bobby Gene Badley, * Dec. 16, 1945.
3. Francis Catherine Eaton, * Oct. 15, 1951, 00 Oct. 31, 1975, Mark Wayne Archambo, * Jan. 20, 1949.
4. Paul Lee Eaton, * Aug. 25, 1954, at Sedan, Kansas, # Sept. 18, 1980, Tulsa, Oklahoma. Paul obtained a B.S. degree from Oklahoma State Univ. in 1977.

Francis L. Eaton engaged in Farming and Waunita is a Farm Homemaker. They reside on Rural Route, Grainola, Oklahoma, 74652.

BENNY JOE EATON, Ph. D.
* Feb. 19, 1943, Grainola, Osage Co., Oklahoma
Married: June 2, 1967, Vinita, Craig Co., Oklahoma

His father: Francis Lehman Eaton
* Sept. 9, 1915
His mother: Waunita June Riley
* Jul. 3, 1921

BRENDA SUE WARE
* Jul. 23, 1944, Vinita, Craig Co., Oklahoma

Children:
1. Brent Edward Eaton, * Aug. 17, 1974, Greenfield, Hancock County, Indiana.
2. Laura Elizabeth Eaton, * May 2, 1980, Greenfield, Hancock County, Indiana.

Benny J. Eaton obtained his B.S. degree in 1966 and M.S. in 1968 from Oklahoma State University. He attained his Ph. D. in 1971 from Kansas State University and is a Research Scientist. Brenda Sue Eaton obtained her B.S. in 1967 from Oklahoma State University and her M.S. from Ball State University in Muncie, Indiana, in 1975. She is an English/Journalism Teacher and a Homemaker. The Benny Eatons reside at 1513 Chapman Drive, Greenfield, Indiana, 46140.

BERTHA JANE EATON
* Mar. 23, 1946, Shidler, Osage County, Okla.
Married: Feb. 14, 1964, Shidler, Oklahoma

Her father: Francis Lehman Eaton
* Sept. 9, 1915
Her mother: Waunita June Riley
* Jul. 3, 1921

BOBBY GENE BADLEY
* Dec. 16, 1945

Children:
1. Jessica Belle Badley, * and + Sept. 15, 1964, Ponca City, Oklahoma.
2. Mary Lee Badley, * Mar. 20, 1966, Sedan, Kansas.
3. Teri Ann Badley, * Feb. 20, 1968, Sedan, Kansas.
4. John Wesley Badley, * Jan. 13, 1970, Sedan, Kansas.
5. William Francis Badley, * Dec. 3, 1972, Casper, Wyoming.

Bobby and Bertha Badley reside at 331 N. Third, Douglas, Wyoming, 82633.

FRANCIS CATHERINE EATON
* Oct. 15, 1951, Sedan, Kansas
Married: Oct. 31, 1975, Dewey, Oklahoma

Her father: Francis Lehman Eaton
* Sept. 9, 1915
Her mother: Waunita June Riley
* Jul. 3, 1921

MARK WAYNE ARCHAMBO
* Jan. 20, 1949

Children:
1. Ashley Dawn Archambo, * Apr. 11, 1981, Bartlesville, Oklahoma.

Francis nee Eaton Archambo obtained her B.S. degree in 1974 from Oklahoma State University. The Archambo family resides at 2926 Edgewood Avenue, Bartlesville, Oklahoma, 74003.

ERNEST CORNELIUS EATON
* Mar. 23, 1919, Grainola, Osage Co., Oklahoma
Married: May 9, 1940, Pawhuska, Osage Co., Oklahoma

His father: Francis "Frank" C. Eaton
* Sept. 25, 1887, + Oct. 12, 1962
His mother: Jessie Belle Kendrick
* Dec. 22, 1894

LOIS DEE MARTIN

Children:
1. Connie Gay Eaton, * Jun. 24, 1941, 00 Elvis Jerry Farrow.
2. Nelda Kay Eaton, * Jan. 16, 1943, 00 Henry Alan Smith.
3. Ernest Allen Eaton, * Jan. 8, 1945, 00 Diane Sue Ross.

Ernest C. Eaton engaged in Farming and Lois is a Farm Homemaker. They reside on Rural Route, Grainola, Oklahoma, 74652.

CONNIE GAY EATON
* Jun. 24, 1941, Pawhuska, Oklahoma
Married: Jun. 17, 1960

Her father: Ernest Cornelius Eaton
* Mar. 23, 1919
Her mother: Lois Dee Martin

ELVIS JERRY FARROW
* Mar. 22, 1941

(By courtesy of Mrs. Benny (Brenda) Eaton of Greenfield, Indiana.)

Children:
1. John Eaton Farrow, * Oct. 26, 1962, Ponca City, Oklahoma.
2. Candace Kay Farrow, * Aug. 20, 1965, Munich, Germany.
3. Scott Wayne Farrow, * Jun. 2, 1970, Wichita Falls, Texas.

Elvis J. Farrow is a Lieutenant Colonel in the U. S. Army, and Connie is a Homemaker. The Farrows reside at 105-B Schofield Circle, Ft. Riley, Kansas, 66442.

NELDA KAY EATON
* Jan. 16, 1943, Pawhuska, Oklahoma
Married:

Her father: Ernest Cornelius Eaton
* Mar. 23, 1919
Her mother: Lois Dee Martin

HENRY ALAN SMITH
* Mar. 6, 1939

Children:
1. Mark Ernest Smith, * Jul. 5, 1960, Arkansas City, Kansas.
2. Shawn Alan Smith, * Jul. 5, 1963, Ponca City, Oklahoma.
3. Shannon Gay Smith, * Sept. 5, 1966, Ponca City, Oklahoma.

The Henry A. Smith family resides on Rural Route, Grainola, Oklahoma, 74652.

ERNEST ALLEN EATON
* Jan. 8, 1945, Pawhuska, Oklahoma
Married: May 22, 1963

His father: Ernest Cornelius Eaton
* Mar. 23, 1919
His mother: Lois Dee Martin

DIANE SUE ROSS
* Sept. 17, 1946

Children:
1. Travis Allen Eaton, * Feb. 17, 1965, Arkansas City, Kansas.
2. Kelly Dawn Eaton, * May 31, 1968, Arkansas City, Kansas.
3. Toby Dee Eaton, * Jun. 8, 1977, Ponca City, Oklahoma.

The Ernest A. Eaton family receives their mail at Box 482, Shidler, Oklahoma, 74652.

RALPH ALLEN EATON
* Aug. 16, 1922, Grainola, Osage County, Okla.
Married: May 11, 1947, Jenks, Oklahoma

His father: Francis "Frank" C. Eaton
* Sept. 25, 1887, + Oct. 12, 1962
His mother: Jessie Belle Kendrick
* Dec. 22, 1894

LOTA WANA ENGLE
* Mar. 29, 1927

Children:
1. Gary Allen Eaton, * Mar. 9, 1948. Single. Gary obtained his B.S. Degree in 1971 and his Law Degree in 1975 from Tulsa University. He is an Attorney-at-Law in Tulsa.
2. Francis Clifford Eaton, * Jun. 16, 1952, 00 Aug. 3, 1974, Teresa Lynn Lack, * Nov. 6, 1955.

Ralph A. Eaton is a retired Vice President of Bigheart Oil Pipeline Company, and Lota a Homemaker. They reside at 9605 S. Houston Street, R.R. #2, Jenks, Oklahoma, 74037.

FRANCIS CLIFFORD EATON
* Jun. 16, 1952, Tulsa, Oklahoma
Married: Aug. 3, 1974, Jenks, Oklahoma

His father: Ralph Allen Eaton
* Aug. 16, 1922
His mother: Lota Wana Engle
* Mar. 29, 1927

TERESA LYNN LACK
* Nov. 6, 1955.

Children:
1. Aaron Blake Eaton, * Oct. 5, 1977, Tulsa, Oklahoma.
2. Allison Blair Eaton, * Nov. 5, 1981, Tulsa, Oklahoma.

Francis C. Eaton obtained his B.S. Degree in 1974 from Tulsa University, Tulsa, Oklahoma. Francis and Teresa Eaton and their family reside at Jenks, Oklahoma, 74037.

207.

LELAND ERNEST EATON
* Dec. 1, 1900, Cashion, Logan County, Oklahoma
+ Aug. 5, 1977, Denver, Colorado
Married: Oct. 31, 1925, Medicine Lodge, Kansas

His father: Ernest Eaton
* Feb. 9, 1851, + Apr. 20, 1900
His mother: Josephine "Josie" E. Clift
* Mar. 20, 1860, + Jan. 9, 1933

(I) SYBIL DONOVAN (They later divorced.)

Children:
1. Everett Eaton, * Apr. 19, 1927, + 1943.
2. Faye Elaine Eaton, * Jul. 31, 1929, OO (I) Everett Rader
They had: (1.) Alana Lee Rader, * Feb. 2, 1949, who lives in New York City in 1982.
Faye re-married: OO (II) Nolan Cathey
They reside at Edmond, Oklahoma.
3. Franklin Eaton, * Apr. 18, 1932. Single. Resides at Santa Rosa, New Mexico.

Married: Sept. 1, 1942
(II) LA VERDA EDITH FORBIS. No issue.

Leland Eaton owned and operated a Feed and Seed Store in Guthrie, Oklahoma, for many years. He was a tall man, and known as quite an Athlete, being efficient in Baseball and Tennis.



P64. Pictured above - (1974 photo) La Verda and Leland Eaton.

Mrs. La Verda Eaton resides at #1 Forest Road, Guthrie, Oklahoma, 73044.



P63. Pictured above: (standing, left to right): Alana Rader, Leland E. Eaton, Franklin Eaton. (Seated): Nolan Cathey, Faye Eaton Cathey, and La Verda Eaton.

208.

MARY ARABELLA "Belle" CLIFT
* Aug. 17, 1863
Married: Dec. 1, 1885

Her father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
Her mother: Hester Ann Reynolds
* c. 1834, + Aug. 8, 1867

JACOB MIRVIN SMITH

Children:
1. Rufus Smith, of Logansport, Indiana. (At one time at 202 Lafayette Bldg., South Bend, Indiana.)
2. Howard Smith, of Capac, Michigan, (R.R. #1).
3. Blanche Smith, OO David Carrier. (At one time of R.R. 14, Box 151, Indianapolis, Indiana.)
4. David Smith, of Rt. 3, E. Main Street Road, Urbana, Illinois
5. Paul Smith, of R.R. #2, Urbana, Illinois.
6. James B. Smith. In 1954 he was Vice Pres. & Mgr. of Sales, Sunray Oil Corporation, Tulsa, Okla.

ALBERT EARLE "Bert" CLIFT
* Oct. 15, 1869, Urbana, Illinois
+ May 30, 1931, Savannah, Georgia

His father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
His mother: Mrs. Emma E. Fitzgerald
* Feb. 10, 1846, + Jun. 28, 1931

Married: Feb. 10, 1892

LETITIA "TISH" YATES
+ after May 30, 1931

Children: (No issue.)

Refer to following narrative page covering the life of Albert E. Clift, railroad President.

Illustrated at the right is A. E. "Bert" Clift who experienced a Horatio Alger type of railroad career.



A. E. Clift

"Well done is better than well said."

ALBERT E. CLIFT
(The "Horatio Alger" grandson of Charles Cary Clift)
* Oct. 15, 1869, + May 30, 1931

After Perry Pool Clift's second marriage, he and his wife, Mrs. Emma nee Epperson Fitzgerald, had one son and one daughter.

The son named Albert E. Clift, sometimes called "Bert", farm born, at an early age went to work as a call boy on the Illinois Central Railroad, during his summer vacations. The Press Relations office of the Illinois Central Railroad on June 4, 1954, gave the author the following transcript of his illustrious railroad career which we quote in its entirety:

> "Albert E. Clift was born in Urbana, Illinois, on October 15, 1869. He had his schooling here and began working for the Illinois Central as a call boy in Champaign during his summer vacations. On December 5, 1888, he was regularly employed as a brakeman on the Illinois division. Two and one half years later he became a conductor. Except for a short period in 1892-93 when he was a conductor on the Big Four Railroad, he was a member of the Illinois Central family for forty-two years of service.
>
> "Upon returning to the Illinois Central from the Big Four, Mr. Clift served successively as an engine foreman, yardmaster, freight conductor, and passenger conductor. In 1902 he was promoted to acting trainmaster of the Chicago district.
>
> "From then on Mr. Clift rose rapidly through the transportation department. The following year he was made trainmaster, in 1905 he became superintendent of the Freeport, Illinois, division, and in 1907 he was promoted to superintendent of the St. Louis division. In 1910 he became general superintendent of the southern Illinois Central lines with headquarters in New Orleans. In 1912 he was advanced to the same position with jurisdiction over the northern and western segments of the railroad with headquarters in Chicago. He was made general manager in August 1917.
>
> "During the United States' government control of the railroads during World War I, Mr. Clift served first as assistant general manager and later general manager under the Railroad Administration. When the railroads were returned to private control in 1920 he again became general manager. On April 1, 1923, he was elected vice-president in charge of the operating department and the following year he was advanced to senior vice-president.

> "In 1929 Mr. Clift left the Illinois Central to become president of the Central of Georgia Railroad and its affiliate, the Ocean Steamship Company of Savannah. Albert E. Clift died on May 30, 1931, at Savannah after being ill for one week. The funeral was held on June 2, at the First Baptist Church in Urbana, Illinois, and he is buried at Woodlawn Cemetery near there. He was survived by his wife and aged mother. Many high railroad officials acted as pallbearers - including J. L. Beven, later president of the Illinois Central."

Albert E. Clift had married Miss Letitia "Tish" Yates who survived him. There were no children born to this union.

LILLIAN "Lillie" ANN PATIENCE CLIFT
* Jan. 17, 1871
+ Jan. 17, 1951
Married: 1892

Her father: Perry Pool Clift
* Mar. 13, 1827, + Nov. 21, 1892
Her mother: Mrs. Emma E. Fitzgerald
* Feb. 10, 1846, + Jun. 28, 1931

LAWRENCE PICKERILL (Her first Husband)
+ 1896 in an accident.
Children:

1. Royal "Roy" Clift Pickerill, * 1894, 00 Ida Raper. Roval Pickerill served in World War I for about 14 months and froze his feet while on guard duty. He was disabled in 1938. After 1940 he spent most of his time in the Veterans Hospital.
 They had:
 (1) Charles Clift Pickerill, 00 but had no issue by 1954. Charles served in World War II, stationed in England, France and Germany, then later in Alaska. He was with the 79th Hospital Unit.
 (2) Robert Eugene Pickerill. He was employed by the Univ. of Illinois.

Married: June 1900

CLINTON HURD (Her second Husband)
* Dec. 16, 1872, + Dec. 14, 1950

2. Thelma Hurd, 00 John C. Newton. Resided at 126 So. Lake Street, Hamburg, New York.
 They had:
 (1) John William Newton
 (2) James Edward Newton

In 1954 "Roy" and Ida Pickerill resided on R.R. #2, Urbana, Illinois.

CHAPTER THIRTY-SEVEN

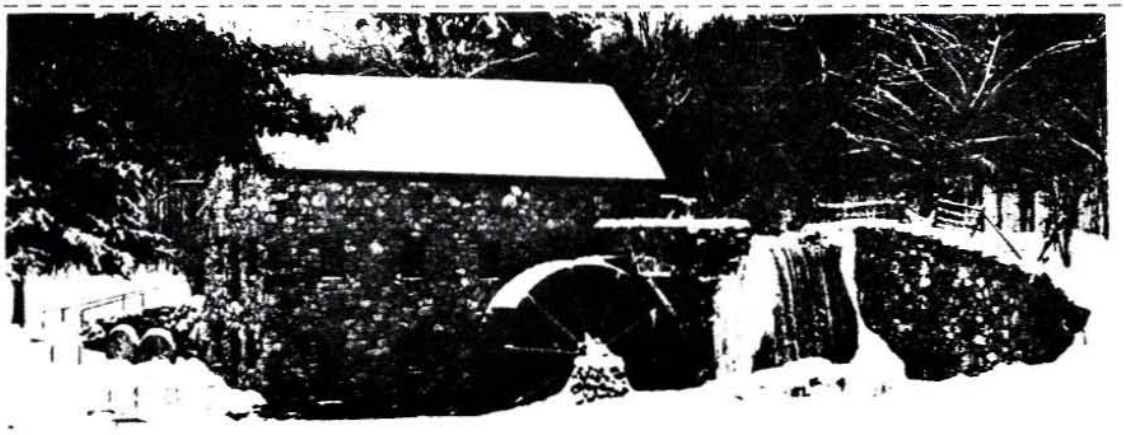
PATIENCE nee CLIFT EDDY
* c. 1829, + January 12, 1895/96

Patience Clift, the eldest daughter of Charles Cary Clift and Ann Pool, married John Eddy in Belmont County, Ohio, on August 10, 1848. Patience had at least three daughters and one son. Her grandson named Ira Irwin was in the years around 1870 living with his great grandparents and attending school. He was by them treated as a foster son and came to be known as Ira Irwin Clift. He has many descendants living in Belmont and Monroe County, Ohio, today.

Charts are included to show what is known of this family. Regrettably, we have not been able to develop the line of the son, Alan B. Eddy, to any degree. In his senior years, Alan, widowed, married Mrs. Alice nee Giesey Clift, the widow of his nephew, Ira I. Clift.

Ira Clift, and also John and Herman E. Clift (the latter two being sons of Charles Wesley Clift), lived for a few years near the turn of the century in Woodbury County, Iowa, but the three of them and their families eventually returned again to Ohio to live out their appointed days.

"LIFE is not a problem to be solved, but a gift to be enjoyed."



PATIENCE ANN CLIFT
* ca. 1829 in Delaware
+
Married: Aug. 10, 1848 (Belmont Co., Vol. 7, page 321)

Her father: Charles Cary Clift
* Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
Her mother: Mrs. Ann Pool Burton
* c. 1800, + Prior 1875

JOHN EDDY
Children:
1. Ann Eliza Eddy, * ca. 1845, 00 Charles W. Saffle
2. Sarah E. Eddy, * ca. 1849
3. Isa (for Isabell ?) Eddy
4. Allen B. Eddy, 00 (I) Katherine Bishop, 00 (II) Mrs. Alice Giesey Clift, widow of Ira I. Clift.

ANN ELIZA EDDY
* c. 1845
Married:

Her father: John Eddy

Her mother: Patience Ann Clift
* c. 1829 in Delaware

CHARLES W. SAFFLE

Children:
1. Ira Irwin, * 1863, + Apr. 14, 1931. Ira Irwin went to live in the household of his great grandparents, Charles Cary Clift and his wife, Ann nee Pool Clift, and made his home there while he was in school (1870 census, Belmont County), and he became known thereafter as Ira Irwin Clift.
2. Alfred Saffle
3. Francis Saffle
4. Elmer Saffle
5. Emmet Saffle
6. Alice Saffle, 00 _____ Clark
7. Emma Saffle, 00 _____ Taylor
8. Eunice Saffle, 00 _____ Powell

213.

IRA IRWIN CLIFT
* c. 1863, near Boston, Ohio
+ Apr. 14, 1931
Married: 1882



His mother: Ann Eliza Eddy
* c. 1845
(Ira was reared in the home of his great grandfather, Charles Cary Clift.)

ALICE H. CIESEY
* Nov. 1866, near Boston, Ohio
+ Aug. 10, 1939
Alice Clift, widowed in 1931, later re-married Allen B. Eddy.

Her father: Samuel Giesey

Her mother: Elizabeth West

Children:
1. Anna May Clift, * Oct. 29, 1884, + Feb. 12, 1923, 00 Fred McMurray.
2. Lewis Walter Clift, * Aug. 7, 1886, + Oct. 19, 1955, 00 Mar. 26, 1919, Sarah Henderson, *Oct.13,1891
3. Oliver Riley Clift, * May 29, 1888, + Aug. 7, 1970, 00 Maude Frances Knox, * Jun. 9, 1890.
4. Ira Dale Clift, * 1897, + 1904.
5. Ethel A. Clift, * 1902, + 1903.

ANNA MAY CLIFT
* Oct. 29, 1884, + Feb. 12, 1923, Fairview, Ohio

Her father: Ira Irwin Clift
* c. 1863, + Apr. 14, 1931
Her mother: Alice H. Giesey
* Nov. 1866, + Aug. 10, 1939

Married:

FRED MC MURRAY

Children:
1. Edith McMurray, * May 6, 1909, Boston, 00 1928, St. Clairsville, O., William Daniel
2. Beulah McMurray, 00 Feb. 29, 1936, Oscar Dunfee. They had a son, John Dunfee.
The Dunfees reside 629 Emeral Street, Redonda Beach, California, 92077.
3. James Hubert McMurray, * Dec. 9, 1911, 00 Nov. 6, 1937, Esther L. Evenson.

After Anna May McMurray's death on February 12, 1923, Fred moved with his three children to Holt, Minnesota, where he farmed until the spring of 1938. At that time, Fred and his second wife, and his son Jas. Hubert and his wife Esther moved to Springfield, Oregon.

214.

EDITH MC MURRAY
* May 6, 1909, Boston, Belmont Co., Ohio
Married: 1928, St. Clairsville, Ohio

Her father: Fred McMurray

Her mother: Anna May Clift
* Oct. 29, 1884, + Feb. 12, 1923

WILLIAM DANIEL

Children:
1. C. Fred Daniel, * Jun. 4, 1930, 00 Patricia.
2. Eula Daniel, * Nov. 15, 1932, 00 James Lytle. He is a business Manager. They reside at 108 Rand Avenue, St. Clairsville, Ohio.
3. Richard Daniel, * Aug. 22, 1936. Resides with his parents.
4. Loye Daniel, * Nov. 16, 1939, 00 Marlene . He is with Publix Co.
They had: (1) Tamera Daniel
(2) Skipper Daniel
(3) Scott Daniel
Loye Daniel family resides at 5440 7th Ave. N. St., St. Petersburg, Florida, 33710.

Edith McMurray Daniel is a member of the Church of Christ. Retired, the Daniels now reside at 3072 Myrtle Street, Box 793-A, Route 3, Clearwater, Florida, 33515.

C. FRED DANIEL
* Jun. 4, 1930, Boston, Belmont Co., Ohio
Married: South Carolina

His father: William Daniel

His mother: Edith McMurray
* May 6, 1909

PATRICIA

Children:
1. Thomas Daniel, * Feb. 21, 1951
2. Robert A. Daniel, * Jul. 1, 1954
3. Jean Daniel, * Nov. 28, 1955, 00 Risher.
4. Deborah Daniel, * Feb. 22, 1959
5. Edith Daniel, * Jan. 30, 1961.

Fred Daniel is a Builder with special skill in finish construction work. He belongs to the Church of Christ. The Fred Daniels reside at DeLeon Springs (P. O. Box 1107), Florida, 32028.

215.

JAMES HUBERT MC MURRAY
* Dec. 9, 1911, Barnesville, Ohio
Married: Nov. 6, 1937, Thief River Falls, Minn.

His father: Fred McMurray

His mother: Anna May Clift
* Oct. 29, 1884, + Feb. 12, 1923

ESTHER L. EVENSON
* Sept. 6, 1914, Marshall County, Minn.



Children:
1. James Lamonte McMurray, * Jun. 13, 1940. Single. Resides in Seattle.
2. Donald Gene McMurray, * Jul. 17, 1943, 00 June 1965, Joyce Robb, now divorced.
3. Karen Anne McMurray, * Nov. 12, 1947, 00 Eldon Hunter.

James and Esther McMurray moved in the spring of 1938 from Holt, Minnesota, to Springfield, Oregon. He was a Farmer and Pulpwood Worker, and Esther was a Cannery Worker and a Homemaker. The McMurrays reside at 316 S. 71st Street, Springfield, Oregon, 97477.

DONALD GENE MC MURRAY
* Jul. 17, 1943
Married: June 1965

His father: James Hubert McMurray
* Dec. 9, 1911
His mother: Esther L. Evenson
* Sept. 6, 1914

JOYCE ROBB

Children:
1. Michael Gene McMurray, * c. 1966
2. Terri Lyn McMurray, * c. 1970
3. James Donald McMurray, * c. 1972

KAREN ANNE MC MURRAY
* Nov. 12, 1947
Married: July 1966

Her father: James Hubert McMurray
* Dec. 9, 1911
Her mother: Esther L. Evenson
* Sept. 6, 1914

ELDON HUNTER

Children:
1. Ryan Eldon Hunter, * c. 1970

216.

LEWIS WALTER CLIFT
* Aug. 7, 1886, Sycamore Valley, Ohio
+ Oct. 19, 1955
Married: March 26, 1919

His father: Ira Irwin Clift
* 1863, + Apr. 14, 1931
His mother: Alice H. Giesey
* 1866, + Aug. 10, 1939



SARAH HENDERSON
* Oct. 13, 1891, Barnesville, Ohio
+ Dec. 5, 1976

Her father: George Henderson
* Mar. 1, 1849, + June 1938
Her mother: Ruth Anne Neptune
+ 1893

Children:
1. Lula Belle Clift, Deceased.
2. Doris Clift, * Jul. 3, 1921, ∞ Dec. 16, 1941, Bernard Ward
3. Edith Clift, * Nov. 5, 1923, ∞ Jul. 15, 1942, Decker at Somerton, Ohio,
∞ (II) Sept. 1, 1951, Robert Morton, Barnesville, Ohio.
4. Kenneth George Clift, * Jan. 26, 1926, ∞ Oct. 30, 1954, Anna Marie Reischman, * Apr. 11,1930.

Lewis Walter Clift farmed at Harmony Ridge, on Route #3, about 8 or 10 miles south of Barnesville, Ohio. In 1947 they moved to Barnesville.

DORIS RUTH CLIFT
* Jul. 3, 1921, near Boston, Ohio
Married: Dec. 16, 1941, Wheeling, West Virginia

Her father: Lewis Walter Clift
* Aug. 7, 1886, + Oct. 19, 1955
Her mother: Sarah Henderson
* Oct. 13, 1891, + Dec. 5, 1976

BERNARD WARD

Children:
1. Bernard Larry Ward, * Mar. 8, 1943, ∞ Carelyn Plumly. No issue.
2. Robert Eugene Ward, * Nov. 1, 1945, ∞ Ellen Swallis
They had: (1) Robert Brandon Ward, * Dec. 11, 1972.

Doris graduated from Somerton, Ohio, High School in 1939. She is employed as Housekeeper and Laundress at Barnesville Health Care Center. Doris and Bernard Ward reside at 510 Leggett Ave., Barnesville, Ohio, 43713.

217.

EDITH CLIFT
* Nov. 5, 1923, Somerset Twp., Belmont Co., Ohio

Her father: Lewis "Walter" Clift
* Aug. 7, 1886, + Oct. 19, 1955
Her mother: Sarah Henderson
* Oct. 13, 1891, + Dec. 5, 1976

(I) Married July 15, 1942, Somerton, Ohio

DECKER (Her 1st Husband)

Children:

1. Janice Marie Decker, * Mar. 1, 1943, ∞ Paul Castello
They had: (1) Brenda Elaine Castello
(2) Michael Vincent Castello

(II) Married Sept. 1, 1951, Barnesville, Ohio

ROBERT MORTON (Her 2nd Husband)

Robert Morton is now retired. Edith Morton has been employed as a Seamstress, and is currently employed as a Nursing Assistant at Barnesville, Ohio. She is a member of the First Methodist Church. The Mortons reside at 601 Wiley Avenue, Barnesville, Ohio, 43713.

KENNETH GEORGE CLIFT
* Jan. 26, 1926, Rt. #1, Barnesville, Ohio.
Married: Oct. 30, 1954, St. John's Catholic Church
Miltonsburg, Ohio
ANNA MARIE REISCHMAN
* Apr. 11, 1930

His father: Lewis "Walter" Clift
* Aug. 7, 1886, + Oct. 19, 1955
His mother: Sarah Henderson
* Oct. 13, 1891, + Dec. 5, 1976

Children:
1. Michael Lewis Clift, * Aug. 24, 1955, 00 Jill Annette Gossett, * Jun. 5, 1956.
2. Cynthia Lou Clift, * Jun. 13, 1959, 00 Wm. Floyd Frasher, * Jul. 12, 1955.

Kenneth G. Clift is a Welder with Watt Car & Wheel Co. He enjoys Hunting. Anna is employed in the Dietary Dept., at the Barnesville Hospital and is a Homemaker. She enjoys fishing. Kenneth and Anna Clift reside at 511 West Main Street, Barnesville, Ohio, 43713.

218.

MICHAEL LEWIS CLIFT
* Aug. 24, 1955, Barnesville, Ohio
Married: Jun. 17, 1978, at Lafferty, Ohio

His father: Kenneth George Clift
* Jan. 26, 1926
His mother: Anna Marie Reischman
* Apr. 11, 1930

JILL ANNETTE GOSSETT
* Jun. 5, 1956, Wheeling, West Virginia.

Children: No issue.
Michael Clift obtained his Bachelor's Degree, with a Major in Business, after two years study in Columbus, completing his college hours at Ohio University in Belmont County. He is employed as a Loader Operator at North American Coal Co. He is a Sunday School Teacher and enjoys hunting in his spare time. Jill Clift graduated from Ohio University, Athens, with a Bachelor's degree, with a Major in Business. She is an Accountant and a Homemaker. She also is a Sunday School Teacher and an Organist. Michael and Jill Clift reside at 66332 Harlan Acres, Belmont, Ohio, 43718.

CYNTHIA LOU CLIFT
* Jun. 13, 1959, Barnesville, Ohio
Married: Aug. 19, 1978, Assumption Catholic Church,
Barnesville, Ohio
WILLIAM FLOYD FRASHER
* July 12, 1955, Cleveland Hospital

Her father: Kenneth George Clift
* Jan. 26, 1926
Her mother: Anna Marie Reischman
* Apr. 11, 1930

Children: No issue.
Cynthia Frasher graduated from Belmont Technical College in 1979 and is employed as a Licensed Practical Nurse and as a Homemaker. She enjoys singing. Wm. Frasher attended Joint Vocational School, and is skilled in drawing. The Frashers reside at 715½ Ellet Street, Martin's Ferry, Ohio, 43935.

"To err is human, to forgive is divine."

219.

OLIVER RILEY CLIFT
* May 29, 1888
+ Aug. 7, 1970
Married:

MAUDE FRANCES KNOX
* Jun. 9, 1890, Boston
+ Feb. 1966



His father: Ira Irwin Clift
* 1863, + Apr. 14, 1931
His mother: Alice H. Giesey
* 1866, + Aug. 10, 1939

Her father: George F. Knox

Her mother: Nettie West

Children:
1. Everett Riley Clift, * Apr. 29, 1911, 00 Ethel Shuman. No issue.
2. Ethel Juanita Clift, * Oct. 13, 1913, 00 Oct. 20, 1934 Lawrence L. Landefeld.
3. William Earl Clift, * Jun. 29, 1916, 00 Ruth Dorothy Sampson, * Sept. 12, 1915.
4. Florence Alice Clift, * Oct. 26, 1918, 00 Irwin Carpenter
5. Leanna Bernice Clift, 00 Wilfred Milhoan who is deceased.
6. Oliver Lewis Clift, * Aug. 21, 1930, 00 Betty Mayberry
7. Ernest Walter Clift, - died in infancy.

ETHEL "JUANITA" CLIFT
* Oct. 13, 1913, Boston, Ohio
Married: Oct. 20, 1934

LAWRENCE L. LANDEFELD



Her father: Oliver R. Clift
* May 29, 1888, + Aug. 7, 1970
Her mother: Maude Frances Knox
* Jun. 9, 1890, + Feb. 1966

Children:
1. Linda Francis Landefeld, * Aug. 21, 1942. Deceased.
2. Juanita Darlene Landefeld, * May 21, 1945, Barnesville, 00 Feb. 22, 1964 Ronald Thornberry.

Lawrence and Juanita Landefeld are engaged in Dairy Farming. Their address is Route 3, Woodsfield, Ohio, 43793.

"A proverb is one man's wit and all men's wisdom."

JUANITA DARLENE LANDEFELD
* May 21, 1945, Barnesville, Ohio

Her father: Lawrence L. Landefeld

Her mother: Ethel "Juanita" Clift
* Oct. 13, 1913



Married: Feb. 22, 1964
Somerton, Ohio, Church of Christ

RONALD THORNBERRY
* Apr. 14, 1944, Somerton, Ohio

Children:
1. Darla Lynn Thornberry, * Feb. 24, 1965
2. Wendi D'Juan Thornberry, * Sept. 24, 1968
3. Traci Renee' Thornberry, * Aug. 9, 1976

Juanita Thornberry is a Homemaker. The Thornberrys reside, Box 42, Somerton, Ohio, 43784.

WILLIAM EARL CLIFT
* Jun. 29, 1916, Boston, Ohio

His father: Oliver Riley Clift
* May 29, 1888, + Aug. 7, 1970

His mother: Maude Knox
* Jun. 9, 1890, + Feb. 1966

Married:

RUTH DOROTHY SAMPSON
* Sept. 12, 1915, Boston, Ohio

Her father: Wm. Forest Sampson
* Jul. 1877, + 1958

Her mother: Martha Adaline Dement
* 1877, + 1942

Children:
1. Robert Allen Clift, * Dec. 28, 1940. Resides 517 Park, Barnesville, Ohio.
2. John William Clift, * May 1, 1944. Resides 421 E. Church Street, Barnesville, Ohio.
3. Billy Ruth Clift, 00 _____ Kiser
4. Richard Lee Clift. Resides 415 E. Church Street, Barnesville, Ohio.
5. James Arnold Clift. Resides 717 N. Chestnut Street, Barnesville, Ohio.
6. Roland Rufford Clift.
7. Charles Riley Clift.

OLIVER LEWIS CLIFT
* Aug. 21, 1930, Boston, Ohio

His father: Oliver Riley Clift
* May 29, 1888, + Aug. 7, 1970

Married:

His mother: Maude Frances Knox
* Jun. 9, 1890, + Feb. 1966

BETTY JANE MAYBERRY
* Aug. 24, 1929, Belmont County, Ohio

Children:
1. Ricky Alan Clift, * June 21, 1954
2. Debra Kay Clift, 00 Cranston
3. David Jay Clift

Oliver and Betty Jane Clift reside at 308 E. Pike, Barnesville, Ohio.

ALLEN B. EDDY
* Dec. 7, 1865, + c. 1951

His father: John Eddy

Married:

His mother: Patience Ann Clift
* ca. 1829

KATHERINE BISHOP (His first wife)
+ Dec. 12, 1932

Children: (Exact order of birth is not known)
1. Homer W. Eddy - Lived 2 miles north of North Salem (Cambridge-Newcomertown Rd.), Guernsey /County, Ohio.
2. Nellie Eddy - Died in infancy.
3. Frank Eddy, + Oct. 16, 1918. He was killed in action as a member of U. S. Armed Forces in France during World War I.
4. Josephine Eddy, 00 Sager. Lived on Cambridge-Newcomertown Road, Guernsey Co., Ohio.

Married: (After 1932)

MRS. ALICE H. GIESEY CLIFT (Widow of Ira Irwin Clift) (His 2nd wife)

"All good things which exist are the fruits of originality."

CHAPTER THIRTY-EIGHT

ISAIAH BURTON ("Uncle Burt") CLIFT, (II)
* Jan. 13, 1830, Delaware, + June 20, 1919, Missouri

Isaiah Burton, the second son of Charles Cary Clift and Ann Pool, was undoubtedly named for his grandfather Isaiah Clift, and his Uncle, the Isaiah Burton Clift who sailed to India.

In the middle of May 1848 word leaked out of the discovery of gold on the American River, in California. Ranch hands left their cattle, seamen deserted their ships, storekeepers left their shops--their clerks had already gone, in the rush to the gold fields. We do not know how rapidly the news of the Gold Rush reached Belmont County, Ohio. Family legend from Aunt Victoria was that "Burt", the second son of Charles Cary Clift went to the California Gold Rush. In a letter dated January 9, 1956, a Mrs. Minnie Lee, a grand-daughter of Samuel C. Clift, wrote to the author concerning "Uncle Burt" saying: "He was with Fremont and his young boys who came around the Horn--landed in California". Fremont's was a military expedition and little is known about this, except that the forces under Fremont were in California in the gold rush era.

Few details are known about "Uncle Burt's" California trip (whether military with Fremont or on a free lance basis to the gold fields) except that he returned and not particularly as a rich man.

Back in Belmont County, Ohio, on December 18, 1856, he married Miss Margaret Holtz of a local family of German extraction. They started their family, naming their first born son, Charles Wesley, born in 1857, after Burt's younger brother. Another son, Isaiah Dennis, was born in 1859, and a daughter, Sara A., was born on March 30, 1862.

A few months later, Isaiah Burton, certainly the greatest traveller of his generation of the Clift family, enlisted in the Union Army on August 8, 1862, at Somerton, Ohio. His family resided near this village at the time of the 1860 census. Isaiah Burton Clift served as a private with Company C, 52nd Regiment of Ohio Infantry Volunteers. He was in action on June 27, 1864 at Kenesaw Mountain, Georgia, and was with Sherman's Army on the march from Atlanta to Savannah per a transcript of his military service.

The Company report of June 28, 1864, showed him wounded, but it was apparently slight inasmuch as he remained on duty with his company..."Nature and location of wound not stated". Another comment, "wounded breast, slight". The records of the Department of Cumberland show he was on furlough March 31, 1864, for twenty days, cause "illness in the family". He was treated in quarters on several occasions in 1864 for "intermittent" (fever), "Lumbago", "Catarrhal", "Neuralgia", etc., and reportedly never really enjoyed good health thereafter, although he was destined to live a long life.

Isaiah was mustered out on June 3, 1865, at Washington, D. C. As a veteran, Isaiah Burton, returned to Belmont County, Ohio. On May 16, 1866, another son was born and was named Sherman D. Clift, seemingly after General Sherman who had led the March from Atlanta to the Sea.

From the 1880 census, we learned that Isaiah "Burt" Clift with his wife and a family of six children were living (as household #15-15) in Beaver township, Noble County, Ohio.

Some time after the summer of 1880 the family removed to Missouri, settling in the vicinity of Malta Bend, Saline County. This was a village on the Missouri Pacific Railroad and near the Missouri River. The family eventually numbered ten children, but the child Sarah had died at age 3 in Ohio, and is believed to be buried in her grandfather's plot at Boston, Belmont County; the oldest son, Charles W. Clift died at age 22; and then in the year 1894, the daughters, Edna and Campisadel died of "spotted fever" within three days of each other. Chart is included to illustrate what is known about the descendants of this branch.

The son, Isaiah D. "Denny" Clift at one time in the early twentieth century came to visit his cousin, Samuel "Burt" Clift at Hornick, Iowa.

The author corresponded in 1955 with George L. Clift, born in 1903, an unmarried son of Sherman D. Clift, Sr., who then resided with his aged mother at 665 South Salt Pond Street, Marshall, Missouri, 65340. Sherman D. Clift, Jr., also lived in Marshall, Missouri, at one time.

It is highly probable some of the Clifts spread out in Arkansas and Oklahoma are of this branch, although some are from the Perry Pool Clift branch of Urbana, Illinois. In 1978 there were reportedly no Clifts remaining in the Marshall, Missouri, telephone book.



Great Beauty, Great Strength and Great Riches are truly of great use; but a Great Heart exceeds all.



ISAIAH BURTON CLIFT (II)
* Jan. 13, 1830, Delaware
+ Jun. 20, 1919, Missouri



His father: Charles Cary Clift
* Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
His mother: Mrs. Ann Pool Burton
* c. 1800, + Prior 1875

Married: Dec. 18, 1856, Belmont Co., Ohio
(Vol. 9, page 327)
MARGARET HOLTZ
* Feb. 18, 1840, Pennsylvania
+ Oct. 12, 1912, Missouri

Her father: born in Pennsylvania

Her mother: born in Pennsylvania

Children:
1. Charles W. Clift, * Nov. 4, 1857, # May 11, 1880.
2. Isaiah Dennis Clift, called "Denny", * Mar. 3, 1859, + May 27, 1941.(Of Dewalt, Texas, in 1917.)
3. Sarah A. Clift, * Mar. 30, 1862, + Sept. 1, 1865.
4. Sherman D. Clift, Sr., * May 16, 1866, + Feb. 26, 1935, 00 Emma F. Rogers, * Jun. 26, 1870.
5. Samuel H. Clift, * Feb. 16, 1869, + (Was unmarried, living with father in 1917.)
6. Eunie Alice Clift, * Jan. 1, 1872, + Apr. 9, 1926, 00 H. M. Barnhill.(of Indiana in 1917.)
7. Mary L. Clift, * Dec. 26, 1874, + 1932, 00 G. L. Crum. (Had a store in Malta Bend in 1917.)
8. Campisadel Clift, * Aug. 27, 1877, + May 13, 1894.
9. Laura E. Clift, * Jan. 21, 1881, + Feb. 28, 1931, 00 _____ Mudd.
10. Edna Clift, * Nov. 1, 1885, + May 10, 1894.

SHERMAN D. CLIFT, SR.
* May 16, 1866, + Feb. 26, 1935, Malta Bend, Missouri
Married:

His father: Isaiah Burton Clift (II)
* Jan. 13, 1830, + Jun. 20, 1919
His mother: Margaret Holtz
* Feb. 18, 1840, + Oct. 12, 1912

EMMA F. ROGERS
* Jun. 26, 1870, +

Children:
1. Harry A. Clift, * Nov. 23, 1890, + Aug. 13, 1935, 00
2. Mary E. Clift, * May 17, 1893, + Oct. 25, 1950, 00
3. Gracey Blunch Clift, * Mar. 23, 1895, 00 _____ Lawer, lived at 530 Geary St., San Francisco early in the 1950s.
4. Denny B. Clift, * Oct. 23, 1898, + Sept. 1, 1943, 00
5. George L. Clift, * Feb. 21, 1903, + after early 1950s. Resided then with his mother at 665 S. Salt Pond Street, Marshall, Saline County, Missouri.
6. Sherman D. Clift, Jr., * Dec. 9, 1905, + after 1955.
He had among others, a daughter Shirley Clift, 00 _____ Ruff.

CHAPTER THIRTY-NINE

SAMUEL C. CLIFT
* Mar. 24, 1833, + Jul. 27, 1927

Samuel C. Clift, Uncle "Sam", was the infant born just before Charles C. Clift and Ann migrated from Delaware to Belmont County, Ohio.

On August 16, 1855, he married as his father had done a widow, who was six years older than he was. Mrs. Sara nee Wells Jones, the widow, was a daughter of Eli Wells (a shoemaker of St. Clairsville, Ohio) and his wife Elizabeth. Mrs. Jones had three sons of her first marriage, Kursey, Hiram, and Louis who were taken into Uncle "Sam" Clift's household. They then had five Clift children, one of whom died young in Ohio. About the year 1876 this family also migrated west and settled in Sutton, Nebraska.

In Sutton, Samuel C. Clift was one of the early settlers. He owned a home and several lots in the northwest part of town and was a pioneer (grocery-general store) merchant there. The step-son, Louis Jones, is known to have died in 1935.

Samuel lived to be 94 years old, and a daughter, Minnie Lucile Clift who married Peter F. Nuss, also lived into her 90s. It is said Samuel C. Clift died at the home of his daughter, Clara Clift Davis, at York, Nebraska, on July 27, 1927.

Samuel's only son who survived to carry the surname, Enfield Clift, was said to have left the Sutton, Nebraska area around the turn of the century and nothing further is known about his line except that he did have a son, Raymond Clift, born about 1890.

Charts are included to show what is known about this branch of Clifts. Descendants of Uncle "Sam" Clift's Jones step-sons are said to still reside in the Sutton, Nebraska, vicinity.





SAMUEL C. CLIFT
* Mar. 24, 1833, Sussex Co., Delaware
+ Mar. 27, 1927, Sutton, Nebraska
Married: Aug. 16, 1855, Belmont Co.
(Vol. 9, page 216)
Mrs. SARA Nee WELLS JONES
* Aug. 12, 1827 in Ohio
+ in Nebraska , Jul. 27, 1914



His father: Charles Cary Clift
* Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
His mother: Mrs. Ann Pool Burton
* c. 1800, + Prior 1875

Her father: Eli Wells
* c. 1785
Her mother: Elizabeth _____
* c. 1797
Eli Wells family lived St. Clairsville, Richland township, Belmont Co., Ohio



Step-Children: (Offspring of Mrs. Sara Wells Jones 1st marriage to Mr. ____ Jones)

1. Kursey Jones
2. Hiram Jones
3. Louis Jones

Children: (of Sara's second marriage to Samuel C. Clift).

4. Olley Clift (Oliver ?). He + young in Belmont Co., Ohio.
5. Clara Clift, * Sept. 24, 1861 in Ohio, 00 Will Davis and resided York, Nebraska. No issue.
6. Enfield Clift, * 1864 in Ohio. 00 and had a son, Raymond Clift in Nebraska.
7. Minnie "Lucile" Clift, * Oct. 28, 1867, + Sept. 5, 1964 in Denver, Colorado, 00 Peter F. Nuss. Nuss was * Sept. 23, 1865, Odessa, South Russia.
8. Anna Clift, 00 George Conn, of Sutton, Nebraska.

CLARA CLIFT
* Sept. 24, 1861, Barnesville, Ohio
+ c. after 1955, York, Nebraska
Married: 1896

Her father: Samuel C. Clift
* Mar. 24, 1833, + Mar. 27, 1927
Her mother: Mrs. Sara nee Wells Jones
* Aug. 12, 1827, + Jul. 27, 1914

WILL DAVIS

Children: (No issue)

Clara Clift Davis lived to celebrate her 94th birthday and the following is quoted from a newspaper account of that event: "Mrs. Davis was just a little girl when she came to Nebraska from Barnesville, Ohio, with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Clift, who settled near Sutton, Nebraska. She grew to womanhood and received her early education at Sutton and then went on to the University of Nebraska. For several years she taught school in Clay county. She was married in 1896 to Mr. Davis, a Burlington railroad agent and they moved into the house where she still resides at 1015 Iowa Avenue, York, Nebraska.

"York was so sparsely settled then that I could see the tracks so I knew just when to put on the beefsteak and coffee"

said quick-witted Mrs. Davis.

Proud of her ancestry, she recalls that her father wore the blue of the north in the Civil War.

The York woman is following the longevity pattern set by the Clifts. Her father died on his 94th birthday and her mother lived to be 86 years of age. Mrs. Davis was born on September 24, 1861, at Barnesville.

Mrs. Davis was one of six children born to the Clifts: A sister, Mrs. Minnie Nuss, lives in Denver. Two brothers and two sisters have passed away.

Mrs. Davis, with perfect hearing, misses nothing said in her presence and she has never worn glasses.

"I have teeth, but I paid for them....it was way late in my 60's before I had any trouble with my molars"

she concluded."

Clipping courtesy of Ronald Robert Ott, Yakima, Washington

MINNIE "LUCILE" CLIFT
* Oct. 28, 1867, Belmont Co., Ohio
+ Sept. 5, 1964, Denver, Colorado
Buried in Crown Hill Cemetery, Denver.
Married: at Sutton, Nebraska



Her father: Samuel C. Clift
* Mar. 24, 1833, + Mar. 27, 1927
Her mother: Mrs. Sara Wells Jones
* Aug. 12, 1827, + Jul. 27, 1914

PETER NUSS
* Sept. 23, 1865 in South Russia
+ April 25, 1959, Denver, Colorado

His father: Frederick Nuss

His mother: Magdalene Ochsner

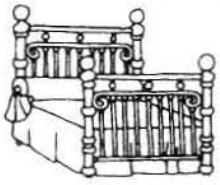
Children:

1. Opal Nuss, * Sept. 13, 1898. Opal graduated from Sutton, Nebraska, High School in 1915. She taught school for many years. She taught in Amarillo College, Amarillo, Texas, for 27 years and retired from there. She took a leave of absence in 1943-1946 to study in Chile and Argentina with an American Association of University Women's Scholarship. She taught German and Spanish. She had received her Bachelor's Degree in Latin from the University of Nebraska, and Master's Degree from the University of Minnesota. Opal Nuss died July 24, 1977 at Amarillo, Texas, but was buried in Denver, Colorado.

2. Ardith "Art" Nuss, * 1907. It is said he was a roamer. He wrote a book at one time. He worked for the F.B.I. in South America. He married an Indian girl who later died of tuberculosis. They had a daughter named Nena Nuss who was placed in a girls home in Denver until she was 12 years old. It is not known where she is now. Prior to his death, Art Nuss resided at 214 E. Park Avenue, Pharr, Texas, 78577.

General notes about the Nuss family of the colony of "Germans from Russia". This migration of German immigrants to the midwest came from two sister colonies of Rohrback and Worms in the Odessa region of southern Russia about 1875. Their ancestors came from Bremen, Germany, soon after the Manifesto of 1763, issued by Catherine the Great, a German born empress, who married Czar Alexander II of Russia. The Manifesto offered these people land, liberty and religious freedom. After these people were in Russia for approximately 100 years and had cleared the land and had built farms, towns, cities, churchs, schools and hospitals and had, so to speak, civilized a frontier, then the Russian Government took away their rights and persecuted them. So many of them left Russia for the United States, Canada and South America. This data furnished by Mr. Cleo Fred Nuss, a distant cousin on the Nuss side of the subjects of this sketch. (Reference: Karl Stump's "GERMANS FROM RUSSIA".)

ANNA CLIFT
* in Ohio



Her father: Samuel C. Clift
* Mar. 24, 1833, + Mar. 27, 1927
Her mother: Mrs. Sara Wells Jones
* Aug. 12, 1827, + Jul. 27, 1914

Married:

GEORGE CONN, of Clay Center, Nebraska

Children:

1. Minnie Conn, 00 William Lee. At one time resided at 2750 23d Avenue, Oakland, California.
2. Verdina Sarah Conn, * Oct. 24, 1883, 00 Feb. 13, 1908 James Alfred Giddens.
They had: (1) Edris Naomi Giddens, * Oct. 19, 1903, 00 Dr. Charles Wm. Aby
(2) Neoshi Cecil Giddens, * Jul. 1, 1909, + Feb. 24, 1911.
3. Ernest Conn
4. Guy Conn, 00
They had: (1) Norma Ellen Conn, * Nov. 13, 1919, Omaha, 00 Kenneth C. Ellested
They had: (a) Kenneth Charles Ellested, * Jan. 10, 1945.
The Ellesteds were divorced, and Norma re-married Edw. Theo. O'Brien
They had: (b) Edward James O'Brien, * Nov. 11, 1952
(c) Ellen M. O'Brien, + Jun. 9, 1952

"IF"

"If you could see your ancestors, all standing in a row,
Would you be proud of them, or don't you really know?
Some strange discoveries are made in climbing family trees.
And some of them, you know, do not particularly please.

"If you could see your ancestors, all standing in a row,
There might be some of them, perhaps, you wouldn't care to know.
But there's another question which requires a different view.
If you could meet your ancestors, would they be proud of YOU?

- Anonymous -

CHAPTER FORTY

CHARLES WESLEY CLIFT

* February 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906 (See Will on page 400.)

Charles Wesley Clift was the youngest son of Charles Cary Clift and Ann Pool and he was born in Belmont County after the migration to Ohio. He was named after the Methodist hymn writer, Charles Wesley, brother of John Wesley. His mother Ann Clift, had belonged to the Wesleyans or Methodists after the move to Ohio. Her grand daughter, Aunt Victoria, related that when she was quite old, she joined the Christian Church because she wanted to be baptized by immersion. Born on George Washington's birthday, Charles Wesley had always a double reason to celebrate his birth anniversary.

He presumably observed the usual farm boyhood in a household with three older brothers and one stepbrother, George Burton. In addition, there were probably duties to be performed about the mill which appears to have been a family property at different intervals.

When he was about 24 years old in 1859 he married Miss Elizabeth Miller, the eldest daughter of John Miller and Sarah nee Schneider Miller. Her family was said to have been of Temperanceville at the time of her birth. That village had a tobacco processing and cigar making industry in that era. In the decades following the Miller family appears with varying post office addresses, living over the county line in Seneca township of Monroe County, Ohio.

At the time of the 1860 census, Charles and Elizabeth, with their first born, a daughter Annie, were residing in the next household from the parental Charles Cary Clift home. Some time later they moved to Monroe County. On March 11, 1871, there is a record that Charles Wesley Clift purchased 189 acres of land in Bethel township, being the West Half of North West Quarter and East Half of the North East Quarter of Section 33 and the East Half of the South East Quarter of Section 34 from Robert Martin. The site of this tract was about 1½ miles northwest of what would in time become known as Marr, Ohio. Here other children were born of whom a total of six lived to adulthood. Charts are enclosed for this line from which the author descended.

Within the same decade Charles had a large two story farm home built on this land, using timber cut off the Clift tract. The house had a central hallway with an open stairway. The home still retains the original interior cabinetry. The fireplace wall in the living room is lined with cupboards flush with the fireplace depth. On one side of this wall is a built-in drop-down desk, providing a writing surface where in later years John F. Clift as Justice of the Peace would marry couples and write wills. On the opposite side of the fireplace are built-in cabinets and drawers, one of which nearest to the fireplace is said to be where great grandmother Elizabeth nee Miller Clift kept her tobacco.

The exterior of the house is changed in a minor way (from the old pictures) by doing away with the second floor porch (although the upper door is still there sealed over) and the first floor porch is now supported by wrought iron columns. Charles G. Curtis, the contemporary owner (a grandson of John F. Clift), and his wife have it furnished with lovely antiques and fine quilts. The author and some other Iowa cousins very much enjoyed the tour of the home given us during an Ohio trip in 1977.

Burt Clift related that originally they dug a large boulder out of a field on this farm and he helped cut the stone to make a porch floor of solid stone at the front door. The house at one time had the name "C. W. CLIFT" painted on the facia board between the two stories of the front porch, as the house was then constructed.

Charles Wesley Clift died on February 3, 1906. His widow, Elizabeth, survived him, living until March 8, 1922. She did have an opportunity to visit Burt Clift's family in Iowa and had her picture taken with a group of grandchildren (children of Charles O. Clift and Flora Clift Arnold).

FARM HOME ERECTED BY CHAS. WESLEY CLIFT after 1871, northwest of Marr, Monroe County, Ohio. Present owner is Chas. G. Curtis, a great grandson. Photo taken in 1977 by the author.

P13





CHARLES WESLEY CLIFT
* Feb. 22, 1835, Boston, Belmont Co., Ohio
+ Feb. 3, 1906, Marr, Monroe Co., Ohio
Married:

His father: Charles Cary Clift
* Aug. 20, 1805, + Feb. 21, 1883
His mother: Mrs. Ann Pool Burton
* c. 1800, + c. 1875

ELIZABETH MILLER
* Jan. 12, 1837, Temperanceville, Ohio
+ Mar. 8, 1922, Marr, Monroe Co., Ohio

Her father: John Miller
* c. 1812, + after 1900 census
Her mother: Sarah Schneider
* c. 1812, + after 1900 census

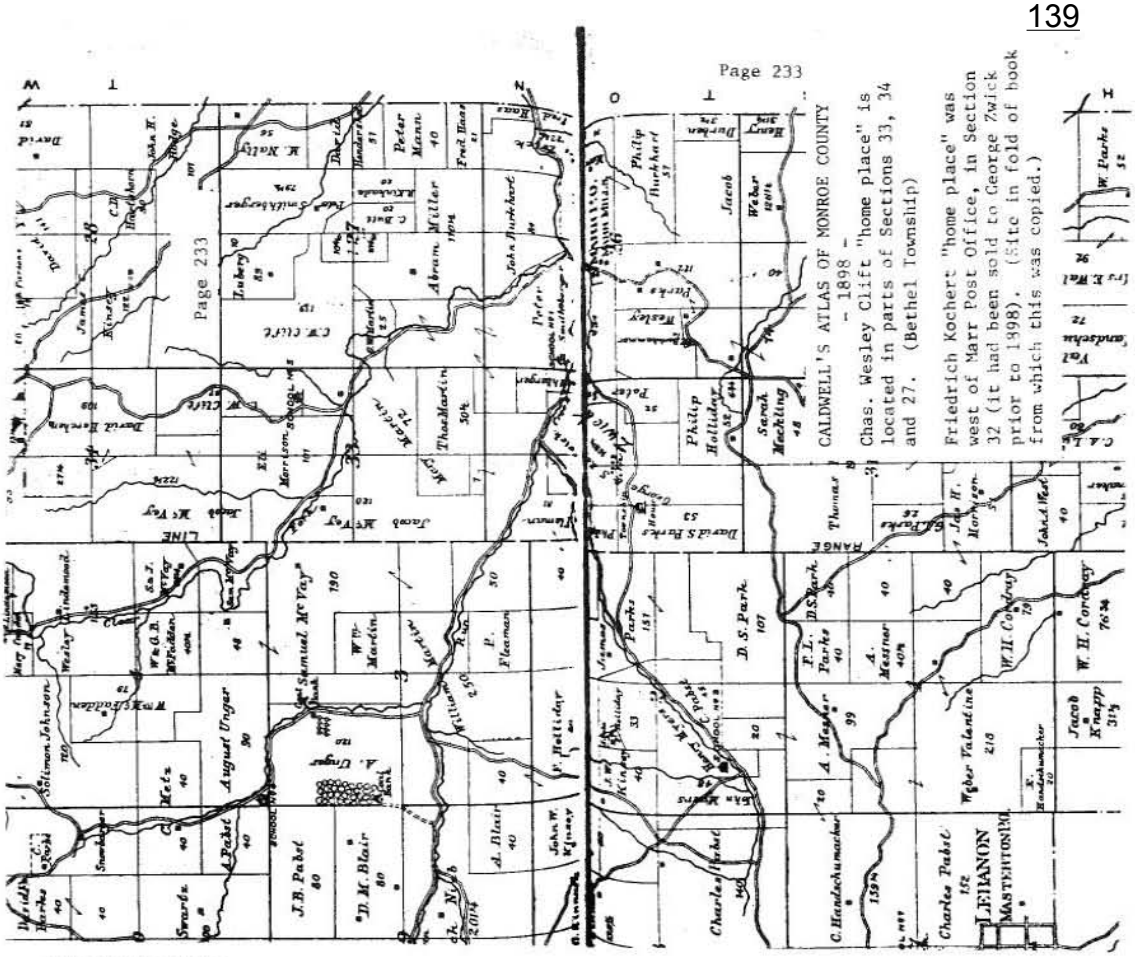
Children:
1. Anne Clift, * c. 1860, + prior 1906, 00 Aug. 29, 1883, Albert Tople, * c. 1861, Stafford.
2. John F. Clift, * c. 1862, + 1940, 00 (I) Ellen A. Okey on Jan. 1, 1885, and 00 (II) Mrs. Tillie Burkhart Clemm.
3. Samuel Burton "Burt" Clift, * Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924, in Iowa, 00 Aug. 30, 1883 at Marr, to Matilda Kochert.
4. Herman Ellsworth Clift, * Jun. 8, 1866, + 1948, 00 Mary Louise Pierce
5. A son, born in 1870, + Oct. 1, 1870.
6. Ida B. Clift, * Aug. 2, 1872, + Apr. 17, 1947, 00 May 17, 1900, Dr. Fred Murrey.
7. A child, * Mar. 10, 1876, + Sept. 20, 1876 (?).
8. Victoria Alice Clift, * Jun. 24, 1879, + May 13, 1961, 00 Aug. 6, 1901, Delbert Llewellyn Gutherie.

P66 Pictured left: -
Charles Wesley Clift, and
Elizabeth nee Miller Clift.





P49 Home built by CHARLES WESLEY CLIFT at Marr, (Post office now - Sycamore Valley), Bethel Township, Monroe County, Ohio.
(Picture taken c. 1897)
Left to right:
Willie Henthorn (Hired Hand), Elizabeth nee Miller Clift, and Victoria Clift Gutherie, - seated in chair is Charles Wesley Clift. (Note the name "C. W. Clift" painted on the facia between the two porch levels.



CHAPTER FORTY-"A" 234.

JOHN MILLER
* c. 1812, + After 1900 census
Married: c. 1836

SARAH SCHNEIDER
* c. 1812, + After 1900 census

(CHART shows the) ("in-laws" of Chas.) (Wesley Clift.)



His father:
(born in Kentucky)
His mother:
(born in Kentucky
Her father:
(born in Germany)
Her mother:
(born in Wales)



Children:

1. Elizabeth Miller, * Jun. 12, 1837, 00 c. 1860 Charles Wesley Clift, * Feb. 22, 1835.
2. Sarah J. Miller, * c. 1841, 00 Richard Carpenter, * c. 1844.
3. Mary Miller, * c. 1841.
4. Rebecca Miller, * c. 1843, 00 c. 1862, George W. Carrick, * c. 1834
5. Francis "Frank" Miller, * c. 1845, 00 c. 1864, Nancy * c. 1845
6. Nancy Miller, * c. 1847
7. John Miller, * c. 1850
8. Juliet (Julietta) Miller, * c. 1855, 00 after 1870 _____ Pierce
 They had: (1) Mary Louise Pierce, * May 15, 1873, + 1960, 00 Herman E. Clift
 (2) Martha A. Pierce, * 1875
9. Charlotte Miller, * c. 1857. She was single and "at home" in 1870 census.
10. Eliza Miller, * c. 1859. She was single and "at home" in 1870 as well as in 1880 census.
11. William Miller, * c. 1863. He was single and "at home" in 1870 as well as in 1880 census.

Records of this family in a great part obtained from the diennial census records. In 1850, the family was in Seneca township, Monroe County, Ohio. In the 1860 census they were in the same township, receiving their mail from Calais, Ohio. In 1870 they were in the same township, receiving their mail from Stafford, Ohio. By the year 1880 they were in the Ellsworth District, Tyler County, West Virginia, apparently having moved there about 1872/3 together with the households of son-in-law, George W. Carrick and his wife Rebecca, and son, Francis Miller and his wife Nancy--whose children born 1873 and after are recorded as born in West Virginia. Children 6 and 7 of the above chart probably did not survive to adulthood as they were never mentioned by great aunt Victoria Clift Gutherie and they only appeared in the 1850 census. Children 2 and 3 of the above chart may have been twins, or else the census taker made an error in their ages. (One might have been born however in January of 1841 and the other in December 1841.)

By the time of the 1900 census, John Miller "father-in-law" and Sarah Miller "mother-in-law" were in the household of Charles Wesley Clift and his wife, Elizabeth. The Millers were shown to be 88 years old in the year 1900. From that census we have the information in the upper right hand corner of this page as to the countries of origin of the Miller and Schneider parents, un-named. They represent a continuing research challenge.

ANN "Annie" CLIFT
* c. 1860, + Prior 1904
Married: August 29, 1883

Her father: Chas. Wesley Clift
* Feb. 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906
Her mother: Elizabeth Miller
* Jan. 12, 1835, + Mar. 8, 1922

ALBERT TOPLE, A "Shoemaker" on 1880 census
* c. 1861

His father: John E. Tople from Saxony
* c. 1825, + Prior 1880
His mother: Mary L. _____ from Saxony
* c. 1821, + after 1880

Children:

1. Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" Tople, * May 1884, + Sept. 1933, 00 (I) Walter Dodge
00 (II) Jul. 22, 1914, Walter Nelson
2. Wayne C. Tople, + Prior 1953
3. Charles Tople, + Prior 1953, 00 Jun. 4, 1914, Nina C. Asher at St. John, Kansas
4. William S. Tople, 00 Lavinia Martin
5. Nellie I. Tople, 00 Otto Murrey
6. Lawrence Tople, + Prior June 15, 1904, at the age of about 4 years.

After "Annie" Clift Tople died, Albert Tople remarried. Several of the children thereafter spent a great deal of time at the Marr, Ohio, home of their grandparents, the Charles Wesley Clifts.

MARY ELIZABETH "Lizzie" TOPLE
* May 1884, + Sept. 1933
Married:

Her father: Albert Tople
* c. 1861
Her mother: Ann "Annie" Clift
* c. 1860, + Prior 1904

(I) WALTER DODGE (Her first husband) * Mar. 1876 in West Virginia

Children:
1. Charles Albert Dodge, * Feb. 3, 1903, + Dec. 18, 1966, 00 Jun. 14, 1927, Josephine Sunkel
Married: Jul. 22, 1914
(II) WALTER NELSON, * 1883, + 1968, (Her second Husband)
2. Mary Elizabeth Nelson, * Feb. 21, 1916, 00 (I) Richard Thayer, 00 (II) George Wiitala
3. Anna Lorraine Nelson, * Feb. 17, 1919, 00 Theodore May, 00 (II) Winston Lucas

"Lizzie" Dodge moved to California after the death of her first husband, Walter Dodge, and her descendants continue to live in California.



P17 (Above)
"Annie" nee Clift Tople (c. 1860, + Prior 1906), daughter, Mary Elizabeth Tople, & Albert Tople.
Photo taken c. 1887.



P18 (Above)
Walter Nelson (*1883, + 1968) and Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" nee Tople (* 1884, + 1933)
Photo taken on their wedding day Jul.22, 1914.

CHARLES ALBERT DODGE
* Feb. 3, 1903, + Dec. 18, 1966
Married: June 14, 1927

His mother: Mary Elizabeth Tople
* May 1884, + Sept. 1933
His father: Walter Dodge

JOSEPHINE SUNKEL

Children:
1. Franklin Charles Albert Dodge, * Sept. 18, 1934, Oakland, California, 00 Janice Arlene McIntyre.
They had: (1) Arlene Franklin Dodge, * Dec. 8, 1964
(2) Chas. Llewellyn Dodge, * Mar. 7, 1966
(3) Molly Marilyn Dodge, * Aug. 14, 1967
(4) John Franklin Dodge, * Mar. 20, 1969
(5) Joseph Stuart Dodge, * Sept. 26, 1970

Franklin Dodge graduated from the University of California, Berkeley with a B.S. degree, and received his Doctorate at Stanford. He served on active duty with the Navy, and is employed as a Geologist. The Franklin Dodges reside at 440 Churchill, Palo Alto, California, 94303.

Charles Dodge was a Captain for the Fire Department of the City of Oakland, California.

MARY ELIZABETH NELSON
* Feb. 21, 1916, Yuba City, California
Married: June 7, 1936

Her father: Walter Nelson
* 1883, + 1968
Her mother: Mary Elizabeth Tople
* May 1884, + Sept. 1933

RICHARD THAYER (Her 1st Husband)

Children:
1. Marlene Jeanette Thayer, * Dec. 20, 1936, 00 Milton Thomas Vance , * Feb. 28, 1933.
2. Merle Ann Thayer, * Sept. 1, 1938, 00 Richard Brashear, * Jun. 7, 1936.
3. Mary Lou Thayer, * Jun. 15, 1940, 00 Douglas Fisher , * Feb. 7, 1935.

Married: May 4, 1959

GEORGE WIITALA (Her 2nd Husband)

Mary Wiitala is a Florist and Homemaker. She has served as Sunday School Superintendent and as President of the Women's Group, CIMA Church. The Wiitalas reside at 5838 Black Olive Drive, #8, Paradise, California, 95969.

MARLENE JEANETTE THAYER
* Dec. 20, 1936, Arcata, California
Married: Feb. 21, 1960, Brookings, Oregon

Her father: Richard Thayer

Her mother: Mary Elizabeth Nelson
* Feb. 21, 1916

MILTON THOMAS VANCE
* Feb. 28, 1933, Klamath Falls, Oregon

Children:
1. Milton Thomas Vance, Jr., * Dec. 22, 1960
2. Mitchell Steven Vance, * Jun. 21, 1962
3. Marcelle Annette Vance, * Nov. 6, 1963
4. Michael Jeffrey Vance, * Sept. 11, 1964
5. Marianne Janece Vance, * Jun. 12, 1968

Marlene Vance attended college. She is a Homemaker, and is a pianist. She teaches Sunday School. The Vances reside at 231 S. Emerald, Anaheim, California, 92804.

MERLE ANN THAYER
* Sept. 1, 1938, Fortuna, California
Married: Jul. 14, 1957, Fortuna, California

Her father: Richard Thayer

Her mother: Mary Elizabeth Nelson
* Feb. 21, 1916

RICHARD BRASHEAR
* Jun. 7, 1936

Children:
1. Richard Dean Brashear, * Aug. 1958, 00 June Price
They had: (1) Angela Rae Brashear
2. Dee Ann Brashear, * Jun. 29, 1961, 00 Wesley Parker
They had: (1) Wesley Ryan Parker
3. Cindy Lou Brashear, * Aug. 10, 1963

Richard Brashear is employed as a Security Patrol. Merle Ann is a Homemaker. The Brashears reside at Rt. #2, Box 1127, Crescent City, California, 95540.

239.

MARY LOU THAYER
* Jun. 15, 1940
Married: Jun. 15, 1958, Fortuna, California

Her father: Richard Thayer

Her mother: Mary Elizabeth Nelson
* Feb. 21, 1916

DOUGLAS BRYANT FISHER
* Feb. 7, 1935

Children:
1. Calvin Bryant Fisher, * Jun. 7, 1959
2. Candace Lynn Fisher, * Feb. 7, 1963
3. Corey Douglas Fisher, * May 6, 1967

Mary Lou is a Food Service Director and a Homemaker. Douglas Fisher obtained his B.S. degree in 1961. He is employed as a Teacher and is a skilled woodworker. The Fishers reside at 957 Hilltop Drive, Fortuna, California, 95540.

ANNA LORRAINE NELSON
* Feb. 17, 1919, Yuba City, California
Married: Jan. 6, 1946

Her father: Walter Nelson
* 1883, + 1968
Her mother: Mary Elizabeth Tople
* May 1884, + Sept. 1933

(I) THEODORE MAY (Her first Husband)
* Jan. 6, 1946
Children:
1. Michael Henry May, * Feb. 11, 1939, 00 Nancy Camerion
They had: (1) Linda May, * Oct. 14, 1966
Married: Dec. 21, 1958 (2) David Michael May, * May 2, 1971
(II) T. Sgt. WINSTON LUCAS (Her second Husband)

2. Marilynne Lorraine Lucas, * Feb. 11, 1960. She is attending college.
3. Mary Helen Lucas, * Dec. 6, 1961. She is attending college.

Anna Lucas is employed as a Home Nurse. She is an active Deacon of the Presbyterian Church for 7 years, and has served on the Parish Life Board for five years. She is a Past President of the Native Daughters of the Golden West. The Lucas's make their home at 6729 Bismarck Drive, North Highlands, California, 95660.

240.

WILLIAM S. TOPLE

His father: Albert Tople
* c. 1861
His mother: Ann "Annie" Clift
* c. 1860, + Prior 1904

Married:

LAVINIA MARTIN

Children:
1. Clarence Tople, 00 Resides 3843 Croydon Road, Barberton, Ohio, 44203.
They had: (1)
(2)
2. Lucille Tople, 00 Robert Wiley
They had: (1)
(2)

NELLIE I. TOPLE
* Jan. 11, 1893
Married: Jan. 1911

Her father: Albert Tople
* c. 1861
Her mother: Ann "Annie" Clift
* c. 1860, + Prior 1904

OTTO MURREY
* Nov. 4, 1884, + Oct. 29, 1953

Children:
1. Ara Murrey, * Dec. 21, 1911, 00 (I) Harry Jeffries, 00 (II) Harland Savage.
2. Ono Murrey, * Sept. 7, 1913, 00 Dutch Dawson
3. William Walter Murrey, * May 20, 1916, + Feb. 8, 1969, 00 Anna Lee Mitchell, * Jun. 28, 1914,+ 1956
4. Paul Murrey, * Oct. 20, 1920, 00
5. Thelma Murrey, * Nov. 27, 1922, 00 Brunner. No issue.
6. Marguerite M. Murrey, * Jul. 5, 1926, 00 Nov. 24, 1950, Jacob E. Miller
7. Annabelle Murrey, * Aug. 20, 1930, 00 Nov. 26, 1949, Joseph John Zupic

Nellie Tople married Otto Murrey, who was a brother of her Aunt Ida Belle Clift's husband, Dr. Fred Murrey. Nellie and Otto Murrey lived for two years in Monroe County, Ohio, then went to Kansas where they lived for two years. Later they returned to Barberton, Ohio, where Otto worked for O. C. Barber in farming. Then Otto bought a farm which he cultivated and also worked at Ohio Brass. Nellie Murrey worked at Barberton Citizens Hospital for twelve years. Retired and at age 89 in 1982 she is now in poor health.

241.

ARA MURREY
* Dec. 21, 1911
Married: 1927

Her father: Otto Murrey
* Nov. 4, 1884, + Oct. 29, 1953
Her mother: Nellie I. Tople
* Jan. 11, 1893

(I) HARRY JEFFRIES (Her 1st Husband)

Children:
1. Robert Jeffries, * Apr. 27, 1928, 00 Elsie Hawk.
2. Donna Jeffries, * Aug. 31, 1931, 00 LeRoy Mathwick.

Married: 1949

(II) HARLAND SAVAGE (No issue)

Ara Murrey Savage is now retired after 31 years employment by Seiberling Rubber Company. The Savages reside at 1819 Myersville Road, Akron, Ohio, 44312.

ROBERT JEFFRIES
* Apr. 27, 1928
Married:

His father: Harry Jeffries

His mother: Ara Murrey

ELSIE HAWK

Children:
1. Nancy Jeffries, * Jun. 27, 1946, 00 Buster Weaver. Resides 3026 N. 46 Dr., Phoenix, Arizona, 85035.
2. Bobbie Jeffries, * Aug. 8, 1948, 00 Nedra King. Resides 6401 W. Garfield, Phoenix, Arizona.
3. Ronnie Jeffries, * Jun. 27, 1950, 00 Rita King. Resides 6401 W. Garfield, Phoenix, Arizona.
4. Garry Jeffries, * Apr. 27, 1954, 00 Ruth Resides 6221 W. Montery Way, Phoenix, Arizona, 85031.

Robert and Garry Jeffries operate a Plumbing Contracting business in Phoenix, Arizona. The Robert Jeffries reside at 6401 W. Garfield, Phoenix, Arizona, 85043.

242-A

DONNA JEFFRIES
* Aug. 31, 1931, Barberton, Ohio
Married:

Her father: Harry Jeffries

Her mother: Ara Murrey
* Dec. 21, 1911

LE ROY MATHWICK
* Wausau, Wisconsin
Children:
1. Gregory Mathwick, * Nov. 24, 1946, 00
2. Jeannae Mathwick, & Jul. 24, 1951, 00 Oct. 17, 1970, Duane Chovan, * Jun. 17, 1947, Massillon, O.

Donna was a Nurse's Aid and a Homemaker prior to becoming an invalid. LeRoy Mathwick manages a Gravel Pit. The Mathwicks reside at 3534 Clarks Mill Road, Barberton, Ohio, 44203.

JEANNAE MATHWICK
* Jul. 24, 1951
Married: Oct. 17, 1970, Masillon, Ohio

Her father: Le Roy Mathwick

Her mother: Donna Jeffries

DUANE CHOVAN, * Jun. 17, 1947, Masillon, Ohio

Children:
1. Brett Chovan, * Oct. 19, 1974
2. Kelly Chovan, * Oct. 9, 1978

Jeannae attended Akron University for one year, and is a graduate of Gerber's School of Cosmotology. She is a Clerk in Catalog, Credit Dept., J. C. Penney and a Homemaker. Duane Chovan attended Ohio State for one year. He was on active duty with the U. S. Marine Corps from 1967-1969 as a Sergeant. He is a Transport Driver for Nickles Bakery. The Chovans reside at 1725 Carlene S.W., Masillon, O. 44646

ONO MURREY
* Sept. 7, 1913
Married:

Her father: Otto Murrey
* Nov. 4, 1884, + Oct. 29, 1953
Her mother: Nellie I. Tople
* Jan. 11, 1893

DUTCH DAWSON
Children:
1. Alice Dawson, 00 Kenny Baker.

242-B.

WILLIAM WALTER MURREY
* May 20, 1916, + Feb. 8, 1969
Married:

His father: Otto Murrey
* Nov. 4, 1884, + Oct. 29, 1953
His mother: Nellie I. Tople
* Jan. 11, 1893

ANNA LEE MITCHELL, * Jun. 28, 1914, + Apr. 1, 1956

Children:

1. Walter William Murrey, * Jul. 19, 1939, Barberton, O., 00 Dec. 12, 1940, Mary Ja
They had: (1) Brandi Catherine, * Jun. 6, 1970
Walter Murrey is a Rubber Worker. The family resides at 185 8th St. N.W., Barberton, Ohio, 44203.
2. Barbara Murrey, 00 Anderson, and resides 2597 Cory Ave., Apt. C., Akron, Ohio, 44314
3. Michael Murrey Resides 212 Patricia, Hewitt, Texas, 76643

BARBARA MURREY
* Jul. 8, 1941, Barberton, Ohio

Her father: William Walter Murrey
* May 20, 1916, + Feb. 8, 1969
Her mother: Anna Lee Mitchell
* Jun. 28, 1914, + Apr. 1, 1956

Married: Dilbeck

Children:
1. James William Dilbeck, * Mar. 4, 1958. He is a Welder with Burger Iron.
2. Clifford Leroy Dilbeck, * Oct. 4, 1959. He works for the Beacon Journal.

Married: Anderson

3. Lewis Bryan Anderson, * Dec. 1, 1962. He is in the U. S. Navy.

Barbara Murrey Anderson is employed in retail sales, with special skill in Key Punch Operation. Her family resides at Apt. C, 2597 Cory Avenue, Akron, Ohio, 44314.

243.

MARGUERITE M. MURREY
* Jul. 5, 1926, Barberton, Ohio
Married:

Her father: Otto Murrey
* Nov. 4, 1884, + Oct. 29, 1953
Her mother: Nellie I. Tople
* Jan. 11, 1893

(I) PRICE

Children:
1. Gail Lynn Price, * Jan. 20, 1947, 00 Aug. 8, 1975, Jack E. Benn, * Aug. 29, 1946.
2. Linda Kay Price, * Sept. 29, 1948, 00 William Griffiths

Married: Nov. 24, 1950, Akron, Ohio

(II) JACOB E. MILLER
* Dec. 29, 1920, Fishersville, Virginia

3. Janet Leslie Miller, * Jan. 21, 1952, 00 Aug. 12, 1972, Clyde Boyce, * Jun. 20, 1951.

Marguerite Miller is a Secretary and a Sunday School Teacher as well as a Homemaker. Jacob E. Miller is a Special Representative for United Rubber Workers. The Millers reside at 8656 Elmfield Avenue, Canal Fulton, Ohio, 44614.

GAIL LYNN PRICE
* Jan. 20, 1947, Barberton, Ohio
Married: Aug. 8, 1975, Akron, Ohio

Her father: Price

Her mother: Marguerite M. Murrey
* Jul. 5, 1926

JACK E. BENN
* Aug. 29, 1946, Akron, Ohio

Children:
1. Jill Marie Benn, * Aug. 19, 1968.
2. Karen Denise Benn, * Aug. 25, 1971.
3. Jayson Matthew Benn, * Oct. 29, 1980.

Gail Benn is a Homemaker with special talent in painting and is skilled in craft sewing. She serves her church on Missions - Recruitment & Training. Jack Benn is a 1972 graduate of Akron University. From 1969 to 1971 he was on active duty with the U. S. Army as an E-4. He is a Salesman. He is interested in sports and serves as a Boys Brigade Leader. The Benns reside at 11231 Michelle Drive, Canal Fulton, Ohio, 44614.

244.

JANET LESLIE MILLER
* Jan. 21, 1952, Akron, Ohio
Married: Aug. 12, 1972, Manchester, Ohio

Her father: Jacob E. Miller
* Dec. 29, 1920
Her mother: Marguerite M. Murrey
* Jul. 5, 1926

CLYDE BOYCE
* Jun. 20, 1951, Akron, Ohio

Children:
1. Leslie Suzanne Boyce, * Jul. 30, 1975
2. Nathan Andrew Boyce, * Jun. 30, 1977

Janet is a Secretary and a Homemaker. Clyde Boyce is a Heating and Air Conditioning Serviceman. The Boyces reside at 3380 Warren Road, Apt. #2, Cleveland, Ohio, 44111.

ANNABELLE MURREY
* Aug. 20, 1930, Barberton, Ohio
Married: Nov. 26, 1949, Barberton Sacred Heart

Her father: Otto Murrey
* Nov. 4, 1884, + Oct. 29, 1953
Her mother: Nellie I. Tople
* Jan. 11, 1893

JOSEPH JOHN ZUPIC
* Dec. 8, 1923, Barberton, Ohio

Children:
1. Deborah Ann Zupic, * Sept. 12, 1950, 00 Oct. 15, 1976, Gregory Thibodeau who is a Pharmacist residing in Fairbault, Minnesota.
2. Cathy Jo Zupic, * Nov. 25, 1956, 00 Nov. 21, 1979, Gregory Anthony who is a Pharmacist in Copley, Ohio. The Anthonys reside at 341 5th St., N.W., Barberton, Ohio, 44203.

Annabelle is a Pharmacy Technician and a Homemaker. Joseph Zupic obtained his B.S. in Pharmacy in 1949. He had served in the U. S. Army as a Lieutenant. He now owns his own Pharmacy. The Zupics reside at 204 E. Tuscarawas, Barberton, Ohio, 44203.

Aunt Victoria related that her father's family were members of the Christian Church, but that her brother John and sister, Ida, joined the Methodist Church after they were married. John F. Clift, born in 1862, married Ella A. Okey on December 30, 1884. Six children were born of this union, according to the chart included herein. After death of his first wife, he married a widow, Mrs. Matilda Nee Burkhart Clemm.

John Clift farmed in Woodbury County, Iowa, for a few years and some of their children were born in Iowa before they returned to Ohio after 1894.

John Clift had Normal Training and taught school, at one time at the Smithberger School. He also did some study toward the law. Aunt Victoria related that he served two terms as County Commissioner in Monroe County, Ohio, and she said she didn't know how long he served as "Esquire" (Justice of the Peace). In this capacity, he married numerous couples, often in the living room of the Charles Wesley Clift house near Marr. The built-in desk in the fireplace wall of the room held his official records.

JOHN F. CLIFT
* Feb. 1862, + 1940
Married: Jan. 1, 1885

ELLA (ELLEN) A. OKEY (His 1st wife)
* 1866, + 1912



His father: Charles Wesley Clift
* Feb. 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906
His mother: Elizabeth Miller
* Jan. 12, 1837, + Mar. 8, 1912

Children:
1. George B. Clift, * Mar. 10, 1886, + Jun. 1887.
2. Charles "Gardner" Clift, * 1890, + 1962, 00 Grace E. Mehl, * 1889, + 1973.
3. Frank Edgar Clift, * Mar. 1892, 00 Clara Rosetta Martin
4. Elizabeth Melissa Clift, * Jul. 1896, 00 D. O. "Okey" Curtis
5. Jennie Victoria Clift, * Sept. 21, 1900, 00 Harry Day
6. John Clift, Jr., + as an infant.

Mrs. MATILDA "Tillie" BURKHART CLEMM (His second wife).

246.

CHARLES "GARDNER" CLIFT
* April 1890 in Iowa
+ 1962
Married:

His father: John F. Clift
* Feb. 1862, + 1940
His mother: Ella A. Okey
* 1866, + 1912

GRACE E. MEHL

Her father: Wm. Avery Mehl

Her mother: Lee Lee Camden

Children:
1. John W. Clift, * + Jan. 19, 1981, 00 and had six children.
2. James Stewart Clift, * May 31, 1913, 00 Elizabeth Ann Warner
3. Luella J. Clift, * Oct. 25, 1917, 00 Jan. 3, 1939, Stanford Roberts, * Jul. 11, 1917.
4. Friend F. Clift, * Sept. 4, 1921, + Jun. 1978, 00 (I) Had daughter Connie,
00 (II) No issue, second marriage.
5. Lucille M. Clift. She resides at 401 Maple Street, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.
6. Okey Eugene Clift, * Oct. 20, 1928, + Jun. 6, 1972, 00 Mary E. _____, * Jul. 31, 1928.
They had four children. Widowed, Mary re-married _____ Grady.
7. Ruth D. Clift, * 1930, + Jan. 5, 1971, 00 Campbell.
They had a daughter, Linda Campbell.

JAMES STEWART CLIFT
* May 31, 1913

His father: Charles "Gardner" Clift
* April 1890, + 1962
His mother: Grace E. Mehl

Married:

ELIZABETH ANN WARNER

Children:
1. Sharon Kay Clift, * Oct. 10, 1942, 00 John R. Martin, * Feb. 3, 1941.
2. James Stewart Clift, Jr., * Feb. 9, 1945, 00 Oct. 24, 1964, Betty Jean Rauch, * Jul. 19, 1944.
3. Barry Gardner Clift.

The James Stewart Clift family resides at 192 Faye Street, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.

247.

SHARON KAY CLIFT
* Oct. 10, 1942, Mansfield, Ohio
Married: Nov. 17, 1963, Marietta, Ohio

Her father: James Stewart Clift
* May 31, 1913
Her mother: Elizabeth Ann Warner

JOHN H. MARTIN,
* Feb. 3, 1941

Children:
1. Johnna Elizabeth Martin, * Sept. 15, 1964.
2. Sheri Ann Martin, * May 26, 1968.
3. Nicole Beth-Anne Martin, * Apr. 16, 1973.

Sharon graduated from Marietta High School in 1960. She serves as Assistant Secretary of her Church and is a Homemaker. John and Sharon Martin reside at 764 Buckeye Avenue, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.

JAMES STEWART CLIFT, JR.
* Feb. 9, 1945
Married: Oct. 24, 1964, Mansfield, Ohio.

His father: James Stewart Clift
* May 31, 1913
His mother: Elizabeth Ann Warner

BETTY JEAN RAUCH
* Jul. 19, 1944.

Children:
1. James Leo Clift, * Aug. 5, 1965.

James S. Clift, Jr., is a Meat Market Manager, and Betty Jean is a Bakery Manager and Homemaker. They make their home at 114 Jackson, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.

248.

LUELLA J. CLIFT
* Oct. 25, 1917, Bethel Township, Monroe Co., Ohio.
Married: Jan. 3, 1939, Detroit, Michigan.

Her father: Charles "Gardner" Clift
* April 1890, + 1962
Her mother: Grace E. Mehl
* 1889, + 1973

STANFORD ROBERTS
* Jul. 11, 1917, St. Mary's, West Virginia.

Children:
1. Jenny Lee Roberts, * Jan. 19, 1941.
2. Stanford Lynn Roberts, * May 12, 1947, 00 Sandra Jean Gugins.

Luella Clift Roberts was born, she reports, in the dwelling built by Charles Wesley Clift near Marr, Ohio, where so many other descendants of the builder were born. She attended the "Clift School" for the first through the eighth grade and attended high school for two years. She wrote that "Gardner" Clift and his family resided there with her grandfather, John F. Clift, until 1932 when the Gardner Clifts moved to Woodsfield. Stanford Roberts was employed by the Manufacturers National Bank from 1952 to 1981 when he retired because of a heart condition. The Roberts now reside at 18596 Robert Street, Melvindale, Michigan, 48122.

FRANK EDGAR CLIFT
* Mar. 4, 1892, Sioux City, Iowa
+ Jan. 14, 1974, Sycamore Valley, Ohio
Married: Jun. 11, 1913

His father: John F. Clift
* Feb. 1862, + 1940
His mother: Ella A. Okey
* 1866, + 1912

CLARA ROSETTA MARTIN
+ Dec. 16, 1971

Children:
1. Forrest "Maxwell" Clift, * Jan. 14, 1914, 00 Juanita Winland, * Jul. 17, 1918
2. George Burton Clift, * Jul. 4, 1916, 00 Feb. 15, 1941, Ruth Kehl, * Jan. 27, 1925
3. Mildred Clift, # at age of 2 years.

FORREST "MAXWELL" CLIFT
* Jan. 14, 1914
Married:

JUANITA WINLAND
* Jul. 17, 1918



His father: Frank Edgar Clift
* Mar. 4, 1892, + Jan. 14, 1974
His mother: Clara Rosetta Martin
+ Dec. 16, 1971

Children:
1. William Edward Clift, * Jan. 5, 1936, 00 Jan. 21, 1955, Irene Cline, * Feb. 15, 1936.
2. Clyde George Clift, * Jun. 18, 1940, + Apr. 19, 1980, 00 Oct. 14, 1961, Sharon Bigley
(.... "Twins"...
3. Charles Boyd Clift, * Jun. 18, 1940, 00 Sept. 26, 1959, Sandra Neuhart, * Oct. 25, 1943
4. Robert Lynn Clift, * Feb. 18, 1945, 00 Glenda Martin
5. Max Franklin Clift, * May 10, 1955, + Jun. 14, 1980, 00 Peggy Leasure
6. Dennis Gene Clift, * Aug. 21, 1957, 00 Sept. 11, 1976, Elaine Archer, * Oct. 31, 1957.

Maxwell Clift was employed in oil related industry. Juanita was a School Cook and Homemaker before retirement. They reside at Sycamore Valley, Ohio, 43789.

"The years teach much which the days never know."



WILLIAM EDWARD CLIFT
* Jan. 5, 1936, Graysville, Ohio
Married: Jan. 21, 1955, Lebanon, Ohio
United Methodist Church

IRENE CLINE
* Feb. 15, 1936, Bethel Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio

His father: Forrest "Maxwell" Clift
* Jan. 14, 1914
His mother: Juanita Winland
* Jul. 17, 1918

Children:
1. Katherine Irene Clift, * Aug. 13, 1955, 00 Sept. 15, 1973, Raymond Smithberger, * May 2, 1954.
2. Christina Louise Clift, * Nov. 17, 1956, 00 Aug. 2, 1975, Dennis Ray Ward, * Aug. 6, 1953.
3. Jeanine Juanita Clift, * Aug. 24, 1960, 00 April 7, 1979, David Colvin, * Aug. 22, 1960.
4. William Edward Clift, Jr., * Mar. 7, 1965. He is a Junior at Swiss Hills Vocational School.

William Clift completed Marietta College in 1957. He is a Professional Planner and Farmer, the owner of William E. Clift & Son Polled Hereford Farm. He is co-author of the Monroe County Comprehensive Plan. He was instrumental in the creation of the Bethel Township Volunteer Fire Department, and Bethel E.M.T., a Lay Leader and Sunday School Teacher. Irene Clift is Deputy Clerk of Court for Monroe County, Ohio, and she also is a Sunday School Teacher. The William Clifts reside at Rt. #2, Lower Salem, Ohio, 45745.

KATHERINE IRENE CLIFT
* Aug. 13, 1955, Elyria, Ohio
Married: Sept. 15, 1973, Harriettsville, Ohio

RAYMOND SMITHBERGER
* May 2, 1954, Marietta, Ohio

Her father: William Edward Clift
* Jan. 5, 1936
Her mother: Irene Cline
* Feb. 15, 1936

Children:
1. Raymond Smithberger, Jr., * Sept. 20, 1974.
2. Ranae Smithberger, * Dec. 16, 1975.
3. Jeanette Smithberger, * Jun. 13, 1978.
4. Janelle Smithberger, * Oct. 30, 1979.

Katherine received State Degree in Future Homemakers of America, and is a Farm Homemaker. She served as a Youth Leader of the Lebanon United Methodist Church. Raymond is an Asst. Manager and Farmer. The Smithbergers raise cattle and enjoy working with the soil on a 108 acre farm they own, located outside of Harriettsville, Ohio. They receive their mail at Rt. #1, S.R. 145, Lower Salem, Ohio, 45745.

251.

CHRISTINA LOUISE CLIFT
* Nov. 17, 1956

Married: Aug. 2, 1975, Lebanon, Ohio

DENNIS RAY WARD
* Aug. 6, 1953

Children:
1. Amanda Irene Ward, * Jul. 18, 1976
2. Dennis Ray Ward, Jr., * Oct. 18, 1979



Her father: William Edward Clift
* Jan. 5, 1936
Her mother: Irene Cline
* Feb. 15, 1936

Christina was the 1st Queen of the Switzerland of Ohio Polled Hereford Association. She is a Farm Homemaker. Dennis Ward is a Coal Miner and Farmer. The Wards reside at Route #1, Box 52A, Jerusalem, Ohio, 43747.

JEANINE JUANITA CLIFT
* Aug. 24, 1960, Marietta, Ohio

Married: Apr. 7, 1979, Lebanon United Methodist Church

DAVID COLVIN
* Aug. 22, 1960, Marietta, Ohio

Children:
1. Danine Myrene Colvin, * Mar. 29, 1980.

Her father: William Edward Clift
* Jan. 5, 1936
Her mother: Irene Cline
* Feb. 15, 1936

Jeanine was the 2nd Queen of the Switzerland of Ohio Polled Hereford Association. She completed a computer program at Swiss Hills Vocational School. David Colvin also attended the same school. He is on active duty with the U. S. Navy. The Colvins reside at 5441 Eulace Road, Jacksonville, Florida, 32210.

"The parent's life is the child's copybook."

252.

CLYDE GEORGE CLIFT - a Twin
* Jun. 18, 1940, Elyria, Ohio
+ April 19, 1980
Married: Oct. 14, 1961, Woodsfield, Ohio

SHARON BIGLEY

Children:
1. Mitchell Clift, * May 19, 1964
2. Michael Clift, * Nov. 1, 1967

His father: Forrest "Maxwell" Clift
* Jan. 14, 1914
His mother: Juanita Winland
* Jul. 17, 1918

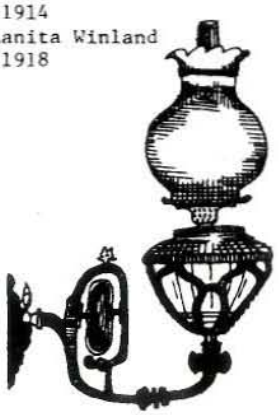
Clyde G. Clift was a Truck Driver. He was a member of the Graysville United Methodist Church and the Masonic Lodge No. 300, of Stafford, Ohio. He died in the Marietta Memorial Hospital on April 19, 1980. Sharon is a Homemaker. Mrs. Sharon Clift with her sons resides at Box 204, Graysville, Ohio, 45734.

CHARLES BOYD CLIFT - a Twin
* Jun. 18, 1940, Elyria, Ohio
Married: Sept. 26, 1959

SANDRA NEUHART
* Oct. 25, 1943

Children:
1. Darrin Clift, * Apr. 29, 1960
2. Keenan Clift, * Jul. 1, 1961
3. Nathan Clift, * Dec. 21, 1962
4. Charles Troy Clift, * Aug. 2, 1964
5. Dwayne Clift, * Mar. 13, 1966
6. Patrick Clift, * Sept. 10, 1967
7. Anthony Clift, * Aug. 28, 1972.

His father: Forrest "Maxwell" Clift
* Jan. 14, 1914
His mother: Juanita Winland
* Jul. 17, 1918



Charles and Sandra Clift reside at R.R. #1, Sarahsville, Ohio, 43779.

253.

ROBERT LYNN CLIFT
* Feb. 18, 1945
Married:

GLENDA MARTIN



His father: Forrest "Maxwell" Clift
* Jan. 14, 1914
His mother: Juanita Winland
* Jul. 17, 1918

Children:
1. Karen Clift
2. Yvonne Clift
3. Robert Clift, Jr.

The Robert Clifts reside, Box 23, Dalewood Park, Charleston, W. Va.

MAX FRANKLIN CLIFT
* May 10, 1955, + Jun. 14, 1980
Married:

PEGGY LEASURE

His father: Forrest "Maxwell" Clift
* Jan. 14, 1914
His mother: Juanita Winland
* Jul. 17, 1918

Children:
1. Jason Clift
2. Jennifer Clift
3. Joseph Maxwell Clift, born posthumously, Oct. 25, 1980.

Mrs. Peggy Clift re-married in November 1981 to Thomas Bird. The Birds reside on Walnut Street, Caldwell, Ohio.

DENNIS GENE CLIFT
* Aug. 21, 1957, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Sept. 11, 1976
St. Henrey's Catholic Church
ELAINE ARCHER
* Oct. 31, 1957, Marietta, Ohio

His father: Forrest "Maxwell" Clift
* Jan. 14, 1914
His mother: Juanita Winland
* Jul. 17, 1918

Children:
1. Jeremy Clift, * Mar. 19, 1978
2. Jessica Clift, * Jul. 17, 1980

Dennis is employed by B. F. Goodrich Company. He is a State certified Emergency Medical Technician. Elaine is a Homemaker. They reside on Route #1, Sycamore Valley, Ohio, 43789.

254.

GEORGE BURTON CLIFT
* Jul. 4, 1916, Sycamore Valley, Ohio
Married: Feb. 15, 1941, Lower Salem, Ohio

RUTH KEHL
* Jan. 27, 1925, Harriettsville, Ohio



His father: Frank Edgar Clift
* Mar. 4, 1892, + Jan. 14, 1974
His mother: Clara Rosetta Martin
+ Dec. 16, 1971

Children:
1. George Bernard Clift, * Dec. 6, 1943, 00 Aug. 8, 1964, Eva Mae Sausman
2. Richard Dale Clift, * Jul. 29, 1946, 00 Sept. 11, 1963, Katherine Marie Seamon, * Feb. 9, 1945.
3. Cheryl Ann Clift, * Feb. 11, 1949, 00 Thomas Braden

George Clift was a Core Maker in a Foundry and Ruth was a Beautician and a Homemaker. Now retired they reside at Sycamore Valley, Ohio, 43789.

GEORGE BERNARD CLIFT
* Dec. 6, 1943, Alliance, Ohio
Married: Aug. 8, 1964, N. Ridgeville, Ohio

EVA MAE SAUSMAN

His father: George Burton Clift
* Jul. 4, 1916
His mother: Ruth Kehl
*Jan. 27, 1925

Children:
1. Tracey Suzanne Clift, * Jun. 3, 1965.
2. Laura Michelle Clift, * Sept. 5, 1966
3. George Bernard Clift, Jr., * Jun. 30, 1969
4. David Scott Clift, * Feb. 28, 1976

George Bernard Clift is a Vice President, Parking and Property Management. Eva is a Homemaker. George and Eva Clift and their family reside at 3104 Winchester Dr., Plano, Texas, 75075.

255.

RICHARD DALE CLIFT
* Jul. 29, 1946, Elyria, Ohio
Married: Sept. 11, 1963, Kipton Methodist Church
Kipton, Ohio
KATHERINE MARIE SEAMON
* Feb. 9, 1945

His father: George Burton Clift
* Jul. 4, 1916
His mother: Ruth Kehl
* Jan. 27, 1925

Children:
1. Denise Marie Clift, * Apr. 7, 1964.
2. Dee Ann Marlene Clift, * Jul. 21, 1966.

Richard completed Keystone High School. He is employed as a Tool & Die Maker. His interests include softball, bowling, golf, and fishing. He remodeled his own home. Katherine is a Licensed Practical Nurse. She does tole painting. The Richard Clifts reside at 1026 East Avenue, Elyria, Ohio, 44035.

256.

ELIZABETH MELISSA CLIFT
* Jul. 1896, + Apr. 21, 1978
Married:

D. O. "OKEY" CURTIS

Her father: John F. Clift
* Feb. 1962, + 1940
Her mother: Ella A. Okey
* 1866, + 1912

Children:
1. Charles G. Curtis, * Jul. 6, 1916, 00 Goldie Craig.

CHARLES G. CURTIS
* Jul. 6, 1916
Married:

GOLDIE CRAIG

His father: D. O. "Okey" Curtis

His mother: Elizabeth Melissa Clift
* Jul. 1896, + Apr. 21, 1978

Children:
1. Delores Ruth Curtis, 00 Don Griffin.
They reside Rt. #2, Lower Salem, Ohio, 45745.
2. John Okey Curtis, * Mar. 23, 1939, 00 Jul. 2, 1961, Linda Kay Luedy.
3. Charles Gardner Curtis, Jr., * Nov. 18, 1940, 00 Oct. 22, 1965, Nancy Reusser.
4. Carol Ruth Curtis, 00 Layton.
They reside at Lower Salem, Ohio, 45745.

Charles Curtis owned a Tire business in Marietta, Ohio. He and Goldie reside on the farm property near Marr, Bethel Township, Monroe County, Ohio, in the home built by his great-grandfather, Charles Wesley Clift after 1871. P21.



257.

JOHN OKEY CURTIS
* Mar. 23, 1939, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Jul. 2, 1961

LINDA KAY LUEDY

His father: Charles G. Curtis
* Jul. 6, 1916
His mother: Goldie Craig

Children:
1. Robin Lynn Curtis, * Sept. 22, 1964. Will attend college in Fall of 1982.
2. Christopher Charles Curtis, * Jul. 12, 1966.
3. Melissa Marie Curtis, * Aug. 14, 1970.

John Curtis was on active duty with the U. S. Army from 1961 to 1963 as a Sp. 4. He is a General Foreman with Consolidated Aluminium and is skilled in Labor Management. The John Curtis family resides at Box 264, Sardis, Ohio, 43946.

CHARLES GARDNER CURTIS, JR.
*Nov. 18, 1940, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Oct. 22, 1965, Lebanon, Ohio

NANCY REUSSER
* Jan. 15, 1941, New Martinsville, West Virginia

His father: Charles G. Curtis
* Jul. 6, 1916
His mother: Goldie Craig

Children:
1. C. G. Curtis, III, * Apr. 13, 1967.
2. Erin Scott Curtis, * Nov. 17, 1968.
3. Jennifer Louise Curtis, * Mar. 17, 1971.
4. Tiffany Rose Curtis, * Mar. 4, 1976.

Chas. G. Curtis, Jr., earned a B. A. degree and has completed 1 year of graduate study. He is employed as a Teacher and is a Past President of Switzerland of Ohio Teachers Association. He is a Sunday School Teacher, is on the Church Board, President of Methodist Men, Gideon, and a member of A.F. & A.M. Nancy is a Homemaker. They reside at Route #2, Box 15A, Sardis, Ohio, 43946.

"As ye wish men would do to you, do ye to them likewise."

JENNIE VICTORIA CLIFT
* Sept. 21, 1900
Married:

HARRY DAY

Her father: John F. Clift
* Feb. 1862, + 1940
Her mother: Ella A. Okey
* 1866, + 1912

Children:
1. Kathleen Day, * Aug. 30, 1918, 00 Nov. 11, 1944, Frank Howell.
2. Bonnie Day, * Mar. 10, 1927, 00 Feb. 6, 1946, Robert J. Shoop, * Feb. 3, 1923, + Apr. 10,1973.

KATHLEEN DAY
* Aug. 30, 1918, Sycamore Valley, Ohio
Married: Nov. 11, 1944, Mansfield, Ohio

FRANK HOWELL

Her father: Harry Day

Her mother: Jennie Victoria Clift
* Sept. 21, 1900

Children:
1. Curtis Franklin Howell, * Mar. 1, 1951, 00 (I) May 5, 1974, Carol Lee
00 (II) Oct. 20, 1979, Pamela Sue

Kathleen Day Howell graduated from Bethel High School and is a Homemaker. Kathleen and Frank Howell reside at 852 Greene Street, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.

CURTIS FRANKLIN HOWELL
* Mar. 1, 1951
Married: May 5, 1974, Front Royal, Virginia
CAROL LEE (His first wife)

His father: Frank Howell

His mother: Kathleen Day
* Aug. 30, 1918

Children:
1. Michael Curtis Howell, * Dec. 3, 1976, Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Married: Oct. 20, 1979, Vienna, West Virginia
PAMELA SUE (His second wife)

Curtis Howell obtained his B.S. degree from Marietta College in 1973. He is employed as an Educator with special skill in Mathematics. He is a member of the Council on Ministries and Youth Coordinator, also on the Administrative Board at St. John's United Methodist Church. Curtis and Pamela Howell receive their mail at P. O. Box 5052, Vienna, West Virginia, 26105.

BONNIE JEAN DAY
* Mar. 10, 1927, Sycamore Valley, Ohio
Married: Feb. 6, 1946

ROBERT J. SHOOP
* Feb. 3, 1923, Cincinnati, Ohio
+ Apr. 10, 1973, Macksburg, Ohio

Her father: Harry Day

Her mother: Jennie Victoria Clift
* Sept. 21, 1900

Children:
1. Kathy Melissa Shoop, * Aug. 10, 1960, 00 Jun. 10, 1978, Lawrence Marty Binegar, * Dec.24,1959.

Robert Shoop served from 1941 to 1945 with the U. S. Army as a Staff Sergeant. He spent 2½ years in the Pacific Theatre. He was a Salesman. Bonnie graduated from Marietta High School in 1945. She is Social Director of the Macksburg United Methodist Church, and has served as Secretary-Treasurer for the Church Trustees. Widowed in 1973, Mrs. Bonnie Shoop resides at Box 174, Macksburg, Ohio, 45746.

KATHY MELISSA SHOOP
* Aug. 10, 1960, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Jun. 10, 1978
Macksburg United Methodist Church

LAWRENCE MARTY BINEGAR
* Dec. 24, 1959, Texas

Children: No issue.



Her father: Robert J. Shoop
* Feb. 3, 1923, + Apr. 10, 1973
Her mother: Bonnie Jean Day
* Mar. 10, 1927

Lawrence Binegar graduated from Frontier High School and he is an Oil Well Supplier. Kathy graduated from Caldwell High School in 1978 and from Washington Technical College of Nursing in 1981. From an early age she had wanted to be a Nurse. She is employed at Marietta Memorial Hospital, specializing in Obstetrics. The Binegars receive their mail at Box 174, Macksburg, Ohio, 45746.

"The mill cannot grind with the water that is past."

SAMUEL BURTON "BURT" CLIFT
* February 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924

Samuel Burton Clift, second son of Charles Wesley Clift and Elizabeth Miller, was born on February 8, 1864 in Ohio. He attended the one room school known as District No. 5 in Monroe County, which was located on a hill back of the Charles Wesley Clift home place. This was known as the "Clift" School for many years.

"Burt" as he was called by his family, learned to play the violin, presumably by ear, and seemed to enjoy fiddling for square dances, the popular country pastime. He became interested in Matilda Kochert, the youngest daughter of a German immigrant family that had settled on a farm west of Marr, Ohio, on the Injun Run Creek. Matilda had musical interests. She sang alto at church and played the accordion. It is related that Burt and Matilda met at the Kochert general store. This store was erected in 1873 and was operated by her older brother, Jacob J. Kochert. The building was still standing in 1981 and was one of the historical points of interest included on the "Swiss Hills Autumn Tour" in Monroe County. In 1880 this store housed the first post office for Marr, with Jacob as the postmaster.

"Burt" Clift and Matilda Kochert were married on August 30, 1883. They resided in the parental Chas. W. Clift home for the next five years. This home was often to be the abode of two and three generations of Clifts at a time. Their first three children, Lewis Oscar, Charles Otto, and Flora Victoria were born in this household. In 1888 a decision was made to move to Woodbury County, Iowa. A dozen or so Monroe County families, mainly of German extraction, had gone west to Woodbury County as early as 1882 and settled on farm land in and around Willow Township. They named their little settlement "German City". Undoubtedly, correspondence from those Iowans had a bearing on the Clifts' decision to move to that area.

Matilda Kochert Clift's older sister, Elizabeth, and her husband, Charles Steinhoff, were among those earlier German settlers from Ohio. The Steinhoffs had a farm at Rodney, a small station on the railroad line and welcomed the young couple, with three children, who made the trip to Iowa by train. It was said this move occurred one year after the Milwaukee Railroad was completed from Manila to Sioux City. Upon arrival they lived with the Steinhoff family for some time.

The family spent the first winter in Iowa in a house on the Philip Weber Place (a site east of Hornick in the bluffs). That particular farm was in later years to be operated by Matilda's brother, John Kochert, and still later by John's son-in-law, Chris Hansen. That first winter Burt Clift hauled hay and picked corn to earn money to buy a team and wagon. He was paid one dollar per day and supported his family!

In the spring of 1889, Burt Clift rented a farm of 120 acres in the bluffs just off the Missouri River bottom land southeast of Hornick, Iowa. This farm was owned by a Mr. R. H. Duffield, apparently as an investment, for he was a blacksmith in Oto, Iowa, who had been born in 1850 in Illinois. Not all of the 120 acres were cultivated as the ridges on this place were left to wild prairie growth. It was related that they dug an open well of 15 feet depth for their water supply. This Duffield Place had a three room house with a white maple floor and was positioned in a little block canyon between two intersecting ridges which served to protect it from the cold northern winds that seasonally swept down.

The older boys, Lewis and Charles, were to experience the thrill of trying their hand at holding in the furrow the plowshare pulled by one horse, as they here turned prairie sod that had never before known a plow.

The school was a one room structure called the Hopper School located some distance down the bluffs past a conical hill they called "Sugar Loaf" which had been left by the long ago glaciers which created the Missouri River valley. Lewis recalled his first teacher at this school was a Miss Mary Wise.

The rented farm called for the landlord to obtain a certain share of the crop yield. Lewis always recalled with fondness the season Burt Clift took off to sell a load of corn in Oto, where the landlord, Mr. Duffield, was located. Their father left with a promise that when he sold the corn he would buy new boots for the older boys. Night fell and their father had not returned, but they waited up for the sound of the creaking horse-drawn wagon to greet their parent with glee when he produced new boots, with shiny brass toes. The brass it seems was to make the boots more impervious to wear.

Trading for groceries was often done at the general store at German City. This involved selling eggs from Matilda Clift's hens. Lewis recalled how he and Charley were sent one summer day to walk to German City, a matter of a few miles. Selling the eggs and purchasing the necessities their mother had ordered, they turned toward home down a dusty wagon-rutted road. Energies ebbed and long before they came in sight of home, they started eating the brown sugar as candy. What their mother said when they arrived home is not recorded.

Ernest Clift, born in 1889, and Annabelle, born in 1891, were the additions to the family while they lived on the Duffield Place. Corn was shelled by hand and it was taken to Oto to be ground into meal. In a winter of heavy snow, Burt built sled runners for a wagon to make the trip over the drifts.



"Learn as if you were to live forever,
Live as if you were to die tomorrow."

On February 24, 1892, Burt Clift purchased from James A. Clark and wife, Emma E., for $4,800.00 the

> South East 1/4 of Section 3 and South 1/2 of North West Quarter of Section 11, of township 86 (Willow), Range 45.

For some reason this was always, in those days, called the "Jim Taylor" farm. So in the spring of 1892 the family with five children moved to a frame house on that "Jim Taylor" hill farm. This place is westward of where Robert C. "Bud" Clift resides and where Charles O. Clift raised his family.

Additional hands made the work lighter, but times were difficult. In 1893 there was somewhat of a depression and a very dry year in Iowa. It was told that the barn was down the slope from the house and that when their mother came to the door and called dinner or supper, the hungry "hands" had better not stumble on the way up to the house for if one arrived late at the table, they might get only the scrapings as the food bowls emptied fast. Their mother was most provident and knew how to make the most of everything available. The wild plums that grew along the road never went to waste but were preserved and boiled with brown sugar or molasses to make plum butter. Apples of all kinds met the same fate. All water for the home was carried up the hill.

Lewis related he drove a four horse team from the time he was 12 years old and apparently did not attend much school after that age. The family was to reside on the hill farm for four years. The son, Forrest Watson Clift, was born there in 1893. The school age children attended a one room school called the Myers School down the road to the east and on the south side of the road opposite a farm tract later to be owned by Charles O. Clift. Early school teachers were recalled as Jake Peters, Hans Wengert, Jared Pritchard, and Annie Wise.

From about 1889 to 1894, Burt's brothers, John F. Clift and Herman E. Clift, also lived in Iowa, but they later returned to Monroe County, Ohio. Ira Irwin Clift, a cousin of Burt's, was also in Iowa for a few years in the 1890s.

In February 1896, there is record that Matilda Clift purchased two plots as follows:

> February, 1896, for $1,000 the North East 1/4 of the South West Quarter of Section 11 (40 acres)
> February 19, 1896, for $2,400 the South 1/2 of South West Quarter of Section 11, both in township 86. (80 acres). The latter purchase was from John J. Thompson, and thereafter this was called the "Thompson Place".

The family then moved in the Spring of 1896 to the "Thompson Place" across the road from the Willow township cemetery property. Here Minnie Clift was born in 1898, and Nettie Clift was born in 1903, bringing the family to a total of eight children.

A Willow township map of 1917 is included in this volume with German City plainly shown. In earlier times German City was for a few brief years before completion of the railroad line a stagecoach stop on the route between Smithland and Sioux City. By the time the 1902 map was drawn, the village of Holly Springs was identified. That map shows Matilda Clift as the owner of the entire South West Quarter of Section 11, or 160 acres. From the "Thompson Place" the children walked to Holly Springs to attend school, carrying tin lunch pails holding plum butter soaked sandwiches. Charles later met his future wife there. She was the teacher.

As farming became increasingly mechanized Burt Clift, who was a self-taught carpenter and a natural mechanic, was intrigued by all the new mechanical inventions appearing on the American farm scene. He was often called to help other farmers with mechanical problems and lost several fingers while doing so in cold wintry weather. He farmed in the summer and shelled corn in the winter to make extra money.

He fed out cattle with the corn produced on the farm and shipped them by rail to the Chicago market, riding the caboose during the trip. One time he returned from Chicago carrying the proceeds of his sale in gold coins.

He took delight in playing the fiddle and the piccolo.

Though Matilda Clift was of German extraction, she did not attend the German City Lutheran Church to which most other German families belonged but went to the Church of Christ in Holly Springs.

Grant Wood's painting, "The Woman with a Plant", somehow typically portrays Matilda who always seemed to be working and hoping for a better tomorrow (or for better things). Farm life and a large family meant hard work, but her home was always clean and neat. She raised big gardens each year, canned, preserved, dried and stored its produce; and each year she had a large patch of colorful petunias for their beauty and perfume. Her big iron kettle produced gallons of plum and apple butter, lard and soap. Bread was baked by the ovensful.

When corn picking season rolled around in the Fall, Matilda Clift would shovel corn from the wagon into the corn crib, so the boys could go back immediately with another empty wagon to pick and make the most of their daylight working hours. A glacial remnant on the Thompson Place was always called the "mound". It was told that one fall the weather remained so warm in corn picking time that Lew and Charley shed their clothes, down back of the mound, and kept the ears of corn banging against the back board of the wagon minus the restraint of garments!

One friend of the family said he tried to be at Clifts as often as possible on Sunday because he was sure there would be chicken and noodles and apple pie!

The four sons eventually married and set up farming in the same Willow township, and the three older daughters married farmers in the vicinity. With the passing of years, and only the youngest daughter, Nettie, remaining at home, they came to a decision to retire from the farm. On March 2, 1916, they purchased a house and lot at 1929 South Olive Street, in what was then the extreme eastern end of Morningside, a suburb of Sioux City, Iowa. The Thompson Place farm was then leased to a succession of tenants. Nettie Clift enrolled at Central High School in Sioux City, and travelled across the city by street car to reach the school. She graduated from Central High in 1919, and later took employment in banking in Sioux City and continued to live with her parents. Still later she was to work for years in Marysville, California, and there met her husband, Carl Jensen.

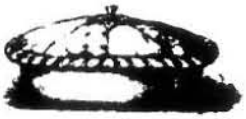
Burt Clift suffered a stroke which left him permanently partially paralyzed before they left the farm. A picture taken about 1914 or 1915 shows him seated with his cane amidst his family now boasting of many grandchildren.

He was a determined man for he became quite self sufficient, after his stroke, and could drag and pull himself up on a street car so he could go for a hair cut. His eyes were blue and his hair red (or reddish brown), and he had three red-headed daughters.

It is not known how intensive Burt Clift's Christian upbringing was, but he could quote the Bible chapter after chapter.

He died May 30, 1924 and was buried in Willow Township cemetery across the road from the home which he and Matilda acquired in 1896.

Later Matilda Clift moved to California to be with her daughter, Nettie. After Nettie's marriage she returned to Iowa and lived in Sioux City, until her death of cancer in 1946.







Page 265

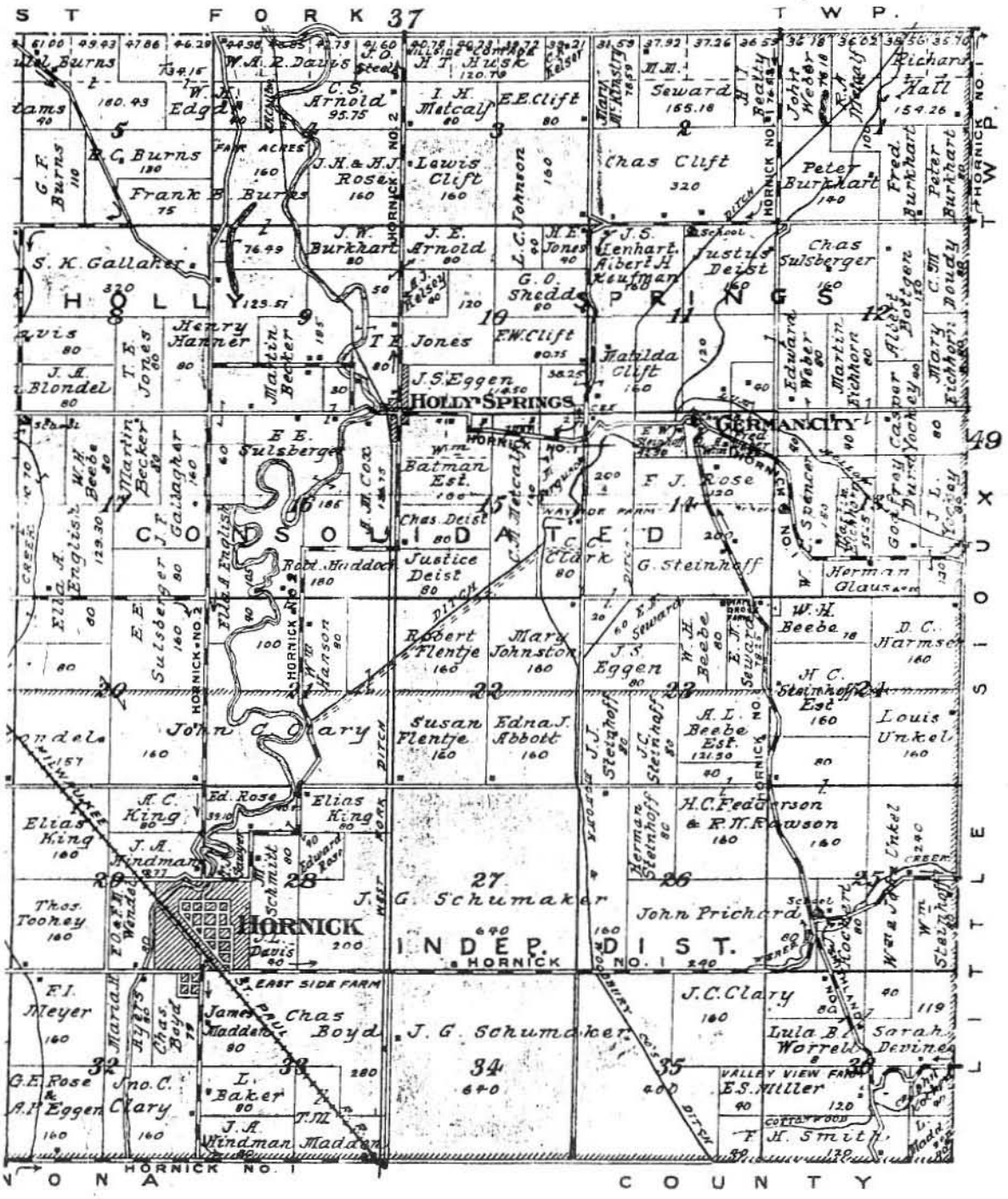
MAP OF WILLOW TOWNSHIP

Scale 4 Inches to 1 Mile.

Township 86 North Range 45 West of the 5th P.M.

REFERENCES:
Rail Road — School
Wagon Road — Church
Corp. Line — Houses
Creek — Cem.
Rural Route

1917 Map of
WOODBURY COUNTY, IOWA



Page 265

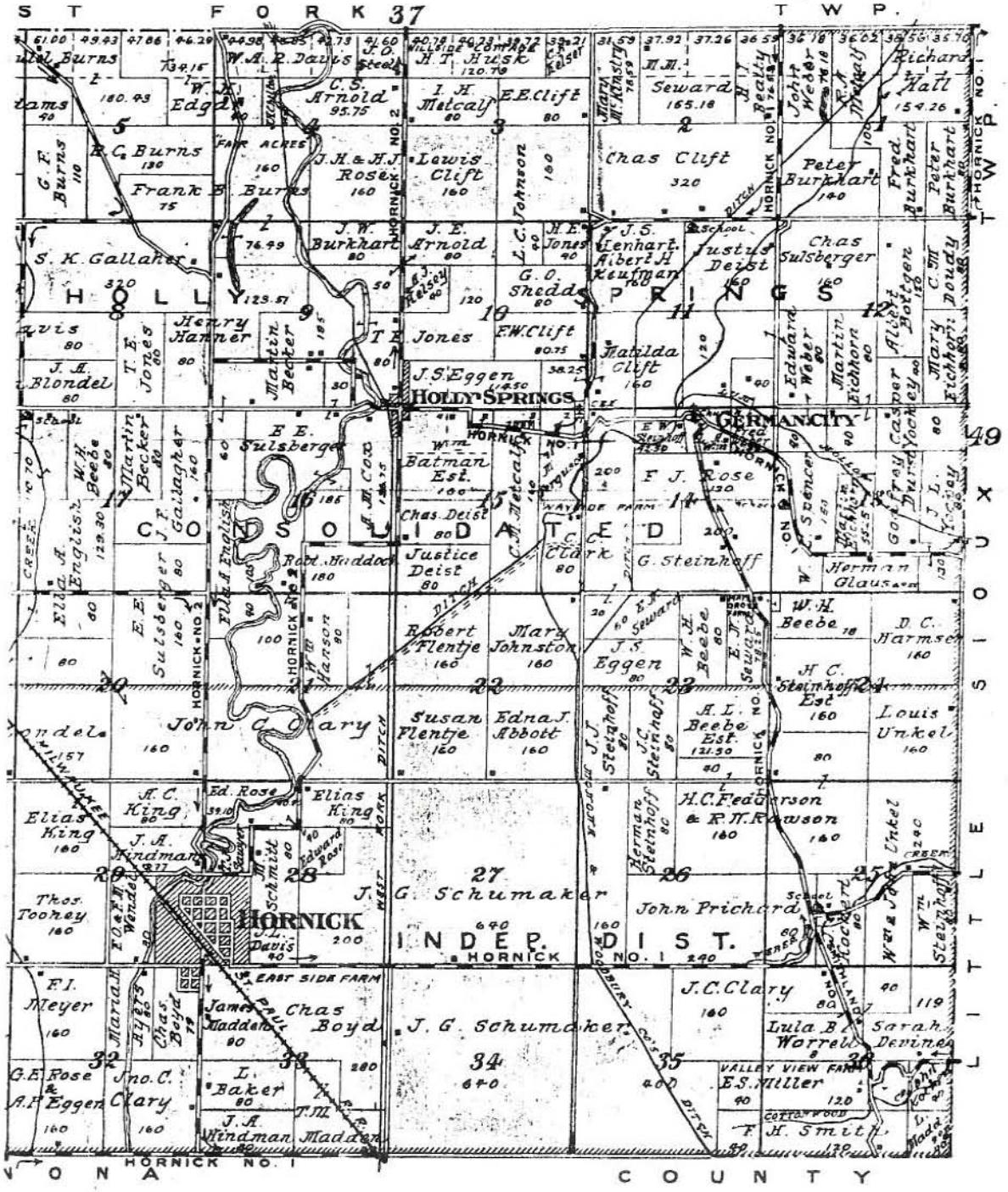
MAP OF WILLOW TOWNSHIP

Scale 1¼ Inches to 1 Mile.

Township 86 North Range 45 West of the 5th P.M.

1917 Map of
WOODBURY COUNTY, IOWA

REFERENCES:
Rail Road — School
Wagon Road — Church
Corp Line — Houses
Creek — Cem.
Rural Houses



SAMUEL BURTON CLIFT
* Feb. 8, 1864, Ohio
+ May 30, 1924, Iowa

His father: Charles Wesley Clift
* Feb. 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906
His mother: Elizabeth Miller
* June 12, 1837, + 1922

Married: Aug. 30, 1883

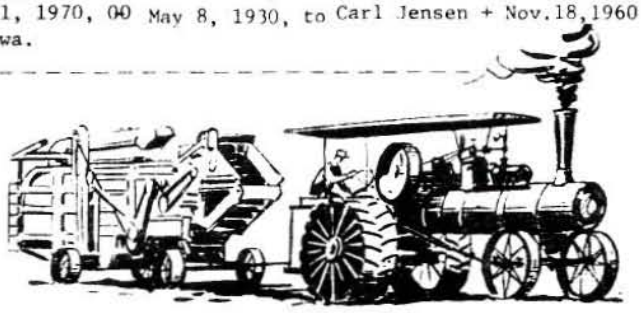
MATILDA KOCHERT
* Nov. 7, 1865, Marr, Ohio
+ Jan. 26, 1946, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Friedrich Kochert
* Nov. 6, 1825, + Dec. 4, 1891
Her mother: Elizabeth Nieb
* Sept. 18, 1823, + Jan. 22, 1914

Children:

1. Lewis Oscar Clift, * Feb. 2, 1884, + Mar. 4, 1955, 00 Jan. 20, 1909 Elizabeth Jane McLarty, * Marr, Monroe Co., Ohio. * Sept. 24, 1880, + Sept. 25, 1974.
2. Charles Otto Clift, * Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971, 00 Feb. 25, 1906, Emily Lockwood, * Marr, Monroe Co., Ohio. * Feb. 22, 1883
3. Flora Victoria Clift, * Apr. 27, 1887, + Aug. 1, 1966, 00 Jun. 12, 1907, Frank Arnold, * Marr, Monroe Co., Ohio. * Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973.
4. Ernest Elmer Clift, * May 30, 1889, + Jul. 30, 1956, 00 Grace Forney * "Duffield Place", Iowa.
5. Annabelle Jean Clift, * Aug. 26, 1891, 00 Feb. 19, 1914, Orval D. Forney, * Mar. 17, 1891, * "Duffield Place", Iowa. + Jul. 13, 1971.
6. Forrest Watson Clift, * Jun. 8, 1893, + Jul. 13, 1971, 00 Oct. 8, 1914, Pauline Sulsberger * "on the hill farm", Iowa. * Oct. 3, 1893, + 1977.
7. Minnie Emeline Clift, * Jul. 13, 1898, + Oct. 27, 1959, 00 Oct. 20, 1915, Earl Benton Johnston, * "on the Thompson Place", Iowa. * Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946.
8. Nettie Adeline Clift, * Aug. 19, 1902 + Apr. 1, 1970, 00 May 8, 1930, to Carl Jensen + Nov.18,1960 * "on the Thompson Place", Iowa.

"Since thou are not sure of a minute,
Throw not away an hour."





"What counts is not how many hours you work,
But how much work you put into the hours."



P4 (Above)
Matilda nee Kochert Clift
(* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946)



P5 (Above)
Samuel Burton "Burt" Clift
(* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924)

They migrated from Monroe County, Ohio,
to Woodbury County, Iowa, in 1888.



P6 (Above)
First six children born to "Burt" Clift and Matilda. Taken c. 1894. Back Row: Flora (Arnold), baby Forrest W., Ernest. Front Row: Charles O., Annabelle (Forney), and Lewis O. Clift.



P7 (Above) Matilda Clift and daughter Annabelle (Mrs. O. D. Forney). Taken c. 1895.



P48 Samuel Burton "Burt" Clift home and family.
(Taken c. 1901 on the "Thompson Place")

(Reading left to right) - "Ernie" Clift, Annabelle Clift Forney, Flora Clift Arnold, Charles O. Clift, "Burt" Clift, Lewis O. Clift, Matilda Kochert Clift, Minnie Clift Johnston, and Forrest W. Clift.





P9 (Above)
Charles O. Clift (* 1885, + 1971) and Emily nee Lockwood Clift (* 1883) Taken c. 1913.

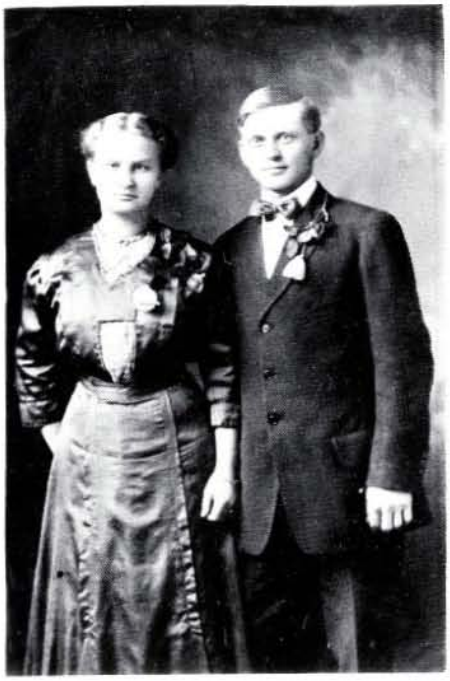
P8 (Left)
Lewis O. Clift (* 1884, + 1955) and Elizabeth nee McLarty Clift, (* 1880, + 1974). Taken c. 1910.



Wedding Picture P40
Frank Arnold (* 1884, + 1973)
Married June 12, 1907
Flora nee Clift Arnold (*1887, + 1966)



P41
Fiftieth wedding anniversary
Taken in 1957
Flora and Frank Arnold.



Grace nee Forney Clift and P58
Ernest Elmer Clift
Wedding Photo



Earl Benton Johnston and P59
Minnie nee Clift Johnston
October 20, 1915, Wedding



P11 (Above)
Ernest Elmer Clift
(* 1889, c. 1956)

P14 (Below)
Forrest Watson Clift (*1893, +1971)





P12 (Above)
Annabelle nee Clift Forney
(* 1891.)



P15 (Above)
Minnie nee Clift Johnston (* 1898, + 1959).
Taken c. 1915.



P16 (Above)
Nettie nee Clift Jensen (* 1902, + 1970).
Taken c. 1913.



P42

FOUR COUPLES MARRIED A TOTAL OF 215 YEARS.

Two sons and two daughters of Samuel Burton "Burt" Clift and Matilda nee Kochert Clift are pictured with their spouses in this 1964 photo, after all four couples had celebrated their 50th wedding anniversaries. The couples are - reading left to right:

Charles O. Clift, and seated, Emily Lockwood Clift, who were married February 25, 1906.
Forrest W. Clift, and seated, Pauline Sulsberger Clift, married on October 8, 1914.
Flora Clift Arnold, and standing in back of her Frank Arnold, married June 12, 1907.
Annabelle Clift Forney, and standing in back of her Orval D. Forney, married February 19, 1914.

MEMORIAL

Two
Grandsons
of
S. B. "Burt" Clift



P57

NORMAN ARNOLD
Born May 23, 1919, son of Frank Arnold & Flora Clift Arnold.

Norman was killed in action on June 19, 1944, in the Battle for Saipan.



P56

WALTER EMERY JOHNSTON
Born March 14, 1920, son of Earl Benton Johnston & Minnie Clift Johnston.

Walter was killed in action on June 6, 1945, in the Battle for Okinawa.

274 -A

SAMUEL BURTON CLIFT Branch
Photos

Back row, left to right: Lewis Clift, Forrest Clift, Frank Arnold, Chas. O. Clift, Ernest Clift, Orval D. Forney.

Middle Row: Elizabeth nee McLarty Clift, Pauline nee Sulsberger Clift, Flora nee Clift Arnold, Emily nee Lockwood Clift, Grace nee Forney Clift, Annabelle nee Clift Forney.

Seated in front: Nettie nee Clift Jensen, and mother - Matilda Clift. P33

++++++++++++++++



Some of the 33 grandchildren of Samuel B. "Burt" Clift and Matilda, taken c. 1935, at a picnic in Holly Springs School Yard.

Back row, left to right: Roy Forney, Norman Arnold, Robert Clift, Annabel nee Clift Greseth, Evelyn nee Clift Serrill, Bernard Forney, and author - Ethel nee Clift Phillips.

Front row: Ardell R. Forney, Carol Clift, David Forney, Betty Jane nee Arnold Glover, Mary Alice nee Forney Hansen, Dorothea nee Clift Hilts, and in front of them, Norma Jean nee Forney Griggs and Mary Lou nee Jensen Beardsley.

P34



274-B



"One should know a horse by its speed, an ox by its burden,
A cow by its milk, and a wise man by his speech."

LEWIS CLIFT
* Feb. 2, 1884, + Mar. 4, 1955

Lewis Oscar Clift and Elizabeth Jane McLarty were married on a blustery winter day, January 20, 1909, at the James McLarty farm home northwest of Smithland, Iowa. During the next year they farmed on a partnership basis with Ernest Clift on a leased place northeast of Holly Springs (later owned by Ernie Clift). Then Lewis purchased the South West Quarter of Section 3, Willow township, Woodbury County, about 1½ miles due north of Holly Springs (R.F.D. Hornick, Iowa).

The couple loved children but were married eight years before their daughter, Nina Elizabeth, was born. In the intervening years they were delighted on occasion to have a niece or nephew from one side of the family or another visit with them. Sadly, their first born daughter expired at the age of eight months.

Lewis had no doubt great hopes for an enlarged family circle as in 1918 he began construction of a large two story frame house. On September 7, 1918, a second daughter, named Ethel Matilda, was born. Two months later when news of the signing of the Armistice on Nov. 11, 1918 reached the farm, the carpenters and construction workers leaped down from the house framework and took off for a day or so of celebration in town.

Another daughter, Dorothea Maxine, was born on October 10, 1922, followed by a son, Carol Oscar, born on October 29, 1925.

Farm bred, Lewis Clift was a husbandman totally at home and content on his Iowa farm. The author recalls how on Sundays after the corn planting, he would be relaxing with his pipe on the front porch swing, but soon he would seem overcome by a compelling urge to check the fertility of the seed corn and would be off across the fields on a long walk, kneeling to dig down to the seed to note how well the kernels were sprouting, covering them up and going on to another area to repeat the examination. Aside from grain farming he also engaged in cattle feeding and swine production.

The farm children of the author's generation had never heard of a weekly allowance. Lewis instituted a once a year compensation for the children by "giving" them in season a few runt baby pigs that might not have survived with their over-polific brood sows. The children fed the runts cows milk and effectively tamed the pigs in the process. The surviving runts were eventually fattened out in the main lot, and when shipped to market a slap of red paint would identify the "pet" animals to be weighed and billed out separately at the stockyards in Sioux City. The proceeds of the "marked" stock was divided in dollars and cents among the children. This was not spent frivolously during the depression years, as the author recalls ordering printed cotton fabric out of Sears Roebuck catalog to make school dresses. Her mother had bravely permitted her to start sewing on the treadle sewing machine at the age of 8, first making doll dresses.

Lewis Clift served on the School Board of the Holly Springs Consolidated School. He was enthusiastic when in the late 1920s the School (12 grades) obtained the talents of a band director one day a week. Ethel was given a clarinet and took private lessons and participated in the band with cousins and other neighborhood children. Recalled in detail was one Iowa spring thaw when the "gumbo" type soil made the dirt road on the bottom land quite impassable by automobile approaching Holly Springs from the north. The annual band concert took place nevertheless. Some neighboring families came as far as Clifts and Lew got out a high riding hay rack pulled by a team of horses, and everyone climbed aboard with their band instruments to ride to the schoolhouse, picking up some additional neighbors along the way.

Elizabeth Clift, often called Eliza, was equally a farmer when concentrating on her vegetable garden which always seemed to expand beyond its fenced bounds when time permitting she planted pole beans to climb nearby corn stalks and after the corn was laid by pumpkin seeds were planted to mature in color upon the hillside. The short growing season prompted an ingathering of the produce of the garden within the first weeks of the Fall school term, to avoid the first heavy frost. A vaulted concrete cave built deep into the Iowa clay hillside stored the produce for the winter. Here also were the large ceramic crocks that held cucumber pickles in brine and the home-made sauerkraut while it "worked".

Lewis Clift's only son, Carol, was born when his father was 41 years old, and coming along so late in life the father continued to actively farm with occasional hired help through the World War II years and until the year 1948. In that year Carol returned from military service, married, and took over the farm operation.



In that same year, Lewis and Elizabeth retired to a home in Sloan Iowa. They selected a tract with a small acreage where they continued to "farm" sweet corn and a large garden. Truly he was a man of the soil in whom the tempo of life ever ebbed and flowed with springtime and harvest. He succumbed to a heart condition on March 4, 1955. Elizabeth survived as a widow for 19 more years, expiring at the Billy Sunday Memorial Retirement Home in Sioux City at the age of 94 years and 1 day on September 25, 1974. They are both buried in Willow Township Cemetery.

"One Today is worth two Tomorrows."



"Necessity is a hard nurse, but she raises strong children."

LEWIS OSCAR CLIFT
* Feb. 2, 1884, Marr, Monroe County, Ohio
+ Mar. 4, 1955, Sloan, Iowa
Married: Jan. 20, 1909, at McLarty home, northwest of Smithland, Iowa

ELIZABETH JANE MC LARTY
* Sept. 24, 1880, Smithland, Iowa
+ Sept. 25, 1974, Sioux City, Iowa



His father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
His mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

Her father: James McLarty
* May 27, 1827, + Mar. 5, 1903
Her mother: Ann Ervin
* Mar. 26, 1845, + Jan. 22, 1931

Children:
1. Nina Elizabeth Clift, * Mar. 6, 1917, Hornick, Iowa, + Nov. 20, 1917.
2. Ethel Matilda Clift, * Sept. 7, 1918, Hornick, Ia., 00 Sept. 10, 1947, San Francisco, California, Edmund Gorham Phillips, * Jul. 26, 1914, + Mar. 4, 1977. No issue.
3. Dorothea Maxine Clift, * Oct. 10, 1922, Hornick, Ia., 00 Jun. 11, 1947 James Arthur Hilts.
4. Carol Oscar Clift, * Oct. 29, 1925, Hornick, Iowa, 00 Aug. 28, 1948 Mapleton, Iowa, to Betty Lou Henry. Carol died of cancer Mar. 25, 1966.

ETHEL MATILDA CLIFT
* Sept. 7, 1918, Hornick, Iowa
Married: Sept. 10, 1947, San Francisco, California

EDMUND GORHAM PHILLIPS
* Jul. 26, 1914, + Mar. 4, 1977, Morehead City, N. C.

Her father: Lewis Oscar Clift
* Feb. 2, 1884, + Mar. 4, 1955
Her mother: Elizabeth Jane McLarty
* Sept. 24, 1880, + Sept. 25, 1974

Ethel completed a Secretarial Course at National Business Training School in 1937. Then began a business career that spanned 43 years. From March 1943 to September 1946 she was on active duty with the U. S. Marine Corps Womens Reserve at Headquarters Marine Corps, Washington, D. C. After the Phillips settled in Morehead City, from 1951 until 1980, Ethel was associated with a large independent insurance agency as a licensed property and casualty insurance agent and broker, with personnel management and training responsibilities. Retired in September 1980, Ethel now has full time to devote to travel and writing. This present volume is fruition of a hobby of steadfast obsession. Edmund G. Phillips attended North Carolina State College and trade schools in Kansas City and Chicago. Released from active duty with the U. S. Navy in March 1952, he became a self-employed Contractor and Real Estate Developer in Morehead City, North Carolina. Mrs. Ethel Clift Phillips resides at 1402 Arendell Street, Morehead City, North Carolina, 28557.





Above: (Taken 1923) P37
Lewis Oscar Clift (1884-1955) Standing, Author - Ethel Clift Phillips (beneath hair bow), Baby sister - Dorothea Clift Hilts, and Elizabeth Jane McLarty Clift (1880-1974).

P38 Left: (Taken c. 1943)
Carol Oscar Clift (1925-1966), the only son of Lewis Oscar Clift.

DOROTHEA MAXINE CLIFT
* Oct. 10, 1922, R.F.D., Hornick, Iowa
Married: June 11, 1947 at the Lewis Clift Farm Home, Holly Springs, R.F.D. Hornick, Ia.

Her father: Lewis O. Clift
* Feb. 2, 1884, + Mar. 4, 1955
Her mother: Elizabeth Jane McLarty
* Sept. 24, 1880, + Sept. 25, 1974

JAMES ARTHUR "TIM" HILTS
* Mar. 4, 1918, Sloan, Iowa

His father: George Hilts
* Jan. 14, 1891, + Jun. 8, 1976
His mother: Ottilia Brodsack
* 1890, + Oct. 18, 1943

Children:

1. Brian Mark Hilts, * Jun. 22, 1951, 00 Sept. 2, 1972, Pamela Mareau. Now divorced. No issue. Brian graduated in 1970 from Westwood Community School, Sloan, Iowa. He resides in Salix, Iowa, 51052.
2. Ronda Lea Hilts, * Jan. 1, 1964. Ronda is a Senior at Westwood Community School and plans to enroll at the University of South Dakota at Vermillion.

Dorothea Hilts attended Wayne State College, Wayne, Nebraska, completing two years teacher training in 1942. She is a career Teacher, having taught at Sloan, Sioux City, and Salix, Iowa. In 1960 she completed work for her B.A. degree at Morningside College, Sioux City, Iowa. Then in 1971 she obtained her Master of Arts, Teaching, at Morningside. She is active in the church choir and on the Board of Pulpit Evangelism. James A. "Tim" Hilts was on active duty with the U. S. Navy from April 9, 1939, until Nov. 1, 1947, attaining the rank of Chief Gunner's Mate. He is active in the Shrine, and Captain of the Abu Bekr Shrine Cycle Corps. He has been employed as an electrician and farms at Salix, Iowa. Dorothea and "Tim" Hilts receive their mail at P. O. Box 280, Salix, Iowa, 51052.



"Think of these three things;
Whence you came, Where you are going, and to
Whom you must account."

Pictured left: Dorothea Clift Hilts P39
(Taken c. 1945)

CAROL OSCAR CLIFT
* Oct. 29, 1925, Hornick, Iowa
+ Mar. 25, 1966, Onawa, Iowa
Married: Aug. 28, 1948, Mapleton, Iowa

His father: Lewis Oscar Clift
* Feb. 2, 1884, + Mar. 4, 1955
His mother: Elizabeth Jane McLarty
* Sept. 24, 1880, + Sept. 25, 1974

BETTY LOU HENRY

Her father: Ralph Henry
* May 30, 1907, + Dec. 12, 1967
Her mother: Sylvia Smothers
* May 17, 1909

Children:

1. Denice Marie Clift, * Nov. 7, 1949. Denice attended the University of Northern Iowa, at Cedar Falls, and Morningside College, Sioux City, Iowa, and has completed other short courses. She is Assistant Controller at Cargo, Inc., an interstate trucking company. She resides at 4427 Tyler Street, Sioux City, Iowa, 51108.
2. Michael Douglas Clift, * Jul. 29, 1953. Michael was a high school and college scholarship track star. He was awarded B.A. degree from the University of South Dakota at Vermillion. He taught at Sanborn, Iowa, for two years. In 1981 he obtained his M.A. in Physical Education, Health, from the University of Northern Colorado at Greeley. He is employed by Nautilus Sport and Swim Center in Denver, Colorado, as Operation Manager. He resides at 904 S. Walden Way, #204, Aurora, Colorado, 80017. Michael will marry on May 30, 1982, Miss Ann Olcese of Blauvelt, New York. Ann received a B.A. in Rehabilitation from the University of Northern Colorado in 1981. She is employed by Excelsior, a residential treatment center in Denver, and also at the Sea Galley Restaurant. Ann is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Olcese of Blauvelt, New York.
3. LuAnn Renee Clift, * Jan. 11, 1964. LuAnn is a Senior at Westwood Community School, a talented instrumental and piano musician, and is to attend the University of South Dakota at Vermillion in the Fall of 1982.

Carol Clift was on active duty with the U. S. Army Air Force from May 24, 1945 to October 15, 1946. In 1948 he took over the operation of the Lewis Clift farm north of Holly Springs, Iowa. He also engaged in Custom Harvesting. Carol was struck down in the prime of life at the age of 40 by cancer.

On August 11, 1971, Betty Henry Clift re-married Bill Rich and they continue to reside on the home place. Betty has been employed as a Secretary by Terra Chemicals, Inc. Bill Rich is a representative for Fairbanks-Morse. Bill and Betty Rich receive their mail at Box 29, R.F.D., Hornick, Iowa, 51026.



P51 (Above)

Lewis Clift family group.

(Left to right - standing) Dorothea Clift Hilts, Carol O. Clift, Ethel Clift Phillips. (Seated) Lewis O. Clift, and Elizabeth McLarty Clift.

(Taken c. 1942)

(Pictured below: -)

Lewis O. Clift's three children and five grand children. (Taken Christmas 1965)
(Far side of table - left to right)
Carol O. Clift, Ronda Hilts, Dorothea Clift Hilts, Ethel Clift Phillips. (Near side of table - left to right) Denice Marie Clift, Michael Douglas Clift, Brian Mark Hilts, and LuAnn Renee Clift.

P52



CHARLES OTTO CLIFT
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
By Marguerite C. Heath

"Charlie", second son of Samuel Burton and Matilda Clift, was born on September 7, 1885, near Marr, Monroe County, Ohio, and came to Woodbury County with his parents when a small child. He attended school at Holly Springs until the duties on the home farm required his services. When Charles Clift and Emily Lockwood began their matrimonial journey on February 25, 1906 at the home of Mrs. Nancy Lockwood, Whiting, Iowa, they didn't realize that they would spend 65 years together. Emily had been born in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, on February 22, 1883 and lived in Monticello, Iowa, before moving to Whiting with her widowed mother. She graduated from Whiting High School in 1900, and became an accomplished Pianist and a School Teacher. Charles and Emily's progeny came to number seven children (See chart following.) They also had 20 grandchildren, 27 great grandchildren, and a step grand daughter with two daughters and two grand daughters. There were no deaths in the family until Charles died on June 22, 1971.

When Charles and Emily were married their worldly possessions consisted of a team of horses, a wagon, a cookstove and a piano. The piano was purchased with savings from Emily's meager school teaching salary. Their families helped "set them up". They were to live all their farming days on Section 2 of Willow Township, Woodbury County, eventually owning 480 acres of this section. In 1943 they retired to Hornick, Iowa.

While raising her family, Emily was active in community and church affairs. She played the piano for church, gave piano lessons, accompanied soloists and played the piano for the school orchestra. Doing all the work required to keep her family fed, clean, clothed, healthy and happy did not keep her from reading to her children and giving them a fundamental music background, often tolerating five instruments being practiced in the house at the same time. She also taught them tolerance, diligence, integrity and a love for better things. She was an avid reader, a good bowler and a fisherman. She was one of the first women to drive a car and to vote.

Charles served on the local school board for several terms and was a Director of the State Savings Bank at Hornick, Iowa, for many years. He liked to bowl and fish. They entertained many guests in their home.

A daughter fondly recalls her youth in this home:

> "Sometimes, when times were hard, the going was rough for our parents. Somehow they always seemed to manage for everyone to have sufficient clothing and food.

> "All clothes were home-made. School clothes were always removed as soon as we returned from school. Each child had one 'good' outfit. Mother always made each a new one at Christmas time and early in the summer.



> "One year some corn was burned in the stoves. Though good fuel, Dad stopped that because it was food. Usually, the Round Oak hard-coal stove glowed with blue, yellow and red flames to keep the family warm.
>
> "Mother was a planner, so we all did our part and learned lessons of life and responsibility. Each winter the cellar was stocked with a wagon load of potatoes, boxes of apples, carrots, onions, and many jars of fruit and vegetables, kraut, and meat, with at least 100 quarts of tomatoes. Oatmeal, dried fruits, flour, sugar, coffee, beans, rice and macaroni were purchased in extra large quantities. It took a lot!
>
> "The house was not large, but Mom, Dad, seven children, a hired man, often a hired girl, and sometimes Aunt Nell and her two children did not seem to make it too crowded. Love and laughter made all fit into the available space. We made our own fun and were happy."

Charles and Emily did many things together. In their retirement they made many trips to California, Mississippi, and Florida, and went fishing in Minnesota at least three times a summer. Most of all they enjoyed their grandchildren.

Charles was buried on June 25, 1971, in the Willow Township Cemetery. Emily, who was 99 on February 22, 1982, was living with her daughter, Marguerite C. Heath, at Bronson, Iowa.

"Success in marriage is much more than finding the right person;
It is a matter of Being the right person."



CHARLES OTTO CLIFT
* Sept. 7, 1885, Bethel Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio
+ Jun. 22, 1971, Onawa, Iowa
Married: Feb. 25, 1906, Whiting, Iowa

His father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
His mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

EMILY LOCKWOOD
* Feb. 22, 1883, Milwaukee, Wisconsin

Children:

1. Marguerite Marie Clift, * Nov. 14, 1907, Hornick, Iowa, 00 Jan. 10, 1931, Elmer R. Heath,* Dec.22,1890
2. Irene Isabel Clift, * Jun. 27, 1909, Hornick, Iowa, 00 Feb. 7, 1931, Robert Blair Pixler,*Oct. 22,1907
3. Genevieve Clift, * Jun. 26, 1911, 00 Jun. 9, 1934, Kenneth Clark Donovan, * May 8, 1907.
4. James Burton Clift, * Apr. 20, 1914, 00 Helyn McMillan.
5. Robert Charles Clift, * Jul. 20, 1917, 00 Aug. 22, 1942, Jeannette Moss, * Feb. 8, 1925
6. Evelyn June Clift, * Jun. 18, 1919, 00 Aug. 3, 1940, Julian B. Serrill, * Jun. 1, 1915
7. Annabel Clift, * Oct. 11, 1920, 00 (I) Ardell Smith on Oct. 25, 1939, Hornick, Iowa
00 (II) Philip Greseth on Jan. 20, 1979, Dawson, Minnesota

Pictured are the children of Charles and Emily Clift. (Taken about 1924.)

Left to right:
Annabel Clift Greseth, Evelyn Clift Serrill, Robert C. Clift, James B. Clift, Genevieve Clift Donovan, Irene Clift Pixler, and Marguerite Clift Heath.

P35



"The Youth of a Nation are the Trustees of Posterity."
- Disraeli

285



CHARLES O. CLIFT, Hornick, Iowa, Family Group
50th Wedding Anniversary of Charles Otto Clift, and wife, Emily Lockwood Clift (senior couple in photo), with their five daughters, two sons, sons-in-law, daughters-in-law, and grandchildren.

P54

286.

MARGUERITE MARIE CLIFT
* Nov. 14, 1907, Hornick, Iowa

Married: Jan. 10, 1931, Hornick, Iowa

Her father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
Her mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883

ELMER R. HEATH
* Dec. 22, 1890
Children:
(Adopted daughter - Daughter of Elmer R. Heath's first marriage).
1. Marjorie Jean Heath, * Jun. 13, 1920, 00 Jun. 16, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa, Glenn A. Ellis. (Daughter of Marguerite and Elmer R. Heath)
2. Margaret Ann Heath, * Jan. 17, 1932, 00 George J. Michas

Now retired, Marguerite Heath enjoyed a long career as an Educator, 15 years as an Elementary Teacher and 18 years as a Speech Clinician. She obtained her B.A. in Speech Pathology in 1957 from the State University of Iowa. She is Past President of the Council for Exceptional Children, Past President of Sioux City Business & Professional Women, a Life Member of Sioux City Branch of American Association of University Women, Past State President of Iowa Alpha Delta Kappa Sorority and Past Matron of the Order of Eastern Star. Elmer Heath was a Carpenter and Contractor.

MARJORIE HEATH
* Jun. 13, 1920, Sioux City, Iowa

Married: June 16, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Elmer R. Heath
* Dec. 22, 1890
Her adoptive mother: Marguerite Clift
* Nov. 14, 1907

GLENN A. ELLIS
* Apr. 14, 1915, Red Deer, Alberta, Canada

Children:
1. Virginia Anne Ellis, * Mar. 9, 1947, 00 Aug. 10, 1968, Richard Stewart Bordwell, * Jan. 29, 1946.
2. Nancy Elizabeth Ellis, * July 2, 1950. Nancy attended Iowa State University.

Marjorie Ellis attended Business School and has had a Secretarial Career. From June 16, 1943 to Nov. 20, 1945, Glenn Ellis was on active duty as a YlC with a Naval Construction Battalion. He attended Bible School, and was employed as an Agent, Western Weighing and Inspection Bureau. In retirement he has time to devote to his skills as an Artist and Wood Worker. He has served as Church Elder, Presbyterian Church, and as Lions Club Treasurer. Marjorie and Glenn Ellis reside at 4316 Orleans Avenue, Sioux City, Iowa.

287.

VIRGINIA ANNE ELLIS
* Mar. 9, 1947, Fort Dodge, Iowa

Married: Aug. 10, 1968, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Glenn A. Ellis
* Apr. 14, 1915
Her mother: Marjorie Jean Heath
* Jun. 13, 1920

RICHARD STEWART BORDWELL
* Jan. 29, 1946, Washington, Iowa

Children:
1. Marilyn Elizabeth Bordwell, * July 26, 1971
2. Stephanie Alicia Bordwell, * Dec. 23, 1975

Virginia Bordwell obtained her B.S. from Iowa State University in 1969, and her M.A. from the University of Iowa in 1975. She is talented as a Musician. She has held the office of President of the Washington, Iowa, branch of A.A.U.W., is a Washington Public Library Trustee, U. P. Church Elder and Homemaker. Richard Bordwell obtained his B.S. degree from Iowa State University in 1969, and J.D. from the University of Iowa in 1972 and is a practicing Attorney. He was commissioned a 2d. Lt. in the U. S. Army Reserve on April 23, 1969, and served as Commander of the 872d Maintenance Company, U. S. Army Reserve. He has also served as YMCA Board Secretary, and on the United Presbyterian Church Finance Committee. The Bordwells reside at 608 South 2nd Street, Washington, Iowa 52353.

MARGARET ANN HEATH
* Jan. 17, 1932, Bronson, Iowa

Her father: Elmer R. Heath
* Dec. 22, 1890, +
Her mother: Marguerite Marie Clift
* Nov. 14, 1907

Married: Apr. 28, 1957, Sioux City, Iowa

GEORGE J. MICHAS
* Nov. 23, 1930, Chicago, Illinois

Children:
1. Christina Emella Michas, * Dec. 5, 1958, Grand Rapids, Michigan. Christina was active in student government in Jr. Hi, High School, and College. She graduated from St. Mary's College, Notre Dame, Indiana, in 1980 with a BA in Business Administration (Finance). She is employed as a Bank Examiner by the State of Illinois.
2. James George Michas, * Oct. 9, 1960, Joliet, Illinois. James is a Science Major (Biology) at Tufts University, Boston, and is to graduate in 1982.
3. Michael Heath-Clift Michas, * Aug. 8, 1965, Joliet, Illinois. Michael is a Junior in High School, active in sports such as Baseball and Football, and he is on the swimming team.
4. Clifton Antonio Michas, * Nov. 23, 1969. Clifton is a 6th grade student, active in Baseball, and he is on the swimming team.

Margaret Ann Heath Michas is a 1954 graduate of the American Conservatory of Music. She obtained a BA degree in Music Education, with a concentration in Music Therapy from Roosevelt University in 1955. She was employed in 1956-57 as a Music Therapist at a Hospital for physically handicapped children. Her musical talents include the Marimba. She is a Homemaker and her talents have extended to serving as Secretary in 1979 of the Lockport Woman's Club, and as 2d Vice President of that organization in 1980.

George Michas obtained his BA in Business Administration in 1956 from Roosevelt University. From 1950 to 1952 he was on active duty in the U. S. Army as a Paratrooper and M.P. in Korea, attaining the rank of Corporal. He served as a Reporter for Dun & Bradstreet in 1958-1960. His extensive business interests now include five liquor stores, a bank, and three shopping centers.

George Michas is active in Republican politics. In 1967 he was voted Outstanding Young Republican of Will County. He served as Township Chairman from 1976 to 1982, and as Alderman for the town of Lockport from 1972 to 1976. In 1980 he was an Alternate Delegate to the Republican National Convention. The Michas make their home at 929 Madison Street, Lockport, Illinois, 60441.

IRENE ISABEL CLIFT
* Jun. 27, 1909, Hornick, Iowa

Her father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
Her mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883

Married: Feb. 7, 1931, Hornick, Iowa

ROBERT BLAIR PIXLER
* Oct. 22, 1907, Sioux City, Iowa

Children:
1. Richard Earl Pixler, * Nov. 24, 1933, 00 Sept. 6, 1958, La Grange, Illinois, Lynne Castle * Aug. 19, 1939, Chicago, Illinois.
2. Andrea Jane Pixler, * Aug. 8, 1942, 00 Feb. 5, 1966 Ross King Jr., * Nov. 1, 1941, Clinton, Ia.

Irene Pixler was a Secretary and Bookkeeper and was for many years District Secretary for the Westwood Community School system. Robert Pixler farmed near Holly Springs, R.F.D., Hornick, Iowa. Now retired, Irene and Bob reside at 7744 Lowell Blvd., Westminster, Colorado, 80030.

RICHARD EARL PIXLER
* Nov. 24, 1933, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Sept. 6, 1958, La Grange, Illinois

His father: Robert Blair Pixler
* Oct. 22, 1907
His mother: Irene Isabel Clift
* Jun. 27, 1909

LYNNE CASTLE
* Aug. 19, 1939, Chicago, Illinois

Children:
1. Carole Lynne Pixler, * Nov. 28, 1962. Carole is a Sophomore at the University of Iowa, and expects to enter the School of Business as a candidade for MBA.
2. Sharon Lee Pixler, * Oct. 26, 1966. Sharon is a High School Sophomore.

Richard Pixler was on active duty with the U. S. Army from 1953 to 1955 with the rank of Corporal. In 1958 he was awarded B.A. degree from the University of Iowa. In 1963 he obtained his L.L.B. He is employed as an Attorney with Herbert F. Stride, Ltd., La Grange, Illinois, specializing in civil trial law. He is active in the Citizens Council, President of the School Caucus, and Co-President of the PTA. Lynne Pixler received her B.S. degree from the University of Iowa in 1961. She is employed as a Dental Hygienest and as a Homemaker. Robert and Lynne Pixler reside at 815 S. Stone Avenue, La Grange, Illinois, 60525.

290.

ANDREA PIXLER
* Aug. 8, 1942, Sioux City, Iowa

Married: Feb. 5, 1966, Holly Springs, Iowa

ROSS KING, JR.
* Nov. 1, 1941, Clinton, Iowa

Her father: Robert Blair Pixler
* Oct. 22, 1907
Her mother: Irene Isabel Clift
* Jun. 27, 1909

Children:
1. Ross C. King, III, * Sept. 4, 1966
2. Michael Joseph King, * Jan. 20, 1971

Andrea obtained her B.A. degree (Liberal Arts) from Drake University in 1964. She has been a Teacher, Social Worker, and Homemaker. Ross King attended the University of Iowa and the University of Denver. From 1961 to 1964 he was on active duty with the U. S. Marine Corps as a Corporal. He is Manager of Corporate Planning for the Public Service Company of Colorado. The Kings reside at 14070 Crabapple Road, Golden, Colorado, 80401.

GENEVIEVE CLIFT
* Jun. 26, 1911, Hornick, Iowa

Married: Jun. 9, 1934, Holly Springs, Iowa

KENNETH CLARK DONOVAN
* May 8, 1907, Climbing Hill, Iowa

Her father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
Her mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883

Children:
1. Thomas Kent Donovan, * Feb. 21, 1940, 00 Barbara Elder

Genevieve completed a Business College course and was employed as a Financial Secretary. Her hobbies have included Ceramics and Sewing. She has held the position of Deacon, Presbyterian Church; President, Federated Women's Club; and Flotilla Commander, U. S. Coast Guard Auxiliary. Kenneth Donovan completed various short courses and had a career as an Electrical Engineer. His skills include radio, electricity, woodworking, and he is an accomplished boatman. He served on the Board of Directors, Jr. Chamber of Commerce; Deacon of the Presbyterian Church; and as Flotilla Commander, U.S.C.G. Auxiliary. Now in retirement the Donovans make their home at 138 Rotonda Circle, Rotonda West, Florida, 33947.

291.

THOMAS K. DONOVAN, SC. D.
* Feb. 21, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 13, 1965, Moss Point, Mississippi

BARBARA ELDER
* May 16, 1943

His father: Kenneth Clark Donovan
* May 8, 1907
His mother: Genevieve Clift
* Jun. 26, 1911

Children:
1. T. Kent Donovan, Jr., * Dec. 7, 1966. Loves sports in general and particularly wrestling and soccer.
2. Laura Leigh Donovan, * Apr. 14, 1968. Laura aspires to be a professional classical ballet dancer.

Thomas Donovan obtained his B.A. in 1962 and his M.S. degree in 1966 from the University of Mississippi. In 1974 he was awarded Sc. D. from Johns Hopkins. He is Project Manager with the Tennessee Valley Authority. He is a Board Member of the Chattanooga Civic Ballet and assists in backstage work in the performing arts. Barbara obtained B.S. degree in 1965 and M.S. in 1966 from the University of Mississippi. She is employed as a Professor, Edmondson Junior College. She enjoys teaching and sewing and serves as Board Secretary for the Chattanooga Civic Ballet. The Thomas Donovans reside at 200 Ridge Avenue, Chattanooga, Tennessee, 37404.

JAMES BURTON CLIFT
* Apr. 20, 1914, Hornick, Iowa
Married: Jan. 16, 1941, Glasgow, Montana

HELYN McMILLAN

His father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
His mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883
Her father: F. O. McMillan
Her mother: Mattie

Children:
1. Shirley May Clift, * Sept. 27, 1945
2. Sandra Irene Clift, * Oct. 15, 1948
3. Lola Annabel Clift, * Dec. 26, 1952

"Jim" Clift graduated from Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa, in 1935. He was in the Army from 1935 to 1962, attaining the rank of Lieutenant Colonel. A Research Engineer, he is now retired. As a hobby he does Acrylic Painting. The James Clifts reside at 828 Shetland Place, Sunnyvale, California, 94087.

ROBERT CHARLES CLIFT
* Jul. 20, 1917, Hornick, Iowa
Married: Aug. 22, 1942, Dakota City, Nebraska

His father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
His mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883

JEANNETTE IONE MOSS
* Feb. 8, 1925, Danbury, Iowa

CHILDREN:
1. Delores Jane Clift, * Sept. 1, 1945, 00 (I) Dan R. Weddle. They parted.
00 (II) Max Richardson. They parted.
2. Genevieve Grace Clift, * Feb. 23, 1948, 00 April 1968 Joseph Grossnickle, * Feb. 4, 1945.
3. Charles Earnest Clift, * Dec. 12, 1949, 00 Dec. 26, 1973 Ginger Mae Heckens, * Feb. 17, 1953.
4. Virginia Ione Clift, * Feb. 12, 1952, 00 Nov. 24, 1972 Dennis J. O'Keefe, * Aug. 8, 1948.

Robert "Bud" Clift completed one year at Montana University, Missoula, Montana. From January 18, 1942 to April 15, 1946, he was on active duty with the U. S. Army Air Corps with the rank of Second Lieutenant. He farms, and is an able mechanic, electrician, and plumber. His interests include amateur photography. He is a Past Master, A.F. & A. M. and is a Masonic Ritualistic Instructor. He is also K.C.C.H. in Scottish Rite, Past Rainbow Dad, and a Past Patron, O.E.S. Jeannette Clift has completed Electronic Technician courses and was employed as a Forelady of Radio & Television Electronics Inspection for Zenith Radio Corporation. She is a Past Matron of O.E.S., a Methodist and a Farm Homemaker. Bud and Jeannette reside at R.R. #2, Box 154, Hornick, Iowa, on the ancestral Charles O. Clift home place.

When bad be your prospects, don't sit still and cry;
Instead jump up and say to yourself "I'll try".

DELORES JANE CLIFT
* Sept. 1, 1945, McCook, Nebraska
Married: (I) Elk Point, South Dakota

Her father: Robert Charles Clift
* Jul. 20, 1917
Her mother: Jeannette Ione Moss
* Feb. 8, 1925

DAN R. WEDDLE (Her first Husband - They Parted.)

Children:
1. Rene' Lynn Weddle, * Jul. 20, 1967 (Born on her grandfather, Robert Clift's 50th birthday.)

Married: (II) Denver, Colorado

MAX RICHARDSON (Her Second Husband - They Parted.)
2. Kathy Sue Richardson, * May 23, 1973. Kathy has the distinction of being a professional model at the age of three.

Delores Richardson completed 2½ years at the University of South Dakota. She is accomplished in Pencil Art Drawing. Delores has been a Secretary, and Insurance Underwriter and a Real Estate Agent. She and her daughters reside at 446 E. Highline Circle, Littleton, Colorado, 80120.

GENEVIEVE GRACE CLIFT
* Feb. 23, 1948, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: April 1968, Navy Base Chapel, Philadelphia, Pa.

Her father: Robert Charles Clift
* Jul. 20, 1917
Her mother: Jeannette Ione Moss
* Feb. 8, 1925

JOSEPH GROSSNICKLE
* Feb. 4, 1945
Children:
1. Dawn Michelle Grossnickle, * Dec. 22, 1968. Aspires to Teaching or to be a Veterinary.
2. Kelly Ann Grossnickle, * Feb. 14, 1971. Aspires to be a Beautician or work with Computer Systems.
3. Bonita Inez Grossnickle, * Dec. 26, 1978.
4. Thomas Mica Grossnickle, * Sept. 3, 1980

Genevieve was on active duty with the U. S. Navy from June 17, 1966 to July 3, 1968, as an E-4. She has completed School of Nursing training, and is employed as an R.N. at Norfolk General Hospital, Norfolk, Virginia. Her skills include crocheting and knitting and homemaking. Joseph Grossnickle completed studies as a Medical X-Ray Technician, and is on active duty in the Navy now with the rank of E-6 as a Navy Medical X-Ray Technician. The Grossnickles reside at 297 Tacro Lane, Virginia Beach, Va. 23462

294.

CHARLES EARNEST CLIFT
* Dec. 12, 1949, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Dec. 26, 1973, Emerson, Nebraska

His father: Robert Charles Clift
* Jul. 20, 1917
His mother: Jeannette Ione Moss
* Feb. 8, 1925

GINGER MAE HECKENS
* Feb. 17, 1953, Pender, Nebraska

Children:
1. Sarah Elizabeth Clift, * Oct. 9, 1977. She aspires to be a Teacher.
2. Allison Leigh Clift, * Sept. 23, 1981.

Charles Clift completed three years at Wayne State College, Wayne, Nebraska. He was on active duty with the U. S. Air Force from Sept. 1968 to March 1970 attaining the rank of E-3. He is engaged in farming, skilled as a welder and is a talented Artist and Potter. Charles is a member of A.F. & A.M., Scottish Rite, and the Shrine. Ginger Clift completed three years as a Home-Education Major with an Art Minor at Wayne State College. She is a farm homemaker, enjoying sewing, cooking, reading and collecting recipe books. She is a member of the Order of Eastern Star. Charles and Ginger reside at R.R. #2, Box 154, Hornick, Iowa, 51026.

VIRGINIA IONE CLIFT
* Feb. 12, 1952, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Nov. 24, 1972, Sioux City, Iowa
St. Francis Church.

Her father: Robert Charles Clift
* Jul. 20, 1917
His mother: Jeannette Ione Moss
* Feb. 8, 1925

DENNIS J. O'KEEFE
* Aug. 8, 1948

Children:
1. Heather Katrina O'Keefe, * Feb. 14, 1974
2. John Daniel O'Keefe, * Sept. 23, 1975
3. Jacquelyn Roschelle O'Keefe, * May 17, 1980

Virginia O'Keefe has been employed at a Packing House, and is a homemaker. Dennis O'Keefe entered the Navy in the Fall of 1966 and attained the rank of E-5 during active service. He is a Machinist. Virginia and Dennis O'Keefe reside at Route 2, Box 34, Hornick, Iowa, 51026.

295.

EVELYN CLIFT
* Jun. 18, 1919, Holly Springs, Woodbury Co., Iowa
Married: Aug. 3, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
Her mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883

JULIAN B. SERRILL
* Jun. 1, 1915, Hot Springs Arkansas

Children:
1. Julie Ann Serrill, * Mar. 2, 1942, 00 Lawrence D. Pedersen.
2. Kathryn Marie Serrill, * Aug. 25, 1944, 00 Dr. Peter D. Wallace, * Apr. 2, 1943.
3. Linda Jean Serrill, * Jun. 6, 1951, 00 James Ely, * Sept. 18, 1951.

Evelyn Serrill is an Executive Secretary and Homemaker. Julian Serrill obtained his B.A. degree from Drake University. Prior to retirement he was engaged in Public Relations. The Serrills reside at 1224 Loomis, Des Moines, Iowa, 50315.

JULIE ANN SERRILL
* Mar. 2, 1942
Married:

Her father: Julian B. Serrill
* Jun. 1, 1915
Her mother: Evelyn Clift
* Jun. 18, 1919

LAWRENCE D. PEDERSEN

Children:
1.
2.

Julie's academic honors included Phi Beta Kappa. The Pedersens reside at R.R. #1, Norwalk, Iowa, 50211.

296.

KATHRYN MARIE SERRILL
* Aug. 25, 1944, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 11, 1966, Des Moines, Iowa

Her father: Julian B. Serrill
* Jun. 1, 1915
Her mother: Evelyn Clift
* Jun. 18, 1919

DR. PETER D. WALLACE
* Apr. 2, 1943, Charlottesville, Virginia

Children:
1. Rebecca Lyn Wallace, * Feb. 11, 1969.
2. Rachel Elizabeth Wallace, * Apr. 12, 1971.

Kathy Serrill Wallace obtained her B.A. from Grinnell College in 1966 and her M.S.W. from the University of Iowa in 1977. She is a Social Worker. Peter Wallace was awarded a B.A. degree from Grinnell College in 1965 and his M.D. from the University of Iowa in 1969. He is a Pediatrician, and he presently serves as Chairman of the Iowa Academy of Pediatrics. From 1971 to 1973, Dr. Wallace was on active duty with the U. S. Navy with the rank of Lieutenant Commander. The Wallaces reside at 701 Templer Road, Iowa City, Iowa, 52240.

LINDA JEAN SERRILL
* Jun. 6, 1951, Kansas City, Kansas
Married: Sept. 17, 1977, Des Moines, Iowa

Her father: Julian B. Serrill
* Jun. 1, 1915
Her mother: Evelyn Clift
* Jun. 18, 1919

JAMES ELY
* Sept. 18, 1951, Grand Island, Nebraska

Children:
1. Mark Julian Ely, * Aug. 8, 1980.

Linda Ely obtained her B.A. degree from Bethany College, Bethany, West Virginia in 1973. She is a Teacher and Homemaker. James Ely was awarded B.S. degree from Creighton University in Omaha, Nebraska, in 1973. He is employed as a Business Manager. The Elys reside at 5048 Ruggles, Omaha, Nebraska, 68104.

297.

ANNABEL CLIFT
* Oct. 11, 1920
Married: October 25, 1939, Hornick, Iowa

Her father: Charles Otto Clift
* Sept. 7, 1885, + Jun. 22, 1971
Her mother: Emily Lockwood
* Feb. 22, 1883

(I) ARDELL SMITH (Her 1st Husband - Divorced Oct. 1972.)

Children:

1. Nancy Smith, * Oct. 15, 1940, ∞ Marvin Steffes
2. William Charles Smith, * Sept. 7, 1942, ∞
3. Bonnie Smith, * Sept. 26, 1943, ∞ Vernon Ames
4. Barbara Smith, * Aug. 5, 1952, ∞ Dec. 30, 1978, George Lindblade, * Dec. 1, 1937.
5. Judith Smith, * Dec. 26, 1954, ∞ Aug. 15, 1975, Paul Pitts, * Jul. 8, 1944.

Married: Jan. 20, 1979, Dawson, Minnesota

(II) PHILIP GRESETH (Her 2nd Husband)

Annabel Greseth has completed three years past secondary at the University of Minnesota. In 1975 she obtained Credential of Advanced Study in Health Care Administration from the University of Minnesota. For a period of time she was employed as a Hospital and Nursing Home Administrator. She now has time to fulfill a life long ambition and is enjoying Free Lance Writing. Annabel and Philip Greseth reside at R.R. #2, Box 55, Dawson, Minnesota, 56232.

"Be ever at leisure to do good; never make business your excuse to decline the works of humanity."

298.

NANCY SMITH
* Oct. 15, 1940

Her father: Ardell Smith

Her mother: Annabel Clift
* Oct. 11, 1920

Married:

MARVIN STEFFES

Children:
1. Karl Marvin Steffes, * Feb. 14, 1965
2. Karen Marie Steffes, * Jan. 10, 1967

Nancy attained a B.A. in Business. The Steffes reside at Yankton, South Dakota.

WILLIAM CHARLES SMITH
* Sept. 7, 1942
Married:

His father: Ardell Smith

His mother: Annabel Clift
* Oct. 11, 1920

Children:
1. Angela Smith, * Mar. 1967
2. Steven Smith, * Mar. 1970

William Smith obtained a B.S. in Engineering.
The William Smith family resides at 3625 Spring Grove Drive, Bedford, Texas, 76021.

BONNIE SMITH
* Sept. 26, 1943
Married:

Her father: Ardell Smith

Her mother: Annabel Clift
* Oct. 11, 1920

VERNON AMES

Children:
1. Lee Ann Ames, * Aug. 6, 1962
2. Diana Ames, * Nov. 5, 1965
3. John Ames, * Mar. 8, 1970.

The Vernon Ames family resides at R.R., Sloan, Iowa,51055.

BARBARA SMITH
* Aug. 5, 1952, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Dec. 30, 1978, Sioux City, Iowa

GEORGE LINDBLADE
* Dec. 1, 1937, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Ardell Smith

Her mother: Annabel Clift
* Oct. 11, 1920

Children: No issue.

Barbara obtained her B.A. degree from the University of North Dakota in 1973 in Journalism. She is a Writer in Public Relations, and a TV Announcer. George Lindblade graduated in 1960 from the Art Center, Los Angeles, and he is a Photographer-Cinematographer and Art Director. The Lindblades reside at 616 S. Irene, Sioux City, Iowa, 51106.

JUDITH IRENE SMITH
* Dec. 26, 1954, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Aug. 15, 1975
Christus Rex Lutheran Church,
Grand Forks, North Dakota

PAUL PITTS
* Jul. 8, 1944, Wheeling, West Virginia

Her father: Ardell Smith

Her mother: Annabel Clift
* Oct. 11, 1920

Children: No issue.

Judith graduated in 1981 with a two year Associate of Arts degree from Nomandale Community College in Minneapolis. She is presently studying to obtain her B.A. in Linquistics in order to teach English as a second language. Paul Pitts served with the U. S. Air Force on active duty from 1965 to 1972 and saw service in Viet Nam. He is still in service in a Reserve status as a Technical Sergeant. He was Student Body President at the University of North Dakota in 1975-76, and obtained his B.S. degree in Business Administration there in May 1977. He is a Bank Personnel Representative and an Alderman for the City of Grand Forks, North Dakota.

FLORA VICTORIA CLIFT
* Apr. 27, 1887, Marr, Bethel Twp., Monroe Co., Ohio
+ Aug. 1, 1966
Married: June 12, 1907

FRANK ARNOLD
* Apr. 17, 1884, Holly Springs, Iowa
+ Apr. 26, 1973, Onawa, Iowa

Her father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
Her mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

Children:
1. Nina Dorothy Arnold, * Jan. 8, 1908, 00 Oct. 12, 1928, Chester Strong, * Oct. 1, 1906, + Jan.4,1941.
2. Orval Frank Arnold, * Aug. 8, 1909, 00 Dec. 14, 1935, Carrie Lucile Strong, * Dec. 2, 1911.
3. Ray Burton Arnold, * Mar. 8, 1912, 00 Jul. 22, 1935, Mildred H. Mathers.
4. Eldon "Huck" Arnold, * Jun. 22, 1917, 00 Sept. 7, 1940, Lola Lewis, * Oct. 6, 1920.
5. Norman Arnold, * May 23, 1919, # Jun. 19, 1944. Killed in action in World War II on Island of Saipan. Norman Arnold was inducted into the Army Infantry on August 1, 1941, and took his basic training at Camp Wheeler, Georgia. He attended Officer's Candidate School at Fort Benning, Georgia in 1942. Overseas, he was first stationed in Hawaii where he took Ranger and Combat Training and became an Instructor. He received his commission as a First Lieutenant in June 1943. For action on Makin Island he was awarded the Infantry Combat Medal. He had been overseas for 21 months when he met his death on Saipan on June 19, 1944.
6. Betty Jane Arnold, * May 30, 1923, + Mar. 23, 1958, 00 Henry Clay Glover on Nov. 17, 1944.
7. Beverly Arnold, * Mar. 10, 1932, 00 Jan. 16, 1953, Gary Hicks, * Aug. 3, 1931.

Frank Arnold engaged in Farming. Flora was a Farm Homemaker, a very talented seamstress and an avid flower and vegetable gardener. For a few years after 1914 they lived on a farm at Sinai, South Dakota, returning to the Holly Springs vicinity in 1919. In 1921 they moved to a farm south of Climbing Hill, and in 1929 to a place northwest of Climbing Hill. Then in 1937 they moved to a place north of Salix, and in 1944 to a farm northwest of Sloan, Iowa. They retired in 1948 to a home in the town of Sloan.

"Every blade of grass has its share of the dews of heaven."

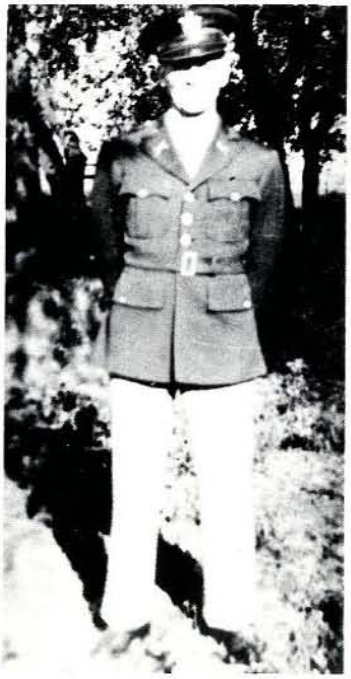


P43 ARNOLD Family Group
(Pictured above - read left to right)

Nina Arnold Strong (in back of Beverly Arnold Hicks), Betty Jane Arnold Glover, Orval Arnold, Norman Arnold, Ray Arnold, Frank Arnold, Flora Clift Arnold, Eldon "Huck" Arnold, and grandmother - Matilda Kochert Clift. (Taken 1942)



P44 (Above)
Eldon "Huck" Arnold, garbed for his favorite sport.



P46 Lt. Norman Arnold. Killed in Battle for Saipan on Jun. 19, 1944.



P45 Lieutenant Norman Arnold,
(Taken c. 1942)
Frank Arnold, and Flora C. Arnold



P62 Mrs. Frank (Flora Clift) Arnold



P61 Frank Arnold and
Flora Clift Arnold

NINA DOROTHY ARNOLD
* Jan. 8, 1908, Holly Springs, Iowa

Married: October 12, 1928

CHESTER STRONG
* Oct. 1, 1906, Climbing Hill, Iowa
+ Jan. 5, 1941

Her father: Frank Arnold
* Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973
Her mother: Flora Victoria Clift
* Apr. 27, 1887, + Aug. 1, 1966

Children:
1. Eugene Norman Strong, * May 28, 1929, 00 Sherry Knittel
2. Rose Coleen Strong, * May 9, 1930, 00 Sept. 13, 1947, Donald Linduski, * Mar. 25, 1926.
3. Arthur Chester Strong, * Dec. 11, 1931, 00 and divorced.
4. Janet Ann Strong, * Nov. 9, 1934, 00 Jan. 30, 1955, Fred Kruse, * Dec. 9, 1933.
5. LaVonne Irene Strong, * Jun. 10, 1937, 00 Nov. 19, 1955, David John Blutt, * Apr. 24, 1937.

Nina Strong, widowed in 1941, raised a fine family of five children with much dedication and hard work. She was employed in Sioux City, Iowa, as a Radio Assembler, and Sales Clerk. Retired now, she resides at 3601 Claude Avenue, Sioux City, Iowa.



EUGENE NORMAN STRONG
* May 28, 1929, Climbing Hill, Iowa
Married: Jan. 21, 1950, Sioux City, Iowa

His father: Chester Strong
* Oct. 1, 1906, + Jan. 5, 1941
His mother: Nina Dorothy Arnold
* Jan. 8, 1908

SHERRY DELL KNITTEL
* Dec. 30, 1930

Children:

1. Deborah Jean Strong, * Jun. 8, 1951, 00 Dec. 28, 1974, Greg Meyers, * Jul. 27, 1951. Deborah is a college graduate and Greg Meyers has attained his Master's degree. They have no children.
2. Norman Eugene Strong, * Feb. 17, 1953, Sioux City, Ia., 00 Jul. 28, 1973 in Sioux City to Jan Dailey, * Sept. 11, 1953. Jan is a college graduate. Norman is part owner of a Nursery and Greenhouse business.
 They had: (1) Jeremiah Joshua Strong, * Jan. 20, 1977, Sioux City, Ia.
 (2) Jaime Jessica Strong, * Feb. 18, 1981, Sioux City, Ia.
3. Steven Gary Strong, * Jun. 13, 1954, Sioux City, 00 and since divorced. Steven works for "Ma Bell" and attends college part time.
 They had: (1) Angela Christine Strong, * Jul. 26, 1975, Sioux City, Ia.
4. Rebecca Lynn Strong, * Oct. 15, 1955, Sioux City, 00 West, but now separated. Rebecca does office work and is attending college part time.
 They had: (1) Jill Donnay West, * Jun. 13, 1979, St. Paul, Minnesota.

Eugene Strong has a banking degree and he is a Bank Examiner. Eugene and Sherry reside at 565 W. Sandhurst Dr., #314, Roseville, Minnesota, 55113.

"He that has a Trade, has an Estate."

"Blessed is he who has found his work;
Let him ask no other blessedness."

ROSE COLLEEN STRONG
* May 9, 1930, Sioux City, Iowa.
Married: Sept. 13, 1947, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Chester Strong
* Oct. 1, 1906, + Jan. 5, 1941
Her mother: Nina Dorothy Arnold
* Jan. 8, 1908

DONALD LINDUSKI
* Mar. 25, 1926, Sioux City, Iowa.

Children:

1. Terry Eugene Linduski, * May 9, 1948, 00 Aug. 20, 1966 Linden Wandirshied
 They had: (1) Terry Mark Linduski, * Apr. 5, 1967
 (2) Melinda Sue Linduski, * Sept. 30, 1972
 Terry E. Linduski attained his Master's Degree and is employed by a Finance Company. He is part owner of a Fitness Center.
2. Randall Scott Linduski, * Jun. 9, 1951, 00 Dec. 29, 1969, Kathy Ellis, * Feb. 20, 1953.
 They had: (1) Shelly Kay Linduski, * Feb. 20, 1971
 (2) Jaime Marie Linduski, * Oct. 12, 1973
 (3) Ryan Scott Linduski, * Aug. 31, 1977
3. Ricky Ward Linduski, * Apr. 17, 1952, 00 and now separated from mother of his four children:
 They had: (1) Charity Ann Linduski, * Jul. 12, 1972
 (2) Nicole Marie Linduski, * Nov. 22, 1976
 (3) Jared Nathaniel Linduski, * Jan. 18, 1979
 (4) Nathan Richard Linduski, * Aug. 19, 1980
4. Robin Lea Linduski, * Dec. 10, 1955, 00 Jan. 19, 1973, Randy Stevens, * Mar. 4, 1954
 They had: (1) Alethea Michelle Stevens, * Aug. 28, 1973
 (2) Joshua Clifford Stevens, * Mar. 22, 1977
5. Wendy Sue Linduski, * Apr. 6, 1957. Wendy is a Nurse employed at St. Luke's Hospital, Sioux City, Ia.
6. Daniel Steven Linduski, * Aug. 4, 1958, 00 Apr. 29, 1977 Laura Hard, * Feb. 2, 1959
 They had: (1) Misty Rae Linduski, * Nov. 28, 1977
 (2) Trista Jean Linduski, * Mar. 12, 1980
 (3) Kyndra Danielle Linduski, * Aug. 24, 1981
7. Lisa Anne Linduski, * Oct. 24, 1966. Lisa is attending High School.

Donald Linduski is County Auditor, Woodbury County, Iowa. He also does real estate sales and appraisals, is an auction sales clerk and Election Commissioner. Rose is employed in the County Treasurer's office and is a Homemaker. The Linduskis reside at 4401 Nicollet Way, Sioux City, Iowa, 51106.

ARTHUR CHESTER STRONG
* Dec. 11, 1931, Climbing Hill, Iowa
Married: June 29, 1957, New Boston, Texas

His father: Chester Strong
* Oct. 1, 1906, + Jan. 5, 1941
His mother: Nina Dorothy Arnold
* Jan. 8, 1908

He is now divorced from the mother of his three children:

1. Martin Leigh Strong, * Jul. 21, 1958, Sidney, Nebraska. Martin is on active duty with the U. S. Navy.
2. Christine Marie Strong, * Apr. 1, 1960, Sidney, Nebraska. Christine has completed two years of college.
3. Mitchell Lee Strong, * Jul. 26, 1961, Sidney, Nebraska. Mitchell is on active duty with the U. S. Navy.

Arthur Strong is a graduate of Morningside College, Sioux City, Iowa. He was on active duty with the U. S. Navy. He has had a career in civil service and is now Personnel Director, Walter Reed Medical Center, Washington, D. C. He resides at 5152 Darting Bird Lane, Columbia, Maryland, 21044.

LA VONNE IRENE STRONG
* Jun. 10, 1937, Sergeant Bluff, Iowa
Married: Nov. 19, 1955, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Chester Strong
* Oct. 1, 1906, + Jan. 5, 1941
Her mother: Nina Dorothy Arnold
* Jan. 8, 1908

DAVID JOHN BLUTT
* Apr. 24, 1937
Children:
1. Timothy David Blutt, * Jul. 25, 1960, Frankfurt, Germany. Tim will graduate from Iowa State University on May 15, 1982 with a degree in Small Business Administration. He plans to marry on May 21, 1982, Jeanne Maire Weiss, * Sept. 27, 1959.
2. Michael David Blutt, * Sept. 22, 1964. Michael is in the 11th grade and active in vocal music.

LaVonne is a Homemaker. David Blutt completed two years of college obtaining an Associate of Arts degree. From 1959 to 1961 he was on active duty with the U. S. Army with rank of Spec. 4. He is employed as a Civil Engineer Technician by the C. & N.W. Railway. LaVonne and David Blutt reside at 835 - 15th Street, S.E., Mason City, Iowa, 50401.

JANET ANN STRONG
* Nov. 9, 1934, Climbing Hill, Iowa
Married: Jan. 30, 1955, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Chester Strong
* Oct. 1, 1906, + Jan. 5, 1941
Her mother: Nina Dorothy Arnold
* Jan. 8, 1908

FRED KRUSE, * Dec. 9, 1933, Sioux City, Iowa

Children:
1. Julie Noreen Kruse, * Jan. 1, 1956, Sioux City, 00 Jun. 14, 1975, Chadron, Nebr., Marvin Dyer
They had: (1) Travis Jay Dyer, * May 2, 1976, Chadron, Nebr. /*Jun.17,1955.
(2) Joshua James Dyer, * Apr. 6, 1979, Caspar, Wyoming
(3) Jesse Bryan Dyer, * Feb. 26, 1981, Crawford, Nebr.
2. Frederic Eugene Kruse, * May 8, 1958, Chicago. He was on active duty with the U. S. Air Force for four years. He is now attending college.
3. Mark William Kruse, * Feb. 25, 1960, Sioux City, Ia. Mark is employed by Chic. & Northwestern R.R.
4. Matthew David Kruse, * Jan. 25, 1962, Milwaukee, Wisc. He is in second year of college.
5. David John Kruse, * Jul. 18, 1965, Wheaton, Illinois.
6. John Allan Kruse, * Dec. 2, 1967, Boone, Iowa.
7. Peter Martin Kruse, * Apr. 29, 1970, St. Paul, Minnesota.
8. Jennifer Ann Kruse, * Oct. 22, 1973, Chadron, Nebraska.

Fred Kruse attended college for three years. He is employed by the Chicago & Northwestern Railroad. His special talents include poetry writing. Janet is a Homemaker. The Kruses reside at 525 Main Street, Chadron, Nebraska, 69337.

ORVAL FRANK ARNOLD
* Aug. 8, 1909, Holly Springs, Iowa
Married: Dec. 14, 1935, Sioux City, Iowa

His father: Frank Arnold
* Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973
His mother: Flora Victoria Clift
* Apr. 27, 1887, + Aug. 1, 1966

CARRIE "LUCILE" STRONG
* Dec. 2, 1911, Climbing Hill, Iowa
Children:
1. Robert Orval Arnold, * May 13, 1939, 00 Jun. 25, 1960, Delores Kay Davis, * Jun. 1, 1944.
2. Cheryl Ann Arnold, * Jun. 5, 1951, Sioux City, Iowa. Cheryl Ann attended Business School and is employed as an Administrative Assistant. She is Treasurer of the Nazarene Church at Climbing Hill, Iowa. She resides at 1390 Vandenberg Circle, Sergeant Bluff, Iowa, 51054.

Orval Arnold engaged in Farming and Lucile is a Homemaker. They reside at Anthon, Iowa.

306.

ROBERT ORVAL ARNOLD
* May 13, 1939, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 25, 1960, Climbing Hill, Iowa

His father: Orval Frank Arnold
* Aug. 8, 1909
His mother: Carrie "Lucile" Strong
* Dec. 2, 1911

DELORES KAY DAVIS
* Jun. 1, 1944, Sioux City, Iowa

Children:
1. Dwane Robert Arnold, * Dec. 28, 1963, Leominster, Massachusetts.
2. Diane Lynn Arnold, * Nov. 27, 1967, Sioux City, Iowa.
3. Michelle Ann Arnold, * Oct. 9, 1976, Sioux City, Iowa.

RAY BURTON ARNOLD
* Mar. 8, 1912
Married: Jul. 22, 1935

His father: Frank Arnold
* Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973
His mother: Flora Victoria Clift
* Apr. 27, 1887 + Aug. 1, 1966

MILDRED H. MATHERS

Children:
1. Ray Albert Arnold, * Mar. 28, 1936, 00 Jacqueline Jean Duchaine on Jun. 11, 1955.
2. Larry Charles Arnold, * Aug. 9, 1940, 00 Feb. 20, 1962, Sloan, Iowa, Lila Painter, * Mar. 2, 1940.
3. Steven Douglas Arnold, * Oct. 19, 1949, 00 Nov. 23, 1967, Sloan, Iowa, Vicki Lynn Van Cleve.

Ray Arnold farmed at Climbing Hill, Iowa, and later in the vicinity of Salix and Sloan, Iowa. Now retired, Ray and Mildred Arnold reside at Sloan, Iowa.

307.

RAY ALBERT ARNOLD
* Mar. 28, 1936
Married: Jun. 11, 1955, Salix, Iowa

His father: Ray Burton Arnold
* Mar. 8, 1912
His mother: Mildred H. Mathers

JACQUELINE JEAN DUCHAINE
* Mar. 7, 1937, Norfolk, Nebraska
Children:
1. Robin Joseph Arnold, * Jan. 8, 1956, Sioux City, Iowa, 00 Jun. 24, 1978, Las Vegas, Nevada, Brenda Ferris, * Jul. 18, 1961, Las Vegas.
They had: (1) Christa Aleen Arnold, * Nov. 20, 1981
Robin is a Service Representative for an Electric Co. Brenda completed 1½ years of college and is a Secretary. Robin and Brenda Arnold reside at 4300 El Antonio, Las Vegas, Nev. 89121.
2. Pamela Jean Arnold, * Feb. 22, 1957, Sioux City, Ia., 00 Jun. 9, 1979, Salinas, California, Michael Stone, * Sept. 17, 1955, Columbia, South Carolina.
Pamela is a Homemaker and Michael Stone is an Electrician. The Stones reside at 417 Lincoln Avenue, Apt. 305, Salinas, California, 93901.
3. Wendy Anne Arnold, * Nov. 22, 1961.
4. Michael Ray Arnold, * Oct. 30, 1965.

Ray A. Arnold was on active duty with the U. S. Air Force from October 1955 to October 1959 as an Airman 2nd. He attended Community College taking Real Estate, Spanish, Philosophy, Digital Electronics and TV Electronics. He is employed as an Electronics Technician. He is skilled in closed circuit TV and Broadcast Control Room Operation and Editing at Nevada Test Site. Jacqueline is a Homemaker. Ray and Jacqueline Arnold reside at 3217 Brady Avenue, Las Vegas, Nevada, 89101.

LARRY CHARLES ARNOLD
* Aug. 9, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Feb. 20, 1962, Sloan, Iowa

His father: Ray Burton Arnold
* Mar. 8, 1912
His mother: Mildred H. Mathers

LILA PAINTER
* Mar. 2, 1940, Primghar, Iowa
Children:
1. Scott Wayne Arnold, * May 3, 1966.

Larry Arnold was on active duty with the U. S. Navy from February 1959 to February 1964, as a 2nd Class Petty Officer. He is now a Farmer and Photographer. The Larry Arnolds reside at 2304 Jansen Avenue, Las Vegas, Nevada, 89101

308.

STEVEN DOUGLAS ARNOLD
* Oct. 19, 1949, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Nov. 23, 1967, Sloan, Iowa

His father: Ray Burton Arnold
* Mar. 8, 1912
His mother: Mildred H. Mathers

VICKI LYNN VAN CLEVE
* Feb. 10, 1949, Hornick, Iowa

Children:
1. Theron Ray Arnold, * Apr. 10, 1972, Sioux City, Iowa.
2. Temple Ann Arnold, * Oct. 30, 1974, Omaha, Nebraska.

Steven Arnold obtained his B.S. degree in Chemistry in 1972 and is employed as a Research Chemist. Vicki is a Homemaker. Steven teaches Adult Bible Study on Sundays. They reside at 835 N. 5th Ave., Springfield, Nebraska, 68059.

ELDON "Huck" ARNOLD
* Jun. 22, 1917, Volga, South Dakota
Married: Sept. 7, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa

His father: Frank Arnold
* Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973
His mother: Flora Victoria Clift
* Apr. 27, 1887, + Aug. 1, 1966

LOLA LEWIS
* Oct. 6, 1920

Children:
1. James Paul Arnold, * Jun. 17, 1948, Sioux City, Ia., 00 Aug. 22, 1970 Jane Marie Reitan. Divorced 1980. James Arnold attended Western Iowa Technical College. He is a member of the U. S. Army Reserve. James is employed as a Commission Man, Hog Dept., for the firm of Wagner & Coe at the Sioux City Stock Yards.
2. Vickie Lynn Arnold, * May 13, 1952, Sioux City, Ia., 00 Aug. 31, 1974, Dale Ralph Knaack.

Eldon "Huck" Arnold is a Mechanic for the Highway Commission of the State of Iowa, and Lola is a Homemaker. They reside at Correctionville, Iowa, and receive their mail at Box 144, zip 51016.

309.

VICKIE LYNN ARNOLD
* May 13, 1952
Married: Aug. 31, 1974, Correctionville, Iowa

Her father: Eldon "Huck" Arnold
* June 22, 1917
Her mother: Lola Lewis
* Oct. 6, 1920

DALE RALPH KNAACK

Children:
1. Kristi Nicole Knaack, * Feb. 1, 1979.
2. Kenneth Dale Knaack, * Dec. 11, 1981

Vickie completed four years at the University of Northern Iowa, Cedar Falls, and is a Homemaker. The Knaacks reside at R.R. #2, Correctionville, Iowa, 51016.

310.

BETTY JANE ARNOLD
* May 30, 1923, + Mar. 23, 1958, Sanborn, Ia.
Married: Nov. 17, 1944, Sioux City, Iowa.

Her father: Frank Arnold
* Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973
Her mother: Flora Victoria Clift
* Apr. 27, 1887, + Aug. 1, 1966

HENRY CLAY GLOVER, * Mar. 8, 1918, Mangum, Oklahoma

Children:
1. Donna Sue Glover, * Mar. 10, 1947, Sioux City, Ia., 00 Oct. 19, 1968, Ray Neal Jordan.
2. David Eugene Glover, * Mar. 12, 1950, Le Mars, Iowa.
3. Denise Ellen Glover, * Nov. 4, 1953, Sheldon, Ia., 00 Jul. 4, 1975, Robert L. Cade. Legally Separated.
4. Dean Henry Glover, * Sept. 14, 1956, Sheldon, Iowa.

Henry Clay Glover re-married on June 12, 1959, Lola Mae Graham Tinker (* Nov. 16, 1923, Sheldon, Ia.) This was a second marriage for both of them and one child was born of this union: Ann Elizabeth Glover * Mar. 24, 1961, 00 Jun. 12, 1979, Arlin Jay Elgersma, R.R. #1, Sanborn, Iowa. Lola Mae had two children by her first marriage on Jan. 6, 1946, in Sioux City, Iowa, to Cecil Henry Tinker who died June 30, 1951. The Tinker children were Michael Jon Tinker, * Sept. 27, 1946, and Jeanne Teresa Tinker, * Mar. 30, 1951.

Henry Clay Glover completed High School at Idabel, Oklahoma in 1938. He was a Technical Sergeant in the Army Air Force from January 1942 to August 1945. As a Radio-operator mechanic he participated in 26 missions in the European Theatre. He graduated from Iowa State University with a B.S. degree in 1949 and was in Graduate School 1963-66. He was a Vocational Agriculture Teacher from 1949 to 1964, and Industrial Arts Teacher from 1964 to 1981. He has special skill as a Photographer and Guitarist. He has operated in his spare time a Radio & TV Repair Shop from 1953 to 1975. He serves as a Trustee, Choir Member, and on the Pastoral Relations Committee of the St. Andrews United Methodist Church.

Lola Mae Glover is also a Teacher. She obtained her B.S. degree in 1956 from Morningside College, Sioux City, Ia., and has completed hours as a graduate student at the University of South Dakota from 1966 to 1980. She was an elementary grades teacher in Sioux City schools from 1956 to 1959. From 1967 to 1981 she was a Title I Remedial Reading Teacher in the Sanborn, Iowa, schools. She is a Church School Teacher and serves on the Education Commission. The Glovers receive their mail at Box 446, Sanborn, Iowa, 51248.

DONNA SUE GLOVER
* Mar. 10, 1947, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Oct. 19, 1968, Sanborn, Iowa

RAY NEAL JORDAN

Her father: Henry Clay Glover
* Mar. 8, 1918
Her mother: Betty Jane Arnold
* May 30, 1923, + Mar. 23, 1958

Children:
1. Betty Sue Jordan, * Nov. 3, 1970, Anchorage, Alaska.
2. Ray Neal Jordan, Jr., * Mar. 18, 1974, Hampton, Virginia.

Donna Sue Jordan has step-children (of Ray Jordan's earlier marriage): Eric Jordan, * Apr. 26, 1964, and Caroline Jordan, * Jan. 20, 1966. Donna Sue was Valedictorian of her Sanborn High School class in May 1965. She had been active in vocal and band music. She attended Morningside College, Sioux City, Iowa, from 1965 to 1967. She attends Colorado State University, Fort Collins, Colorado, pursuing a Paralegal major. She has special skills in handcrafts, knitting, crocheting, and is an expert seamstress and loving homemaker. The Jordans are members of the Baptist Church in Loveland. They reside at 4045 Dogwood Court, Loveland, Colorado, 80537.

DAVID EUGENE GLOVER
* Mar. 12, 1950, LeMars, Iowa

His father: Henry Clay Glover
* Mar. 8, 1918
His mother: Betty Jane Arnold
* May 30, 1923, + Mar. 23, 1958

David E. Glover completed High School at Sanborn Community School in May 1968 with highest honors. He played trombone and guitar. From 1968 to 1970 he attended Ellsworth Junior College, Iowa Falls, Ia. From 1970 to 1971, he attended Iowa State University, Ames, Iowa, and in 1974 he graduated with honors and a B.S. degree from the South Dakota School of Mines & Technology. In 1975 he was awarded Certification to teach from Spearfish Teachers College, and in 1979 he obtained his M.A. in School Administration from Maharisha International University, Fairfield, Iowa. He was the School official photographer and taught Corrective Math classes for freshmen. In 1980-1981 he had a Fellowship in Computer Science from the State University of Iowa, Iowa City. David is a Methodist, and resides at 807 Oakcrest No. 11, Iowa City, Iowa, 52240.

DENISE ELLEN GLOVER
* Nov. 4, 1953, Sheldon, Iowa
Married: July 4, 1974, Clifton Forge, Va.
(Now legally separated.)
ROBERT L. CADE

Her father: Henry Clay Glover
* Mar. 8, 1918
Her mother: Betty Jane Arnold
* May 30, 1923, + Mar. 23, 1958

Children: No issue.

Denise graduated from Sanborn Community School in May 1972. She served on active duty as a Hospital Nurse Aid, E-3, with the U. S. Air Force from 1973 to 1975; USAF Reserve, 1978, E-4. She attended Community College at Elizabeth City, N. C., and in August 1979 she obtained her B.A. degree from George Mason University at Fairfax, Virginia. She is now employed in Personnel work with the Smithsonian Institute, Washington, D. C. She is a pianist and is interested in writing and editing. Denise is a Methodist. She resides at Marumsco Trailer Park-39A, Woodbridge, Virginia, 22191.

DEAN HENRY GLOVER
* Sept. 14, 1956, Sheldon, Iowa

His father: Henry Clay Glover
* Mar. 8, 1918
His mother: Betty Jane Arnold
* May 30, 1923, + Mar. 23, 1958

Dean H. Glover completed Sanborn Community School in May 1975. He was on active duty with the U. S. Air Force from 1975 to 1979, attaining the rank of Sergeant. While in service he attended Radio Communications School, and was presented a placque for the top in his class. From 1979 to 1981 he attended Colorado State University at Fort Collins, Colorado, studying Pre-Engineering. He is employed by a radio station in Fort Collins, Colorado, holding 3rd, 2nd, and 1st class communications licenses. Dean is a Methodist. He resides at 4045 Dogwood Court, Loveland, Colorado, 80537.

ANN ELIZABETH GLOVER (Child of Father's second marriage)
* Mar. 24, 1961, Sheldon, Iowa
Married: Jun. 12, 1979, Sanborn, Iowa

ARLIN JAY ELGERSMA

Her father: Henry Clay Glover
* Mar. 8, 1918
Her mother: Lola Mae Graham Tinker

Ann Glover graduated from Sanborn Community School in 1979 with high honors. She is skilled as a musician, performing vocal and flute solos, was in the stage band and a band majorette. She is employed as a secretary and Chiropractic receptionist for Dr. Van Beek, Sheldon, Iowa. Arlin J. Elgersma is a dairy farmer. They attend Sanborn Christian Reformed Church where Ann is in the choir and provides solo music. The Elgersmas reside at R.R. #1, Sanborn, Iowa, 51248.

BEVERLY ARNOLD
*Mar. 10, 1932, Climbing Hill, Iowa
Married: Jan. 16, 1953, Sloan, Iowa

Her father: Frank Arnold
* Apr. 17, 1884, + Apr. 26, 1973
Her mother: Flora Victoria Clift
* Apr. 27, 1887, + Aug. 1, 1966

GARY HICKS
* Aug. 3, 1931, Sioux City, Iowa
Children:
1. Dan Hicks, * Apr. 11, 1954. Dan is a graduate of Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa, and he is employed as a Meteorologist.
2. Randy Hicks, * Apr. 20, 1956. Randy is employed by the Northwest Iowa Telephone Company.
3. Gary D. Hicks, * Jan. 27, 1964. Gary D. Hicks is a Senior at Westwood Community High School, Sloan, Iowa, and is college bound.

Beverly and Gary Hicks reside at Sloan, Iowa, 51055.

ERNEST ELMER CLIFT
* May 30, 1889, + Jul. 30, 1956
Married:

His father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
His mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

GRACE FORNEY

Children: No Issue.

Ernest E. Clift married Grace Forney, a sister of Orval D. Forney who married Ernie's sister, Annabelle Clift. Ernie farmed some Missouri bottom land for awhile, then by the year 1917 he appears as the owner of the South ½ of Northeast Quarter of Section 3 of Willow Township, Woodbury County, Ia. This has been known as the "Rude" place. At a later date he acquired the Northwest ¼ of Section 11, across the road from the Chas. O. Clift home place. He farmed and fed cattle on this farm until he and Grace retired to a home in the town of Hornick, Iowa. After Ernie's death, Grace Clift later re-married Frank Washburn and he is also now deceased.

"All things come to him who waits, if he works hard while he is waiting."

314.

ANNABELLE CLIFT
* August 26, 1891, Woodbury Co., Iowa

Married: February 19, 1914, Sioux City, Ia.

Her father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
Her mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

ORVAL D. FORNEY
* Mar. 17, 1891, Sloan, Iowa
+ Jul. 13, 1971

His father: John Fred Forney

His mother: Mary Alice _____

Children:
1. Bernard Forney, * Jan. 16, 1915, ⚭ (I) Sept. 10, 1938, Bethene McLaren, * Mar. 5, 1917 + Jul.13 ⚭ (II) Mar. 1, 1969, Elizabeth Hathaway, +Apr.13,1975. /1968 ⚭ (III) Aug. 30, 1975, Fama Kern
2. Frances Forney, ⚭ Maddison
They had:

3. Roy E. Forney, * Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980, ⚭ Sept. 7, 1941, E. Arlynn Stolpe, *Mar.2,1921 ⚭ (II) Apr. 10, 1959, Mrs. Mardelle C. Anderson
4. Ardell Richard Forney, * Feb. 28, 1923, ⚭ Jan. 28, 1951, Bonnie Jean Griffith, ⚭ (II) Aug. 17, 1981, Erin C. Roux
5. Mary Alice Forney, ⚭ Clarence Hansen. Resides 300 Stony Pt.Rd., Petaluma, California 94952
They had:

6. David Forney, ⚭ Resides 6940 Alan Drive, Denver, Colorado, 80221.
They had:

7. Norma Jean Forney, * Apr. 17, 1933, ⚭ Gordon N. Griggs. Divorced.
8. Donald Forney, ⚭ Resides Hornick, Iowa, 51026
They had:

Orval Forney engaged in Farming. The family lived on a farm near Smithland, then later they moved to a place south east of Climbing Hill. Still later they moved to a farm near Obert, Nebraska. Annabelle inherited from her father his red hair. She was a Farm Homemaker, a hard working and caring mother. Diminutive in appearance she is a vivacious conversationalist. Orval and Annie in retirement made their home in the town of Hornick, Iowa, where Orval tended a beautiful rose garden. They travelled considerably in their retirement years as many of their children lived in Colorado and on the Pacific Coast. Mrs. Annabelle C. Forney still resides in Hornick, and her daughter, Mrs. Frances Maddison, makes her home with her.

BERNARD FORNEY
* Jan. 16, 1915, Hornick, Iowa
(I) Married: Sept. 10, 1938, Sioux City, Iowa

His father: Orval D. Forney
* Mar. 17, 1891, + Jul. 13, 1971
His mother: Annabelle Clift
* Aug. 26, 1891

BETHENE MC CLAREN (His 1st wife)
* Mar. 5, 1917, + Jul. 13, 1968, Sioux City, Iowa

Children:
1. Marilyn Kay Forney, * Apr. 5, 1939, + Jan. 14, 1940.
2. Sandra Ann Forney, * May 24, 1940, 00 Earl D. Welch, * Sept. 11, 1936, Denison, Iowa.
3. Larry Dean Forney, * Nov. 2, 1941, 00 Jan. 26, 1963, Carol Henneous, * Jan. 18, 1942.
4. Linda Rae Forney, * Oct. 13, 1950, 00 Dec. 19, 1970, Dennis Lee Cox. Divorced. No issue.
 Linda F. Cox is a Tupperware Dealer and does babysitting. She now resides at 2026 S. Patterson, Sioux City, Iowa, 51106.
5. Sherry Lee Forney, * Nov. 21, 1954. Single. She resides 5309 Hwy. 75 N., Lot 133, Sioux City, Ia.
6. Pamela Jo Forney, * Jul. 23, 1957, 00 Jul. 23, 1957, 00 Michael D. Melham, * Mar. 9, 1944.
 Pamela and Mike reside at 1819 Ingleside Ave., Sioux City, Iowa, 51104.

(II) Married: Mar. 1, 1969
at Little Brown Church in the Vale, Nashua, Iowa.
ELIZABETH HATHAWAY (His 2nd wife)
+ Apr. 13, 1975, Omaha, Nebraska

(III) Married: Aug. 30, 1975
Church of Christ, Holly Springs, Iowa.

FAMA KERN (His 3rd wife)

Bernard Forney completed one semester at Buena Vista College at Storm Lake, Iowa. He Farmed and specialized in Cattle Feeding for forty years. He was a Director of the Farmers Cooperative Elevator at Hornick, Iowa, for thirty years; township Trustee for twenty-five years, Deacon of the Church of Christ, Holly Springs, and Chairman of the Board for ten years. Bernard Forney built in recent years a modern ranch style home on the former S. B. "Burt" Clift home place, near Holly Springs, which had been acquired by his grandparents in 1896. Bernard also served as a School Board member for twenty years. Now retired, he and Fama have time for travelling in their motor home. Their address is R.F.D., Hornick, Iowa, 51026.

SANDRA ANN FORNEY
* May 24, 1940, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 9, 1963, Hornick, Iowa

Her father: Bernard Forney
* Jan. 16, 1915
Her mother: Bethene McClaren
* Mar. 5, 1917, + Jul. 13, 1968

EARL D. WELCH
* Sept. 11, 1936, Denison, Iowa

Children:
1. Michael Raymond Welch, * Sept. 21, 1964. Plays trombone in School Band.
2. Kenneth Earl Welch, * Jul. 7, 1968. Plays piano and coronet.
3. Bethene Ann Welch, * Oct. 23, 1972. Plays piano.

Sandra completed two years of college and was formerly employed as an Elementary Teacher. She is a Sunday School Teacher and is active in the Methodist Church and the United Methodist Women. Earl Welch obtained his B.A. degree in 1958, and he was in ROTC in his college years. He is engaged in Farming. He plays trombone and his musical inclination is followed by all of the children. Sandra and Earl Welch reside on Rural Route 2, Denison, Iowa, 51442.

LARRY FORNEY
* Nov. 2, 1941, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jan. 26, 1963, Hornick, Iowa

His father: Bernard Forney
* Jan. 16, 1915
His mother: Bethene McClaren
* Mar. 5, 1917, + Jul. 13, 1968

CAROL HENNEOUS
* Jan. 18, 1942, Mapleton, Iowa

Children:
1. Lee Patrick Forney, * Oct. 24, 1963.
2. Renae Denise Forney, * Jun. 13, 1966.

Larry Forney served on active duty with the U. S. Navy from January 1959 to January 1965, attaining the rank of BT-3. Larry is engaged in Farming. Larry and Carol Forney receive their mail at R.R. #2, Box 55, Hornick, Iowa, 51026.

ROY F. FORNEY
* Aug. 23, 1918, Climbing Hill, Iowa
+ Feb. 20, 1980, Sioux City, Iowa
(I) Married: Sept. 7, 1941, Obert, Nebraska

His father: Orval D. Forney
* Mar. 17, 1891, + Jul. 13, 1971
His mother: Annabelle Clift
* Aug. 26, 1891

E. ARLYNN STOLPE (They divorced in 1958. Arlynn re-married Aug. 8, 1962, J. Byron O'Connor).
* Mar. 2, 1921, Obert, Nebraska
Children:
1. Dianne Lucile Forney, * Nov. 10, 1942, 00 Aug. 1, 1965 Gary M. Sullivan, * Dec. 31, 1940.
2. Jon Roy Forney, * Nov. 7, 1944, 00 Apr. 4, 1969, Lynda Oldaker, * Sept. 13, 1945.
3. Vicki Arlynn Forney, * Aug. 3, 1948, 00 Dec. 31, 1970, Ken Ippensen, Jr., * Jan. 31, 1947.
4. Susan Jeanette Forney, * Dec. 17, 1949, 00 Jul. 25, 1971, Dennis C. Odom, * May 5, 1948.
5. Patricia Lee Forney, * Jul. 15, 1951, 00 (I) Aug. 1971, Sioux City, Ia., Keith Swallom.Divorced.
00 (II) Jul. 8, 1978, Greg Wike, * Jan. 10, 1952.

(II) Married: Apr. 10, 1959, Mrs. Mardell C. Anderson
* Apr. 7, 1925, Kearney, Nebraska.

6. Jodi Kay Forney, * Nov. 16, 1962, 00 James Floyd

Roy Forney was on active duty with the U. S. Navy from 1937 to 1941. He engaged thereafter in Farming and in other occupations. He was a skilled Trapper. Arlynne Stolpe Forney (now Mrs. J. Byron O'Connor) obtained her B.A. degree from Wayne State College in 1964, and her M.A. in 1972 from the University of South Dakota. She is a Teacher of Remedial Reading in Sioux City, Iowa, School System. She is a musician assisting with Sunday School Music. She has served on the Board of Education, St. John Lutheran Church, and was Superintendent of Vacation Bible School for twelve years.

Arlynn and Byron O'Connor reside at 3205 Idlewood, Sioux City, Iowa, 51104.

Mrs. Mardelle C. Forney resides at 3501 Dupont, Sioux City, Iowa.

"Cast thy bread upon the waters for thou shall find it after many days."

DIANNE LUCILE FORNEY
* Nov. 10, 1942
Married: Aug. 1, 1965, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Roy Forney
* Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980
Her mother: E. Arlynn Stolpe
* Mar. 2, 1921

GARY M. SULLIVAN
* Dec. 31, 1940.

Children:
1. Michael Scott Sullivan, * Nov. 4, 1967

Dianne obtained a B.A. degree in Physical Education and Biology. Dianne and Gary Sullivan are in business for themselves operating Team Laboratories. The Sullivans reside at 502 W. Turnpike Ave., Bismarck, North Dakota, 58501.

JON R. FORNEY
* Nov. 7, 1944, Ponca, Nebraska
Married: Apr. 4, 1969, Kimball, Nebraska

His father: Roy Forney
* Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980
His mother: E. Arlynn Stolpe
* Mar. 2, 1921

LYNDA K. OLDAKER
* Sept. 13, 1945, Hastings, Nebraska

Children:
1. Jon "Jeff" Jefferson Forney, * Jun. 26, 1970. Jeff is a 6th grader, active in Sports & Band.
2. Jaralyn Kay Forney, * Oct. 11, 1974. She is a first grader, and an exceptional reader.

Jon Forney obtained his B.A. in Education in 1966 from Wayne State, Wayne, Nebraska. From June 1968 to June 1970 he was on active duty with the U. S. Army attaining the rank of SP-5. In 1977 he obtained his M.A. Education from Kearney State, Nebraska. He is a Teacher with special skills in coaching Basketball and Track and is a talented Photographer. He is a former Deacon and a current Trustee of the Congregational Church. Lynda Forney obtained her B.A. degree in Education from the University of Nebraska in 1967. She is a Teacher and Homemaker. The Jon Forneys reside at Rt. #1, Box 3, Grant, Nebraska, 69140.

319.

VICKI ARLYNN FORNEY
* Aug. 3, 1948
Married: Dec. 31, 1970, Sioux City, Ia.

Her father: Roy Forney
* Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980
Her mother: E. Arlynn Stolpe
* Mar. 2, 1921

KEN IPPENSEN, JR.
* Jan. 31, 1947

Children:
1. Derek Justin Ippensen, * Mar. 6, 1975
2. Shawn Christopher Ippensen, * Mar. 19, 1978

Vicki obtained her B.S. degree in Home Economics and Business, and she is a Teacher. The Ippensens reside at Route #2, Dodge, Nebraska, 68633.

SUSAN JEANETTE FORNEY
* Dec. 17, 1949, Yankton, South Dakota
Married: Jul. 25, 1971, Sioux City, Iowa, at Rose Garden in Grandview Park.
DENNIS C. ODOM
* May 5, 1948, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Roy Forney
* Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980
Her mother: E. Arlynn Stolpe
* Mar. 2, 1921

Children:
1. Aaron Coy Odom, * Sept. 18, 1979. A blessed birth after eight years of prayer!

Susan graduated from the University of South Dakota in 1971 with a B.A. degree. She taught English and Drama for ten years. She is now a Reporter for the "Sheridan Press", Sheridan, Wyoming. She is a talented musician in Voice and Saxophone, and is a soloist for church and community functions. Dennis Odom obtained his B.S. degree from the University of South Dakota in 1971. He is employed as a Salesman for Team Laboratories owned by Susan's sister and brother-in-law, Gary and Dianne Sullivan. The Odoms reside at R.R. #2, Box 129, Sheridan, Wyoming, 82801.

320.

PATRICIA LEE FORNEY
* Jul. 15, 1951
(I) Married: Aug. 1971, Sioux City, Iowa

Her father: Roy E. Forney
* Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980
Her mother: E. Arlynn Stolpe
* Mar. 2, 1921

KEITH RAYMOND SWALLOM (Her 1st Husband) (Divorced 1977.)

Children:
1. Karl Ryan Swallom, * Sept. 24, 1976.

(II) Married: Jul. 8, 1978, Sioux City, Iowa

WILLIAM GREGORY WIKE (Her 2nd Husband
* Jan. 10, 1952, Las Vegas, Nevada
2. Jeremy William Wike, * May 14, 1979.
3. Brittany Arlynn Wike, * Dec. 5, 1981. First daughter born to Wike family in two generations.

Patricia obtained her Bachelor of Science in Nursing in 1973 from the University of Iowa, Iowa City. "Greg" Wike obtained his B.A. in Biology from UCLA in 1975 and his B.S. Nursing from California State University, Sacramento, in 1979. Both Patricia and Greg are Registered Nurses. Patricia is a member of Pre-School governing board for Christ the King Lutheran Church. She loves making things for her family and going camping and fishing. Greg is on the Staff Education Council at University Hospital, and he enjoys acting in Community Theater. Both of them are Iowa Hawkeye fans. The Wikes reside at 820 12th Avenue, Coralville, Iowa, 52241.

JODI KAY FORNEY
* Nov. 16, 1962, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Aug. 14, 1981, Elk Point, So. Dakota

Her father: Roy E. Forney
* Aug. 23, 1918, + Feb. 20, 1980
Her mother: Mrs. Mardelle C. Anderson

JAMES FLOYD
* Jun. 14, 1960, Sioux City, Iowa

Jodi graduated from high school with honors. She is an Assistant Accountant, Computer Operator. James Floyd enlisted in the U. S. Navy on January 17, 1979, and remains on active duty as an Intelligence Specialist. They are expecting their first child in June 1982. The Floyds live at 3608 Malibu Palms Dr., Apt. #104, Virginia Beach, Virginia, 23452.

ARDELL RICHARD FORNEY
* Feb. 28, 1923, Smithland, Iowa
Married: Jan. 28, 1951

His father: Orval D. Forney
* Mar. 17, 1891, + Jul. 13, 1971
His mother: Annabelle Clift
* Aug. 26, 1891

BONNIE JEAN GRIFFITH (His 1st wife) (Divorced Feb. 1981.)

Children:
1. Richard Dean Forney, * Apr. 28, 1952. Richard is Single. He is a Carpenter, and resides at 1058 Henry Street, Ashland, Oregon, 97520.
2. Marcene Kay Forney, * Nov. 13, 1953, 00 Sept. 9, 1969, Bradford Powers.

Married: Aug. 17, 1981

ERIN C. ROUX (His 2nd wife)

Ardell "Buster" Forney served in the U. S. Army from 1943 to 1946. He has been a Salesman and an Insurance Broker. He is now self-employed running his own Insurance Agency. He is a member of the Rogue Valley Country Club, and of the Medford Chamber of Commerce. Ardell and Erin Forney reside at 3319 Tahitian Avenue, Medford, Oregon, 97501.

MARCENE KAY FORNEY
* Nov. 13, 1953
Married: Sept. 9, 1969

Her father: Ardell Richard Forney
* Feb. 28, 1923
Her mother: Bonnie Jean Griffith

BRADFORD POWERS

Children:
1. Wade Bradford Powers, * Mar. 15, 1971
2. Carrie Lynne Powers, * Jul. 25, 1973
3. Dustin Wayne Powers, * Feb. 3, 1978

Marcene and Bradford Powers reside at 408 Valparaiso, Las Vegas, Nevada, 89108.

NORMA JEAN FORNEY
* Apr. 17, 1933, Climbing Hill, Iowa
Married: Aug. 10, 1957, Petaluma, California

Her father: Orval D. Forney
* Mar. 17, 1891, + Jul. 13, 1971
Her mother: Annabelle Clift
* Aug. 26, 1891

GORDON GRIGGS (Now divorced.)

Children:
1. Mark Norris Griggs, * May 15, 1958. Mark is a Graphic Artist, and a member of a professional Music Group.
2. Suzanne Clare Griggs, * Mar. 9, 1963. Suzanne is a Graphic Artist, an accomplished Flutist and an "A" Student.

Norma Jean Griggs obtained her B.A. degree in 1954 from the University of Northern Colorado. She is a Teacher and Homemaker, with special skills in Art and Music. She and her children reside at 6560 116th Pl. N.E., Kirkland, Washington, 98033.

FOREST WATSON CLIFT
* Jun. 8, 1893
+ Jul. 13, 1971
Married: Oct. 8, 1914

His father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
His mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

PAULINE SULSBERGER
* Oct. 3, 1893, + 1977
Children: No issue.

Forest and Pauline Clift settled on a farm across the road from the parental S. B. "Burt" Clift (Thompson Place) home place, being the North ½ of Southeast Quarter of Section 10 in Willow Township, Woodbury County, Iowa, where he appears as the owner on a map printed in 1917. He also eventually owned acreage on the north of the Willow Township Cemetery property. Forest, called "Forry" Farmed and raised livestock on this same place until in their senior years Forest and Pauline retired to a home in Morningside, Sioux City, Iowa.

"Industry, perseverance and frugality make fortune yield its bounty."

MINNIE EMELINE CLIFT
* Jul. 13, 1897, Holly Springs, Ia.
+ Oct. 28, 1959, Sioux City, Ia.

Married: Oct. 20, 1915, Sioux City, Ia.

EARL BENTON JOHNSTON
* Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946

Her father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
Her mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

His father: Samuel Sylvester Johnston
* c. 1875
His mother: "Libby" Metcalf
* Jun. 29, 1874, + Mar. 14, 1903

Children:

1. Edna Marie Johnston, * Aug. 12, 1916, 00 Apr. 18, 1949 Cleland E. Stow, * Aug. 11, 1916.
2. Lloyd Earl Johnston, * May 18, 1918, 00 Aug. 18, 1939, Carrie Virginia Skow, * Jan. 28, 1922.
3. Walter Emery Johnston, * Mar. 14, 1920 near Holly Springs, # Jun. 6, 1945, Killed in action in World War II on Okinawa. Walter enlisted in the U. S. Navy in the spring of 1937 and saw duty on the minesweeper, U.S.S. ROBIN. He later served two years with the U. S. Merchant Marine. In October of 1944 he enlisted in the U. S. Army Infantry and went overseas on February 7, 1945. He gave his life in battle on the Island of Okinawa on June 6, 1945.
4. Lily Laura Johnston, * Jun. 7, 1921, 00 Mar. 5, 1945, Thomas F. Flewelling, * Sept. 20, 1923.
5. Roy Frederick Johnston, * Nov. 6, 1926, 00 Sept. 25, 1947, Susan Elizabeth "Beth" Butler, * Jun. 16, 1930.
6. Mary Leota Johnston, * Dec. 27, 1928, 00 Nov. 17, 1950, Gerald W. Sieger, * May 8, 1929.

Minnie and Earl Johnston lived on the S. B. Clift or "Thompson Place" for the first couple of years after their marriage. Their first born, daughter Edna, was born there on August 12, 1916. They lived on the Lee farm near Smithland when Lloyd Johnston was born on May 18, 1918. Son Walter, and daughter Lily were born on the Callaghan Farm near Holly Springs. Then the Johnstons returned to the S. B. Clift home place which they farmed for twelve years and there the son Roy and daughter Mary were born in 1926 and 1928 respectively.

In 1934 they moved to a farm southeast of Hornick, where Earl Johnston died in 1946 at the age of 54. In 1947 Mrs. Minnie Johnston retired to Sioux City to 1929 South Olive Street. She was employed for a time at the Methodist Hospital in Sioux City and at Martin's Department Store. She very much enjoyed crocheting and quilting and made many beautiful pieces of handwork.



P60 Walter Emery Johnston
Photo taken during an early Navy Enlistment. Walter was subsequently serving in the Army and was killed in action on June 6, 1945, during Battle of Okinawa.



P55 Pictured above are the other surviving children of Earl B. and Minnie Clift Johnston. (Taken in 1965)
Reading left to right:
Roy F. Johnston, Lloyd E. Johnston, Edna Johnston Stow, Lily Johnston Flewelling, and Mary Johnston Sieger.

324.

EDNA MARIE JOHNSTON
* Aug. 12, 1916, Holly Springs, Iowa
Married: April 18, 1949, Reno, Nevada

Her father: Earl Benton Johnston
* Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946
Her mother: Minnie Emeline Clift
* Jul. 13, 1897, + Oct. 28, 1959

CLELAND EUGENE STOW
* Aug. 11, 1916, So. Sioux City, Nebraska

Children:
1. Carolyn Jean Stow, * Apr. 26, 1953, 00 David Glenn Burrell, * Jan. 17, 1955

Edna graduated from the School of Nursing of the Methodist Hospital in Sioux City, Iowa, in 1938. She has been a Career Nurse. During the period of February 1943 to January 1946 she was on active duty with the U. S. Naval Reserve Nurse Corps with the rank of Senior Lieutenant. She was for many years a Hospital Surgical & Medical Floor Supervisor. Cleland Stow was on active duty with the U. S. Navy from Nov. 1936 until Sept. 1957 as a Chief Boatswain's Mate. From 1957 to Jan. 1976 he was with Atlantic Richfield Refinery. Retired, they have recently moved from Long Beach, California, to reside at 6284 Dimitri Court, Magalia, California, 95954.

CAROLYN JEAN STOW
* Apr. 26, 1953, Long Beach, California
Married: Jun. 30, 1979, Wayfarer's Chapel
Los Angeles, California

Her father: Cleland Eugene Stow
* Aug. 11, 1916
Her mother: Edna Marie Johnston
* Aug. 12, 1916

DAVID GLENN BURRELL
* Jan. 17, 1955, Indianapolis, Indiana

Children: No issue.

Carolyn Burrell obtained her B.A. degree in German from Cal. State, Long Beach, in 1975, and in 1980 obtained her Master's in Library Science from U.C.L.A. She is a vocal and piano musician and is skilled in painting. She is employed as a Librarian by Texaco. David Burrell obtained his B.A. degree in Greek from U.C.L.A. in 1978. His interests include the Banjo and Photography. He is employed as a Claims Adjuster by Farmers Insurance Company. The Burrells reside at 1718 Stoner Avenue, #7, Los Angeles, California, 90025.

325.

LLOYD EARL JOHNSTON
* May 18, 1918, Smithland, Iowa

His father: Earl Benton Johnston
* Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946
His mother: Minnie Emeline Clift
* Jul. 13, 1897, + Oct. 28, 1959

Married: Aug. 18, 1939, Dakota City, Nebraska

CARRIE VIRGINIA SKOW
* Jan. 28, 1922, Homer, Nebraska

Children:
1. Margaret Ann Johnston, * Aug. 27, 1941, 00 Jun. 18, 1960 Ronald Avery Maynard, * Jan. 17, 1942.
2. Melvin Lloyd Johnston, * Jan. 9, 1944, 00 Aug. 19, 1966 Ruth Ann Johnson, * Aug. 5, 1946.
3. Earl Lynn Johnston, * Apr. 11, 1951, 00 Jun. 17, 1972, Julie Lynn Smith, * Feb. 21, 1955.
4. Dawn LuAnn Johnston, * Sept. 23, 1954, 00 Jun. 7, 1975, Greg Claus, * Oct. 11, 1954.

Lloyd Johnston was engaged in Farming and is retiring in 1982. He is skilled also as a Mechanic. He serves as Grant township trustee, Monona County, Iowa. His hobbies include fishing, golf and travel. Carrie is a Farm Homemaker, interested in gardening and cooking. She has been President of the United Methodist Women, a P.E.O. member and a former 4-H Leader. Lloyd and Carrie Johnston reside on a farm, and receive their mail at R. R. #1, Box 36, Smithland, Iowa, 51056.

MARGARET ANN JOHNSTON
* Aug. 27, 1941, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 18, 1960, Ticonic, Iowa

Her father: Lloyd Earl Johnston
* May 18, 1918
Her mother: Carrie Virginia Skow
* Jan. 28, 1922

RONALD AVERY MAYNARD
* Jan. 17, 1942
Children:
1. Michael Alan Maynard, * Nov. 30, 1961. He graduated from High School in 1980. He is engaged in Farming and likes to work on motors.
2. Mark Arvin Maynard, * Dec. 19, 1962. He graduated from High School in 1981. He is engaged in Farming and enjoys hunting.
3. Ronda Ann Maynard, * Oct. 23, 1965. Student Maple Valley School.
4. John E. Maynard, * Oct. 30, 1968. Student Maple Valley School.

Ronald Maynard is engaged in Farming and Cattle Feeding. He serves as Farm Bureau Director and enjoys hunting. Margaret Ann is a Farm Homemaker and she especially enjoys cooking and singing. The Maynards reside at Smithland, Iowa, 51056.

MELVIN LLOYD JOHNSTON
* Jan. 9, 1944, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Aug. 19, 1966, Garrett, Indiana

His father: Lloyd Earl Johnston
* May 18, 1918
His mother: Carrie Virginia Skow
* Jan. 28, 1922

RUTH ANN JOHNSON
* Aug. 5, 1946, Auburn, Indiana

Children:
1. Teresa Jean Johnston, * Apr. 21, 1971
2. Eric Lee Johnston, * Jan. 6, 1975

Melvin Johnston was on active duty with the U. S. Army from October 29, 1964 to October 29, 1969, attaining the rank of Sgt. E-6. He is engaged in Farming, construction work and factory work. Ruth Ann has done office work and is a Farm Homemaker. The Melvin Johnstons receive their mail at Route #1, Box 9, Smithland, Iowa, 51056.

EARL LYNN JOHNSTON
* Apr. 11, 1951, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 17, 1972, Rodney, Iowa

His father: Lloyd Earl Johnston
* May 18, 1918
His mother: Carrie Virginia Skow
* Jan. 28, 1922

JULIE LYNN SMITH
* Feb. 21, 1955, Sioux City, Iowa

Children:
1. Wendy Lynn Johnston, * Oct. 28, 1972. She is a good student and loves to play the piano.
2. Sarah Margaret Johnston, * Aug. 18, 1977. She is a blonde, blue-eyed, pre-schooler.
3. Megan Leigh Johnston, * May 17, 1979. Typical, active, two-year old.

Earl Johnston entered Iowa National Guard in May 1970 and was discharged in February 1976 with the rank of Spec. 4. He is engaged in Farming and is an all around mechanic. Julie is a Farm Homemaker who likes to sew. She is a Brownie Leader and a Sunday School Teacher. The Earl Johnstons receive their mail at R.R. #1, Box 103, Mapleton, Iowa.

"From our ancestors come our names; from our Virtues come our honors."

DAWN LU ANN JOHNSTON
* Sept. 23, 1954, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Jun. 7, 1975, Mapleton, Iowa

Her father: Lloyd Earl Johnston
* May 18, 1918
Her mother: Carrie Virginia Skow
* Jan. 28, 1922

GREG CLAUS
* Oct. 11, 1954, Mapleton, Iowa

Children:
1. Candy Melissa Claus, * Jul. 15, 1978. "A talkative, blue-eyed blonde."

Dawn studied Fashion Merchandising at Patricia Stevens in Omaha, Nebraska. She is a Farm Homemaker and a skilled Artistic Coordinator. Dawn sings in the church choir at Ticonic Methodist Church. Greg Claus is engaged in Farming. He is talented in Carpentry and Photography, and he is a Lay Leader in the Ticonic Methodist Church. The Claus family receives their mail at R.R. #1, Box 79, Smithland, Iowa, 51056.



328.

LILY LAURA JOHNSTON
* Jun. 7, 1921, Holly Springs, Iowa
Married: Mar. 5, 1945, Sloan, Iowa

Her father: Earl Benton Johnston
* Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946
Her mother: Minnie Emeline Clift
* Jul. 13, 1897, + Oct. 28, 1959

THOMAS F. FLEWELLING
* Sept. 20, 1923

Children:
1. Stanley Thos. Flewelling, * Jun. 17, 1948, 00 Oct. 6, 1968, Gloria Jean Stewart, * Jan. 20, 1948.
2. Marvin Earl Flewelling, * Jun. 27, 1949, 00 (I) Roxie Ann Wenzel in 1972
00 (II) Donna Jean on Jun. 30, 1977
3. Bonnie Jean Flewelling, * Nov. 5, 1951, 00 Nov. 5, 1969 Wm. James Blair, * Feb. 24, 1945.

Lily attended National Business Training College for one year. She is a Bookkeeper and a Homemaker. Thos. F. Flewelling was on active duty with the U. S. Navy as a Machinist Mate 1C from 1943 to 1945. He is a Farmer and a Contractor operating Dozers, and a Gravel supplier. The Flewellings reside at Moville, Iowa, 51039.

STANLEY THOS. FLEWELLING
* Jun. 17, 1948, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Oct. 6, 1968, Moville, Iowa

GLORIA JEAN STEWART
* Jan. 20, 1948, Cherokee, Iowa

Children:
1. Brent Thomas Flewelling, * Jun. 10, 1971
2. Tina Marie Flewelling, * Nov. 6, 1973
3. Holly Rene Flewelling, * Oct. 13, 1976



His father: Thomas F. Flewelling
* Sept. 20, 1923
His mother: Lily Laura Johnston
* Jun. 7, 1921

Stanley Flewelling was on active duty with the U. S. Army and received a Medical Discharge. He is engaged in Farming and as a Gravel Contractor. Gloria Jean is a Farm Homemaker. The Stanley Flewellings reside at Moville, Iowa, 51039.

329.

MARVIN EARL FLEWELLING
* Jun. 27, 1949, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: 1972

His father: Thomas F. Flewelling
* Sept. 20, 1923
His mother: Lily Laura Johnston
* Jun. 7, 1921

(I) ROXIE ANN WENZEL (His 1st wife)

Children:
1. Angelia Dee Flewelling, * Dec. 22, 1973
Married: Jun. 30, 1977, Elk Point, South Dakota
(II) DONNA JEAN, * Sept. 11, 1959 (His 2nd wife)

2. David John Flewelling, * Jan. 31, 1978
3. Emily Jean Flewelling, * Aug. 21, 1980

Marvin Flewelling was on active duty with the U. S. Army from 1970-1971. He is engaged in business as a Dozer and Gravel Contractor. Donna Jean is a Homemaker. The Marvin Flewellings reside at Moville, Iowa, 51039.

BONNIE JEAN FLEWELLING
* Nov. 5, 1951, Kingsley, Iowa
Married: Nov. 5, 1969, Reno, Nevada

Her father: Thomas F. Flewelling
* Sept. 20, 1923
Her mother: Lily Laura Johnston
* Jun. 7, 1921

WILLIAM JAMES BLAIR
* Feb. 24, 1945, Viroqui, Wisconsin

Children:
1. Mark Joseph Blair, * Feb. 16, 1971.

Bonnie Jean is a Homemaker with talent in Painting. William Blair attended the University of Wisconsin and is employed as a Civil Engineer. The Blairs have been residing in Nevada but are in process of transferring to Indiana.

"A good wife and health is a man's best wealth."

330.

ROY FREDERICK JOHNSTON
* Nov. 6, 1926
Married: Sept. 25, 1947, Sloan, Iowa

His father: Earl Benton Johnston
* Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946
His mother: Minnie Emeline Clift
* Jul. 13, 1897, + Oct. 28, 1959

SUSAN ELIZABETH "Beth" BUTLER
* Jun. 16, 1930
Children:
1. Carol Kathleen Johnston, * Jan. 2, 1949
2. Walter Rodney Johnston, * Jul. 14, 1951, + May 21, 1957
3. Susan Minette Johnston, * May 10, 1955.

Roy Johnston is a Contractor. Roy and Beth Johnston reside at Hornick, Iowa, 51026.

MARY LEOTA JOHNSTON
* Dec. 27, 1928, Hornick, Iowa
Married: Nov. 17, 1950

Her father: Earl Benton Johnston
* Mar. 9, 1892, + Oct. 5, 1946
Her mother: Minnie Emeline Clift
* Jul. 13, 1897, + Oct. 28, 1959

GERALD W. SIEGER
* May 8, 1929, Lawton, Iowa

Children:
1. James Clifford Sieger, * Feb. 6, 1953, ∞ Vickie Lea Mitchell, * Jul. 1, 1953.
2. Diane Marie Sieger, * Feb. 2, 1956, ∞ Jun. 2, 1980, Thomas Dan Stangl, * Feb. 6, 1961.

Mary Sieger is a Bookkeeper and Homemaker. Gerald Sieger served on active duty with the Army from 1950 to 1952, attaining the rank of Sergeant. He is engaged in Construction and is skilled in welding. The Gerald Siegers reside in Hornick, Iowa, and receive their mail at P. O. Box 114, 51026.

"Skill and Assurance are an unbeatable couple."

331.

JAMES CLIFFORD SIEGER
* Feb. 6, 1953, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: Mar. 24, 1973, Hornick, Iowa

His father: Gerald W. Sieger
* May 8, 1929
His mother: Mary Leota Johnston
* Dec. 27, 1928

VICKIE LEA MITCHELL
* Jul. 1, 1953, Onawa, Iowa

Children:
1. Jill Shannon Sieger, * Nov. 4, 1976
2. Jami Leigh Sieger, * Oct. 15, 1979

James Sieger is employed as a Laboratory Technician at Neal #4 Power Plant, Sioux City, Iowa. He is skilled in woodworking and as a knifemaker. He enjoys hunting. Vickie Lea attended Western Iowa Technical College in Sioux City, Iowa, and is a Medical Secretary and Homemaker. Her interests include cake decorating and crewel embroidery. James and Vickie Lea Sieger reside in Hornick, Iowa, and receive their mail at Box 184, 51026.

DIANE MARIE SIEGER
* Feb. 2, 1956, Sioux City, Iowa
Married: June 2, 1980, Nashua, Iowa
at the Little Brown Church in the Vale
THOMAS DAN STANGL, * Feb. 6, 1961, Carroll, Iowa
Children: No issue.

Her father: Gerald W. Sieger
* May 8, 1929
Her mother: Mary Leota Johnston
* Dec. 27, 1928

Diane obtained B.M.E. degree from Morningside College in Sioux City. She attended I.C.C.C., Fort Dodge, for one semester studying Dental Assisting. She is a Homemaker with special talents in music and Art. Thomas Dan Stangl attended Iowa Central Community College, Fort Dodge, Iowa, studying Broadcasting. He has been a Radio Announcer at KTPR FM, Fort Dodge. He is District Manager for the Des Moines Register and Tribune. The Stangls reside at 4150 Maple Street, Apt. 7, Des Moines, Iowa, 50317.

NETTIE ADELINE CLIFT
* August 19, 1902, R.F.D., Hornick, Iowa
+ April 1, 1970, Geneva, New York
Married: May 8, 1930
at the Lewis Clift farm home, Holly Springs, R.F.D., Hornick, Iowa

Her father: Samuel Burton Clift
* Feb. 8, 1864, + May 30, 1924
Her mother: Matilda Kochert
* Nov. 7, 1865, + Jan. 26, 1946

CARL JENSEN
* Jan. 16, 1893, Yates County, New York
+ Nov. 18, 1960, Geneva, New York
Children:
1. Donald Richard Jensen, * Jan. 2, 1932, + Jan. 18, 1932.
2. Mary Lou Jensen, * Jan. 16, 1933, 00 Jun. 14, 1952, Victor E. Beardsley
3. John Bruce Jensen, * May 22, 1936, 00 Nov. 22, 1959, Orvilla Pauline Armlin, * Jul. 11, 1938.

Nettie was employed for several years in banks in Sioux City, Iowa, and later in Marysville, California. After their marriage the Jensens made their home on R.R., Geneva, New York. They owned a store in a lake resort community. Nettie's musical talents included voice and piano. She enjoyed gardening. She served as a Sunday School Teacher, and as a School Tax Collector. Carl Jensen enjoyed sports, running, wrestling, hunting and fishing. He also was Manager of a Baseball Team.

MARY LOU JENSEN
* Jan. 16, 1933
Married: Jun. 14, 1952, Geneva, New York

Her father: Carl Jensen
* Jan. 16, 1893, + Nov. 18, 1960
Her mother: Nettie Clift
* Aug. 19, 1902, + Apr. 1, 1970

VICTOR E. BEARDSLEY

Children:
1. James Victor Beardsley, Fulton, New York
2. Daniel Edward Beardsley
3. Katherine Beardsley
4. Michael Beardsley

The Beardsleys reside on Pre Emption Road (Box 91), Bellona, New York 14415.

JOHN BRUCE JENSEN
* May 22, 1936, Geneva, New York
Married: Nov. 22, 1959, Geneva, New York

His father: Carl Jensen
* Jan. 16, 1893, + Nov. 18, 1960
His mother: Nettie Clift
* Aug. 19, 1902, + Apr. 1, 1970

ORVILLA PAULINE ARMLIN
* Jul. 11, 1938, German, New York
Children:
1. (A) Thomas Daniel Jensen, * Mar. 14, 1957, 00 Nov. 22, 1980, Cynthia Jepsen, * Feb. 19, 1961.
2. William Scott Jensen, * Mar. 17, 1961, 00 Dec. 20, 1980, Lori Rene Mulvaney, * Mar.31, 1961.
3. Joanna L. Jensen, * Jan. 10, 1963. She is attending Barbizon School of Modeling, having graduated from high school in 1981.
4. Sonja J. Jensen, * Oct. 15, 1966. She is a sophomore in Penn Yan Academy High School.

John B. Jensen graduated in 1954 from Geneva High School. He attended Syracuse University, Hobart College, for two years. He is engaged as a Quality Control Laboratory Supervisor. He is skilled also in Mechanics and T.V. repair. He is a talented musician, playing trumpet and guitar, as well as a talented singer. He has served as a Cub Scoutmaster. Orvilla Jensen graduated from the Leavenworth High School, Wolcott, New York. She is a Homemaker and also a talented singer. She has served as a Sunday School Teacher, PTA President, Cub den mother, and Teacher's Aid. John and Orvilla Jensen reside on R.D. #1, Travis Road, Penn Yan, New York, 14527.

THOMAS DANIEL JENSEN (A)
* Mar. 14, 1957, Lyons, New York
Married: Nov. 22, 1980, Fairport, New York

His father: John Bruce Jensen
* May 22, 1936
His mother: Orvilla Pauline Armlin
* Jul. 11, 1938

CYNTHIA MARIE JEPSEN
* Feb. 19, 1961, Penn Yan, New York
Children:
1. Thomas Edward Jensen, * Jan. 11, 1981.

Thomas Jensen graduated from Penn Yan Academy in 1975. His occupation is Woodworking Supervision. He is skilled in drafting, woodworking, and mechanics. Cynthia is a 1979 graduate of Dundee Central School. She is a Homemaker, interested also in sports and sketching. Thomas and Cynthia Jensen reside at 106 West Ave., Fairport, New York, 14450.

334.

WILLIAM SCOTT JENSEN
* Mar. 17, 1961, Geneva, New York

His father: John Bruce Jensen
* May 22, 1936
His mother: Orvilla Pauline Armlin
* Jul. 11, 1938

Married: Dec. 20, 1980, Penn Yan, New York

LORI RENE MULVANEY
* Mar. 31, 1961, Penn Yan, New York

Children: No issue.
William Jensen graduated from Penn Yan Academy in 1979 and Lori graduated there in the same year. William enlisted in the U. S. Air Force on August 10, 1980. He is a Mechanic. His talents extend to music, archery, and bowling. Lori is engaged as a Secretary. She is skilled in word processing and is talented in dance and crafts. The William Jensens reside at 106 East Lake Road, Penn Yan, New York, 14527.

P22

Pictured (right) are the four sons of S. B. "Burt" Clift and Matilda: (reading left to right) Forrest W. Clift, Ernest E. Clift, Charles O. Clift, and Lewis O. Clift. Taken in front of the Chas. O. Clift home, R.F.D., Hornick, Ia. The car is Ernest Clift's first Ford.



335.

HERMAN ELLSWORTH CLIFT
* Jun. 8, 1866
+ 1948
Married:

MARY LOUISE PIERCE
* May 15, 1873
+ 1960



His father: Charles Wesley Clift
* Feb. 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906
His mother: Elizabeth Miller
* Jan. 12, 1837, + Mar. 8, 1922

Her father: Pierce
+ prior 1880 ?
Her mother: Juliet (Julietta) Miller
* c. 1855, + prior 1880 ?

Children:
1. John Clift, 00 Grace Dial
2. Charles "Edward" Clift, * Mar. 4, 1890, Bethel Twp., #. No issue.
3. Claud Irving Clift, 00 Mary Pearl Williamson. Resided Rt. #1, New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.
4. Glenn Clift, * Aug. 30, 1896, Hornick, Iowa, 00 Minnie Hutchinson on Nov. 20, 1933.
5. Daisy Eloise Clift, * Oct. 19, 1906.
6. Mildred Clift, * May 2, 1908, 00 Roy Vance Jones * Nov. 12, 1902, +
7. Georgia Marie Clift, * Jul. 11, 1912, 00 John Elson Decker * Jul. 23, 1913

Grandson raised as foster son by Herman and Mary Clift:

8. Berl L. Clift, * May 28, 1927, 00 Grace R. Berga, * Jan. 22, 1929.

Herman Clift became a School Teacher and held a life certificate. Herman and Mary Clift lived in Iowa for a period of about ten years where four of the children were said to have been born. He returned to Monroe County, Ohio, where the younger children were born and where they continued to live for the balance of their lives.

"The WISE MAN will desire no more than what he may get Justly, use Soberly, distribute Cheerfully, and leave Contentedly."

JOHN CLIFT

His father: Herman Ellsworth Clift
* Jun. 8, 1866, + 1948

Married:

His mother: Mary Louise Pierce
* May 15, 1873, + 1960

GRACE DIAL

Children:
1. Edna Clift, * Jun. 13, 1925, New Matamoras, Ohio, 00 Dec. 24, 1944, Elkton, Maryland, to Donald J. McFatridge.
2. Fern Clift, * Jun. 26, 1928, Cambridge, Ohio, 00 Dec. 31, 1948, Waterford, Ohio, to James R. Schweikert, * Mar. 5, 1928, Watertown, Ohio
3. Wanda Dale Clift, * Oct. 10, 1931, Cambridge, Ohio, 00 Jun. 28, 1946, Greenup, Kentucky, to James L. Laughery, Jr.

John and Grace Clift resided at New Matamoras, Ohio, before moving to Texas, where they resided at 310 Elm Drive, Rockwall, Texas.

EDNA CLIFT
* Jun. 13, 1925, New Matamoras, Ohio

Her father: John Clift, son of Herman

Married: Dec. 24, 1944, Elkton, Maryland

Her mother: Grace Dial

DONALD J. MC FATRIDGE
* Dec. 25, 1921, Menalen Twp., Pennsylvania

Children:
1. Donald J. McFatridge, Jr., * Sept. 5, 1955, 00 Jacqueline . Donald is a Welder.
2. Clifton Dale McFatridge, * Mar. 18, 1958, 00 Laurel Allison. Clifton is an Insurance Agent.

Edna Clift McFatridge graduated from Thompson Business College in 1944. She is self employed as an Insurance Agent and Broker, doing business as Rothwell Insurance Agency, Hatboro, Pennsylvania. Donald McFatridge is self-employed as a Welder. The McFatridges reside at 404 Church Street, Willow Grove, Pennsylvania, 19090.

FERN CLIFT
* Jun. 26, 1928, Cambridge, Ohio

Her father: John Clift, son of Herman

Married: Dec. 31, 1948, Waterford, Ohio

Her mother: Grace Dial

JAMES R. SCHWEIKERT
* Mar. 5, 1928, Watertown, Ohio

Children:
1. Chris Lee Schweikert, * Jul. 14, 1953, 00 Aug. 14, 1975, Coralyn Ann
They had: (1) Collin Lee Schweikert, * Mar. 17, 1981.
Chris graduated from East Texas State University in 1976 and is employed as a Merchandiser for J. C. Penney Co. Chris and Coralyn Schweickert reside at 3039 Timber View, San Antonio, Texas, 78251.

Fern Clift Schweikert is employed as a Staff Accountant for Howmet Corporation. James Schweikert was on active duty with the U. S. Army as a PFC from 1947 to 1949. He is employed as a Plumbing Superintendent for Dallas Plumbing Co. He is a Past Master of the Masonic Lodge of Beverly, Ohio. The Schweikerts reside at 308 Elm Drive, Rockwall, Texas, 75087.

WANDA DALE CLIFT
* Oct. 10, 1931, Cambridge, Ohio

Her father: John Clift, son of Herman

Married: Jun. 28, 1946, Greenup, Kentucky

Her mother: Grace Dial

JAMES L. LAUGHERY, JR.

Children:
1. Lois Ann Laughery, * Oct. 24, 1947, 00 Drayer. They have divorced.
2. Dean R. Laughery, * Aug. 14, 1948, 00 Glenda Sue Butler
3. Joyce Dale Laughery, * Dec. 27, 1951, 00 Jeffrey Wayne Jones
(..Twins...
4. Joan Gale Laughery, * Dec. 27, 1951, 00 John G. Smith
5. Jo Ellen Laughery, * Jan. 23, 1957, 00 Massoud Jamshidi Nezhad

The Laugherys own Jim and Dean's Garage and Wanda is an Accounts Receivable Bookkeeper. The Laugherys reside at 306 Elm Drive, Rockwall, Texas, 75087.

338.

LOIS ANN LAUGHERY
* Oct. 24, 1947
Married:
DRAYER. (They have divorced.)

Her father: James L. Laughery, Jr.

Her mother: Wanda Dale Clift
* Oct. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Todd Lewis Drayer
2. Detra Ann Drayer.

DEAN R. LAUGHERY
* Aug. 14, 1948
Married:

GLENDA SUE BUTLER

His father: James L. Laughery, Jr.

His mother: Wanda Dale Clift
* Oct. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Patrick Dean Laughery
2. Marcus Jay Laughery
3. John David Laughery

JOYCE DALE LAUGHERY
* Dec. 27, 1951
Married:

JEFFREY WAYNE JONES

Her father: James L. Laughery, Jr.

Her mother: Wanda Dale Clift
* Oct. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Melody Dale Jones
2. (A) Travis Jefferson Jones
3. (A) James Ashley Jones

339.

JOAN GALE LAUGHERY
* Dec. 27, 1951
Married:

JOHN G. SMITH

Her father: James L. Laughery, Jr.

Her mother: Wanda Dale Clift
* Oct. 10, 1931

Children:
1. Laura Gale Smith, 00 Cox.
2. Michelle Kristina Smith, 00 Cobb.
3. Jonathan Christopher Smith

CLAUD IRVING CLIFT

Married:

MARY PEARL WILLIAMSON

His father: Herman Ellsworth Clift
* Jun. 8, 1866, + 1948

His mother: Mary Louise Pierce
* May 15, 1873, + 1960

Children:
1. Delores Hope Clift, * Mar. 11, 1925, Deucher, Ohio, 00 Jan. 30, 1947, Newport, Ohio, Edward Merckle, * Apr. 8, 1918, Sardis, Ohio.
2. Glenn Leroy "Sonny" Clift, * Apr. 24, 1927, Deucher, Ohio, # Sept. 27, 1947 at Evart, Michigan. "Sonny" Clift was a veteran of World War II.

Claud Clift lived at Route #1, New Matamoros, Ohio, 45767.



DELORES HOPE CLIFT
* Mar. 11, 1925, Deucher, Ohio
Married: Jan. 30, 1947, Newport, Ohio

Her father: Claud Irving Clift

Her mother: Mary Pearl Williamson

EDWARD MERCKLE
* Apr. 8, 1918, Sardis, Ohio

Children:
1. Gregory David Merckle, * Aug. 16, 1947, Marietta, Ohio, 00 (1) _____
They had: (1). Tracy Lynn Merckle, * Jan. 16, 1966
(2). Kristen Lee Merckle, * Mar. 6, 1972
Gregory 00 (II) Aug. 2, 1975, Connie P. Early, * Aug. 2, 1953, New Matamoras
They had: (3) Tyson Gregory Merckle, * Jul. 18, 1977
(4) Brandi Alesia Merckle, * Jul. 24, 1981
Gregory Merckle was on active duty with the U. S. Marine Corps from 1966 to 1968 in Vietnam, attaining the rank of Sergeant. He is a Pipe Fitter, and Connie is a Homemaker. Gregory and Connie reside at New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.
2. Charles Ravic Merckle, * Feb. 14, 1949, Marietta, Ohio, 00 Connie A. Howell on Sept. 11, 1969.
Connie was born Feb. 3, 1951, New Martinsville, West Virginia.
They had: (1) Jeffrey David Merckle, * Jan. 28, 1971
(2) Steven Andrew Merckle, * Feb. 2, 1978
(3) Stephanie Ann Merckle, * Feb. 13, 1980
Charles R. Merckle is a Lowboat Pilot, and Connie is a Homemaker. Charles and Connie Merckle reside at Box 304, New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.

Edward Merckle served on active duty with the U. S. Army for four years during World War II as a Corporal. He is a Lowboat Pilot, and Delores Merckle is a Homemaker. They reside at Rt. #1, Box 86, New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.



GLENN CLIFT
* Aug. 30, 1896, Hornick, Iowa
Married: Nov. 20, 1933

His father: Herman Ellsworth Clift
* Jun. 8, 1866, + 1948
His mother: Mary Louise Pierce
* May 15, 1873, + 1960

MINNIE HUTCHINSON
* Nov. 26, 1895, + Dec. 27, 1974

Children:
1. Jackie E. Clift, * Sept. 3, 1940.

Glenn Clift and his son, Jackie, reside on Route #1, Newport, Ohio, 45768.

BERL LINDBERGH CLIFT
* May 28, 1927
Married: Jul. 18, 1948

His mother: Daisy Eloise Clift
* Oct. 19, 1906
(Raised as a foster son by his grandfather, Herman Ellsworth Clift).

GRACE R. BERGA
* Jan. 22, 1929

Children:
1. David Lynn Clift, * Apr. 26, 1949
2. Donald "Jody" Jay Clift, * Feb. 19, 1955
3. Pamela Dora Clift, * Feb. 1, 1957

The Berl Clifts reside on Route #1, Newport, Ohio, 45768.

342-A

MILDRED MAE CLIFT
* May 2, 1908, Archer's Fork, Washington Co., O.
+ Nov. 24, 1968, Bay City, Michigan
Married:

Her father: Herman Ellsworth Clift
* Jun. 8, 1866, + 1948
Her mother: Mary Louise Pierce
* May 15, 1873, + 1960

ROY VANCE JONES
* Nov. 11, 1902, Fly, Monroe Co., Ohio
+ Oct. 7, 1959, Rosebush, Michigan

Children:
1. Lenore Faye Jones, * Aug. 30, 1927, Archer's Fork, O., 00 Aug. 30, 1946, Frederick Emerson Doughty.
2. Larry Lyle Jones , * Dec. 25, 1929, 00 Veronica Mackelhenny
3. Verna Marie Jones, * Jan. 28, 1933, Wade, Ohio, 00 Oct. 26, 1952, Rev. Peter Hastings Russell

Mildred was a Homemaker, and Roy Jones was an Oil Field Worker.

LENORE FAYE JONES
* Aug. 30, 1927, Archer's Fork, Washington Co., O.

Married: Aug. 30, 1946, Grand Rapids, Michigan

Her father: Roy Vance Jones
* Nov. 11, 1902, + Oct. 7, 1959
Her mother: Mildred Mae Clift
* May 2, 1908, + Nov. 24, 1968

FREDERICK EMERSON DOUGHTY
* Jul. 11, 1926, Ann Arbor, Michigan

Children:
1. John Frederick Doughty, * Aug. 18, 1947, 00 Judy Kay Klumpp
2. Deborah Sue Cummings, * Jul. 15, 1950, 00 Thomas Vincent Cummings
3. William Joseph Doughty, * Mar. 2, 1955, 00 Theresa Ruth Fate
4. Kathy Louise Doughty, * Jan. 20, 1959. She is engaged in Child Care. Interested in Crafts.
5. David Robert Doughty, * Oct. 5, 1965. He is in High School. Interested Football, Basketball and Track,

Lenore is a Homemaker with special skill in Sewing. Frederick Doughty has been employed by General Telephone Company for 34 years. He was on active duty with the U. S. Navy from 1944 to 1946 as a Seaman 1C. His talents include woodworking and cooking. He is a member of the Lions Club, and of the Volunteer Fire Department. The Frederick Doughtys receive their mail at Box 104, Remus, Michigan, 49340.

342-B

JOHN FREDERICK DOUGHTY
* Aug. 18, 1947
Married:

His father: Frederick E. Doughty
* Jul. 11, 1926
His mother: Lenore Faye Jones
* Aug. 30, 1927

JUDY KAY KLUMPP

Children:
1. Angela Faye Doughty
2. Andrea Marie Doughty

John Doughty is a top Salesman for Mita. The John Doughtys reside at Laingsburg, Michigan, 48848, and receive their mail at Box 323.

DEBORAH SUE DOUGHTY
* Jul. 15, 1950
Married:

Her father: Frederick E. Doughty
* Jul. 11, 1926
His mother: Lenore Faye Jones
* Aug. 30, 1927

THOMAS VINCENT CUMMINGS

Children:
1. Jacquelyn Cummings
2. Scott Thomas Cummings

Deborah Sue Cummings is employed as a Teller by the Blanchard Bank. The Cummings reside at Rt. #2, Jefferson Road, Blanchard, Michigan, 49310.

WILLIAM JOSEPH DOUGHTY
* Mar. 2, 1955
Married:

His father: Frederick E. Doughty
* Jul. 11, 1926
His mother: Lenore Faye Jones
* Aug. 30, 1927

THERESA RUTH FATE

Children:
1. Steven Doughty

William Doughty is an Ambulance E.M.T. and E.M.S. His family resides at 5639 Pierce Road, Remus, Michigan, 49340.

LARRY LYLE JONES
* Dec. 25, 1929
Married:

VERONICA MACKELHENNY

His father: Roy Vance Jones
* Nov. 11, 1902, + Oct. 7, 1959
His mother: Mildred Mae Clift
* May 2, 1908, + Nov. 24, 1968

Children:
1. James Michael Jones, * Oct. 4, 1954. Resides at 3300 W. Deerfield Road, Apt. G-131, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan, 48858.
2. Dianne Marie Jones, * Oct. 5, 1956. Resides at 2770 Nottawa Rd., Mt. Pleasant, Michigan, 48858.

343-A.

VERNA MARIE JONES
* Jan. 28, 1934, Wade, Ohio
Married: Oct. 26, 1952, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan

Rev. PETER HASTINGS RUSSELL
* Jun. 12, 1932, Bradford, Pennsylvania

Her father: Roy Vance Jones
* Nov. 12, 1902, +
Her mother: Mildred Clift
* May 2, 1908, +

Children:
1. Robin Lynette Russell, * Dec. 24, 1953, 00 Gary Theodore Brown. She is an RN, Longmont, Colorado.
2. Ronda Sue Russell, * Jun. 14, 1956, 00 Mar. 1, 1975, Francis Horatio Higgins, III, * Dec. 19, 1956
3. Ruth Ann Russell, * Jul. 20, 1957, 00 Nov. 11, 1978, Michael Scott Story, * Jul. 28, 1956.
4. Renee Marie Russell, * Jul. 9, 1959, Kankakee, Illinois. Following High School Renee obtained an Associates Degree in Interior Design in 1981. She has been employed as a Librarian, a warehouse clerk, and as an office girl for a drapery company. She is talented in Art, working with colors, and in Designing.

Verna Russell has done Secretarial work and was a Sales Clerk, Sears & Roebuck for twelve years. She is a Homemaker who has served as a Girl Scout Leader and as a Church School Teacher. She is skilled in dog grooming. Peter Russell served as an Electronics Technician in the U. S. Navy from 1951 to 1955. He continues in the U. S. Naval Reserve, Chaplain Corps as a Lt. Cmdr.

He attended Central Michigan University at Mt. Pleasant in 1950-51 and 1955-59, and McCormick Theological Seminary from 1959 to 1962. He is a Pastor of the United Presbyterian Church in the United States from 1962 continuing to the present. In addition he is skilled in counseling and writing. Rev. Russell has held many positions and offices in his church and community, including, in Lake Huron Presbytery, Chairman at various times of the Budget Committee; Missions Committee; Camp & Conference Committee; Personnel Committee; Vice Moderator and currently in 1982 is the Moderator of the Lake Huron Presbytery. He is President of the Band Boosters and in the school system is serving as a member of the Parents Council, and a member of the Advisory Board on Volunteer Programs.

The Russells reside at 7476 Wise Street, Swartz Creek, Michigan, 48473.

343-B.

ROBIN LYNETTE RUSSELL
* Dec. 24, 1953, Hutchinson, Kansas

Married: Aug. 8, 1980, Longmont, Colorado

GARY THEODORE BROWN
* May 1, 1952, Queens, New York

Her father: Rev. Peter H. Russell
* Jun. 12, 1932
Her mother: Verna Marie Jones
* Jan. 28, 1934

Children:
1. Christy Lynn Brown, * May 31, 1980.

Robin obtained an Associate Degree of Nursing and is a Registered Nurse and a Homemaker. Gary Brown attended college for two years (Science Studies). He is a Truck Driver. The Browns reside at 1708 Cambridge Dr., Longmont, Colorado, 80501.

344.

RONDA SUE RUSSELL
* Jun. 14, 1956, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan
Married: Mar. 1, 1975, Mundy Presbyterian Church

FRANCIS HORATIO HIGGINS, III
* Dec. 19, 1956, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan

Her father: Rev. Peter Hastings Russell
* Jun. 12, 1932
Her mother: Verna Marie Jones
* Jan. 28, 1934

Children:
1. Aaron Lee Higgins, * Jun. 25, 1975
2. Thaddaeus Russell Higgins, * Apr. 7, 1977

Ronda Sue is a Homemaker and Sales Clerk. She has completed two semesters at Mott Community College and is presently attending college studying Computer Programming. Francis Higgins is employed as a line worker at Chevrolet G.M. Engine Plant, oil fields. The Higgins reside at 7476 Wise Street, Swartz Creek, Michigan, 48473.

RUTH ANN RUSSELL
* Jul. 20, 1957, Mt. Pleasant, Michigan
Married: Nov. 11, 1978, Rankin, Michigan

Her father: Rev. Peter Hastings Russell
* Jan. 12, 1932
Her mother: Verne Marie Jones
* Jan. 28, 1934

MICHAEL SCOTT STORY
* Jul. 28, 1956, Flint, Michigan

Children:
1. Joshua Michael Story, * Nov. 20, 1981.

Ruth attended the University of Michigan at Flint for 2½ years where she was a Music Major. She is a Secretary with American United Life and a Homemaker. She plays piano and the clarinet. Michael Story attended Mott College, Flint, for 1½ years. He is Office Manager for Advance Toured Walls. Michael served as an Elder and on the Worship Committee of Mundy Presbyterian Church. The Storys reside at 3720 W. Court Street, Flint, Michigan, 48504.

65.

GEORGIA MARIE CLIFT
* Jul. 11, 1912
Married: Feb. 7, 1930

Her father: Herman Ellsworth Clift
* Jun. 8, 1866, + 1948
Her mother: Mary Louise Pierce
* May 15, 1871, + 1960

JOHN ELSON DECKER
* Jul. 23, 1913
Children:
1. Doris Marie Decker, * Sept. 9, 1931, + Dec. 6, 1931.
2. Nola Marie Decker, * Sept. 30, 1932, + Sept. 30, 1932.
3. Phyllis Pauline Decker, * Oct. 18, 1934, m 1) Aug. 12, 1950, Dale S. Haught, * Aug. 9, 1926.
4. Gene Carroll Decker, * Apr. 9, 1937, m 1) Feb. 15, 1958, Grace Louise Joy, * Aug. 1, 1942.
5. Mary Jane Decker, * Jan. 30, 1940, m 1) Aug. 30, 1957, Norman Hasenly, Jr., * Feb. 23, 1936.
6. Linda Lou Decker, * Jun. 25, 1941, + Jun. 26, 1941.
7. Connie Sue Decker, * Aug. 20, 1943, m 1) Nov. 16, 1963, George Franklin Scott, * Sept. 29, 1940.
8. Lucy Sharon Decker, * May 30, 1946, m 1) Apr. 17, 1965, Elwin Lowell Walls, * Jun. 17, 1940.

The Deckers reside on "Eddie's Ridge", Route 32, New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.

PHYLLIS PAULINE DECKER
* Oct. 18, 1934, Washington County, Ohio
Married: Aug. 12, 1950, Gallipolis, Ohio

Her father: John Elson Decker
* Jul. 23, 1913
Her mother: Georgia Marie Clift
* Jul. 11, 1912

DALE STEED HAUGHT, * Aug. 9, 1926, Washington Co., Ohio

Children:
1. Sheila Anne Haught, * Jan. 8, 1951, m 1) Jun. 28, 1969, Jerry Lee King, * May 23, 1950.
2. Lloyd Dale Haught, * Nov. 1, 1952, + Jan. 20, 1953.
3. Barbara Diane Haught, * Nov. 12, 1953, m 1) Oct. 29, 1971, Gale David DePuy, * Jul. 8, 1952.
4. Sandra Marlene Haught, * Jan. 14, 1959, m 1) Nov. 28, 1981, David Glenn Perry, * Jun. 7, 1955.
5. Brian Keith Haught, * Nov. 22, 1967.

Phyllis is a Homemaker and a substitute Cook at School. Dale and Phyllis are Emergency Medical Technicians, and members of the Little Muskingum Volunteer Fire Department, and of the Grange. They are members of Point Pleasant C.M.E. Church. Dale is a Welder by occupation. He served in the U. S. Army from January 24, 1945, to Nov. 23, 1946 attaining the rank of T-5. Dale and Phyllis Haught reside on Route #5, New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.

14b.

SHEILA ANNE HAUGHT
* Jan. 8, 1951, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Jun. 28, 1969, Dart, Ohio

Her father: Dale Steed Haught
* Aug. 9, 1926
Her mother: Phyllis Pauline Decker
* Oct. 18, 1934

JERRY LEE KING
* May 23, 1950, Marietta, Ohio

Children:
1. Jerry Lee King (Jr.), * May 7, 1970.
2. Jason Matthew King, * Apr. 22, 1975.
3. Janelle Marie King, * Sept. 7, 1981.

Sheila is a Hairdresser and a Homemaker. Jerry King is an Automobile Salesman. The Kings are members of the Dart Gospel Church. Sheila and Jerry King reside at Rt. #1, Wingett Run, Ohio, 45789.

BARBARA DIANE HAUGHT
* Nov. 12, 1953, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Oct. 29, 1971, Dart, Ohio

Her father: Dale Steed Haught
* Aug. 9, 1926
Her mother: Phyllis Pauline Decker
* Oct. 18, 1934

GALE DAVID DE PUY
* Jul. 8, 1952, Marietta, Ohio

Children:
1. Tammy Lynn DePuy, * Aug. 25, 1972.
2. Teresa Gayle DePuy, * Jun. 4, 1975.
3. Gale David DePuy (Jr.), * Jun. 17, 1979.

Barbara is a Homemaker. Barbara and Gale are both members of the Little Muskingum Volunteer Fire Department and the Grange. They belong to the Lawrence Baptist Church, where Barbara is Assistant Treasurer, and Gale is a Deacon and substitute Sunday School Teacher. Gale was in the National Guard from March 1971 to March 1977. He is a Welder by occupation. He is a member of Masterton Lodge No. 429, A.F.&A.M., Scottish Rite and York Rite. The DePuys reside on Route #5, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.

347.

SANDRA MARLENE HAUGHT
* Jan. 24, 1959, Marietta, Ohio
Married: Nov. 28, 1981, Washington Co., Ohio

Her father: Dale S. Haught
* Aug. 9, 1926
Her mother: Phyllis Pauline Decker
* Oct. 18, 1934

DAVID GLENN PERRY
* Jun. 7, 1955, Dayton, Ohio

Children: No Issue.
Sandra obtained her B.S. degree in 1981 and she is a Teacher and Homemaker. David Perry is attending college to obtain his B.S. degree. From Jul. 9, 1974 through Aug. 9, 1979, he was on active duty with the U. S. Army, attaining the rank of Specialist 5. He is Vice President of the Rio Grande Memorial Association. The Perrys reside at Route 2, Box 402, Bidwell, Ohio, 45614.

GENE CARROLL DECKER
* Apr. 9, 1937
Married: Feb. 15, 1958

His father: John Elson Decker
* Jul. 23, 1913
His mother: Georgia Marie Clift
* Jul. 11, 1912

GRACE LOUISE JOY, * Aug. 1, 1942

Children:
1. Larry Dean Decker, * Aug. 21, 1958, 00 Delores Jean Rine, * Apr. 25, 1959.
2. Gary Gene Decker, * Feb. 4, 1963.

The Gene Deckers reside on Route #3, New Matamoras, Ohio, 45767.

348.

MARY JANE DECKER
* Jan. 30, 1940, Washington County, Ohio
Married: Aug. 30, 1957

Her father: John Elson Decker
* Jul. 23, 1913
Her mother: Georgia Marie Clift
* Jul. 11, 1912

NORMAN E. HAESSLY, JR.
* Feb. 23, 1936, Chambersburg, Ohio

Children:
1. Mark Allen Haessly, * Sept. 15, 1958, 00 Julie Smith
3. Steven Leroy Haessly, * Sept. 27, 1961, 00 Lisa Schnider
2. Jeffry Lynn Haessly, * Sept. 21, 1959, + Sept. 22, 1959.

Norman Haessly is engaged in the Lumber business, and Mary Jane is a Homemaker.
The Haesslys reside on Route #1, Box 182, Marietta, Ohio, 45750.

CONNIE SUE DECKER
* Aug. 20, 1943, Shay Ridge, Washington County, Ohio
Married: Nov. 16, 1963, Rinard Mills, Ohio

Her father: John Elson Decker
* Jul. 23, 1913
Her mother: Georgia Marie Clift
* Jul. 11, 1912

GEORGE FRANKLIN SCOTT
* Sept. 29, 1940, Washington Twp., Monroe County, Ohio

Children:
1. Michael George Scott, * Oct. 30, 1964. He is taking Welding classes at Joint Vocational School.
2. Rodney Lynn Scott, * Dec. 29, 1966. He is a student in college preparatory classes.
(....Twins.....
3. Richard Lee Scott, * Dec. 29, 1966, + Mar. 29, 1967.

Connie was employed by a Dry Cleaner and at a Sewing Factory before marriage. She is a Homemaker. George Scott is employed in the construction industry by Ormet Corporation. He is Sunday School Superintendent at Mt. Vernon C. U. Church, and Connie serves as Secretary of the Sunday School there. The Scotts reside at Route #2, Box 129, Rinard Mills, Ohio, 45774.

349.

LUCY SHARON DECKER
* May 30, 1946, Washington County, Ohio
Married: Apr. 17, 1965

Her father: John Elson Decker
* Jul. 23, 1913
Her mother: Georgia Marie Clift
* Jul. 11, 1912

ELWIN LOWELL WALLS
* Jun. 17, 1940, Chillicothe, Ohio

Children:
1. Scott Allen Walls, * May 31, 1966, + Mar. 31, 1979. Scotty was a Boy Scout. He died on March 31, 1979, following an operation on a brain tumor.
2. Dawn Renee Walls, * Dec. 12, 1969. She plays piano and is a cheerleader.
3. David Lowell Walls, * Mar. 27, 1974. David has been a diabetic since he was 1½ years old.

Lucy is a Homemaker. Elwin Walls served on active duty with the U. S. Air Force. He has been the Township Clerk and is occupied as an Electrician. The Walls family resides on Route #2, Rinard Mills, Ohio, 45774.

IDA BELLE CLIFT
* Aug. 2, 1872
+ Apr. 17, 1947
Married: May 17, 1900

Her father: Chas. Wesley Clift
* Feb. 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906
Her mother: Elizabeth Miller
* Jan. 12, 1837, + Mar. 8, 1922

DR. FRED WALTER MURREY
* Apr. 14, 1873, + Sept. 15, 1935 (Buried New Concord, Ohio, cemetery).
Children:
1. Wiley Clift Murrey, * Oct. 3, 1901, + Dec. 9, 1949. Wiley served with the U. S. Navy on the U.S.S. NEVADA during World War II for almost three years in the European & Western Theatres.
2. Margaret Elizabeth Murrey, * Jan. 10, 1903, # Nov. 2, 1922, buried New Concord, Ohio, cemetery.
3. James "Marcus" Murrey, * Dec. 3, 1904, + Dec. 18, 1958, ∞ Phyllis Potts on Feb. 16, 1929.
4. Mildred Marie Murrey, * Oct. 5, 1906, ∞ Aug. 30, 1930, Don A. Milligan. No issue.
5. Fred "Ward" Murrey, * Sept. 27, 1909, ∞ Jul. 30, 1935, Dorothy Suttleworth.
6. Ida "Gertrude" Murrey, * Mar. 7, 1912, ∞ Nov. 5, 1949 Chas. Douglas Gorrell. No issue. Widowed, Gertrude Gorrell resides at Apt. #3, 100 West 2nd Ave., Columbus, Ohio, 43201.
7. Dr. Charles Ault Murrey, * Jun. 20, 1915, ∞ Jun. 19, 1944, Mary Droney.
8. Richard Robert Murrey, * Nov. 21, 1919, ∞ June 8, 1946 Audrey Elaine McFerren, * May 27, 1927.

Dr. Fred W. Murrey had practiced medicine in Summerfield, New Concord, Cumberland, Stafford, and Caldwell, Ohio, and in Kansas. At the time of his death he was President of the Caldwell Board of Education and Superintendent of the Sunday School of the First M.E. Church at Caldwell, Ohio.

JAMES "MARCUS" MURREY
* Dec. 3, 1904
+ Dec. 18, 1958
Married: Feb. 16, 1929

His father: Dr. Fred Walter Murrey
* Apr. 14, 1873, + Sept. 15, 1935
His mother: Ida Belle Clift
* Aug. 2, 1872, + Apr. 17, 1947

PHYLLIS POTTS

Children:
1. Freddie Charlene, * Jan. 23, 1930, ∞ Oct. 8, 1951, John Francis Murray.
They had: (1) Christopher Kimberly Murray, * Aug. 3, 1956.
John and Freddie Charlene Murray reside at 2531 Craig Road, Springfield, Ohio, 45505.

Widowed, Mrs. Phyllis Potts Murrey resides at 2365 E. Livingstone Ave., Apt. B., Columbus, Ohio.



P 50 On occasion of Dr. and Mrs. Murrey's visit to the Iowa Clifts. (Taken c. 1914). Reading left to right: Standing back row - Charles Otto Clift, Samuel Burton Clift, Lewis Oscar Clift. Front row - Mrs. Chas. (Emily) Clift holding infant James B. Clift, Ida Clift Murrey, Fred Ward Murrey * 1909 standing, Ida Gertrude Murrey, * 1912, Dr. Fred Murrey, Wiley Clift Murrey * 1901 standing, and Mrs. Lewis (Elizabeth) Clift.

351.

MILDRED MARIE MURREY
* Oct. 5, 1906, Stafford, Ohio
Married: August 30, 1930, Columbus, Ohio.

Her father: Dr. Fred Walter Murrey
* Apr. 14, 1873, + Sept. 15, 1935
Her mother: Ida Belle Clift
* Aug. 2, 1872, + Apr. 17, 1947

DON A. MILLIGAN
* Oct. 7, 1905, Springfield, Ohio.

Children: No issue.
Mildred obtained a business education and was employed as a Bookkeeper and Office Manger. She has served as Church Treasurer, President of United Methodist Women, and with the Church Choir. Don A. Milligan was on active duty with the U. S. Army Ordnance from 1942 to 1945 as a Sergeant. He obtained degree of Bachelor of Arts & Education from Ohio State in 1939. Now retired, the Milligans reside at 3890 Valley View Road, Zanesville, Ohio, 43701.

FRED "WARD" MURREY
* Sept. 27, 1909
+
Married: Jul. 30, 1935

His father: Dr. Fred Walter Murrey
* Apr. 14, 1873, + Sept. 15, 1935
His mother: Ida Belle Clift
* Aug. 2, 1872, + Apr. 17, 1947

DOROTHY SUTTLEWORTH
+
Children:
1. Fred Ward Murrey, Jr., * Oct. 21, 1939, ∞ Nov. 11, 1960 Shirley E. Cunningham, * Aug.2, 1938.
2. Dr. John Walter Murrey, * Jun. 8, 1946, ∞ Jun. 10, 1968 Margaret Murrey, * Aug. 18, 1948.

352.

F. WARD MURREY, JR.
* Oct. 21, 1939, Washington County, Ohio
Married: Nov. 11, 1960, Caldwell, Ohio

His father: Fred "Ward" Murrey
* Sept. 27, 1909, +
His mother: Dorothy Suttleworth
+

SHIRLEY E. CUNNINGHAM
* Aug. 2, 1938, Noble County, Ohio

Children:
1. F. Ward Murrey (III), * April 30, 1967
2. Alan C. Murrey, * Feb. 26, 1969

Ward Murrey is a Director of Regional Library Systems. The Ward Murreys reside at 1002 Main Street, Caldwell, Ohio, 43724.

DR. JOHN WALTER MURREY
* Jun. 8, 1946, Zanesville, Ohio
Married: Jun. 10, 1968
First Community Church, Columbus, Ohio

His father: Fred Ward Murrey
* Sept. 27, 1909, +
His mother: Dorothy Suttleworth
+

MARGARET
* Aug. 18, 1948, Covington, Kentucky

Children:
1. Debra Kristene Murrey, * Nov. 14, 1971.
2. Michelle Lynn Murrey, * Apr. 7, 1975

John Walter Murrey graduated in 1972 from Kirksville College of Osteopathic Medicine, as a Doctor of Osteopathic Medicine. He is a Physician and Radiologist. He is musically talented with the Banjo. Margaret Murrey obtained her B.S. degree from Northeast Missouri State and she is a Teacher. The Murreys reside at 10 University Heights, Athens, Ohio, 45701.

353.

DR. CHARLES AULT MURREY
* Jun. 20, 1915
Married: Jun. 19, 1944

His father: Dr. Fred Walter Murrey
* Apr. 14, 1873, + Sept. 15, 1935
His mother: Ida Belle Clift
* Aug. 2, 1872, + Apr. 17, 1947

MARY DRONEY

Children:
1. Charles Ault Murrey, Jr., * Nov. 17, 1946. He resides at 1905 Sand Ridge Road, Zanesville, Ohio, 43701.
2. Don Allen Murrey, * Sept. 10, 1948, + May 17, 1953.
3. Jeffrey Alton Murrey, * Oct. 25, 1950, ∞ Dec. 18, 1971, Jennifer L. _____ * Aug. 18, 1951.
4. Douglas Arthur Murrey, * Dec. 18, 1953, ∞ Jun. 25, 1977, Debra A. Murphy, * Aug. 26, 1955.

Dr. Charles Murrey was on active duty in World War II, with the Army Medical Corps in the European Theatre. The Murreys reside at 1740 Newark Road, Zanesville, Ohio, 43701.

354.

JEFFREY A. MURREY
* Oct. 25, 1950, Zanesville, Ohio
Married: Dec. 18, 1971, Zanesville, Ohio

His father: Dr. Chas. Ault Murrey
* Jun. 20, 1915
His mother: Mary Droney

JENNIFER L. _____
* Aug. 18, 1951, Ft. Lauderdale, Florida

Children:
1. Jeffrey A. Murrey, Jr., * Feb. 1, 1975.
2. Beth Anne Murrey, * Oct. 5, 1977.

Jeffrey Murrey obtained his B.A. in Biology from Kent State University in 1973. He has been a Steel Worker, and is a High School Science Teacher. He also coachs football and enjoys working with young people. Jennifer Murrey was awarded Bachelor of Fine Arts degree by Kent State University in 1973. She is a Homemaker with special talent as an artist. The Jeffrey Murreys reside at 1900 Sand Ridge Road, Zanesville, Ohio, 43701.

DOUGLAS A. MURREY
* Dec. 18, 1953, Zanesville, Ohio
Married: Jun. 25, 1977
Finley Methodist Church, Zanesville.
DEBRA A. MURPHY
* Aug. 26, 1955, Cleveland, Ohio

His father: Dr. Chas. Ault Murrey
* Jun. 20, 1915
His mother: Mary Droney

Children:
1. Douglas A. Murrey, Jr., * Jun. 28, 1980.

Douglas Murrey obtained B.S. degree in Agriculture and Meat Processing and a Teaching Certificate in 1976. He is employed as an Industrial Engineer for E.M.S. Premix of Lancaster, Ohio. His interests include farming, golf and racketball. Debra Murrey is an Office Manager for a Dental Office. She is skilled in singing, dancing and painting. The Douglas Murreys reside at 690 County-Line Road, Hopewell, Ohio, 43746.

355.

RICHARD ROBERT MURREY
* Nov. 21, 1919, Summerfield, Noble County, Ohio
Married: Jun. 8, 1946, Elizabethtown, Kentucky

His father: Dr. Fred Walter Murrey
* Apr. 14, 1873, + Sept. 15, 1935
His mother: Ida Belle Clift
* Aug. 2, 1872, + Apr. 17, 1947

AUDREY ELAINE MC FERREN
* May 27, 1927, Caldwell, Ohio

Children:
1. Sally Ann Murrey, * Mar. 17, 1947, ∞ Dec. 4, 1965, Thomas Kilhoffer, * May 10, 1946.
2. Marsha Sue Murrey, * Nov. 20, 1948, ∞ Dec. 26, 1965, Rantoul, Ill., Lowell Dale Johnson
3. Molly Gale Murrey, * Jul. 25, 1957, ∞ Jun. 18, 1977, Flatville, Illinois, Del Randall Ehler

Richard R. Murrey spent his career in the U. S. Air Force, serving on active duty from September 14, 1940, to Jun. 30, 1962, with the rank of Master Sergeant. Audrey Murrey has been employed as a Clerical Assistant and Homemaker. Richard and Audrey reside at 1120 Klein Avenue, Rantoul, Illinois, 61866.

SALLY ANN MURREY
* Mar. 17, 1947, Columbus, Ohio
Married: Dec. 4, 1965, St. Malachy, Rantoul, Illinois
THOMAS KILHOFFER
* May 10, 1946, Taylorville, Illinois

Her father: Richard Robert Murrey
* Nov. 21, 1919
Her mother: Audrey Elaine McFerren
* May 27, 1927

Children:
1. Stacy Lynn Murrey, * Sept. 8, 1966. She is a very outgoing person who wishes to become a Nurse.
2. Julie Ann Murrey, * Sept. 13, 1969. She is a cheer leader, plays volley ball and loves animals.

Thomas Kilhoffer obtained a B.A. degree. He was a State Policeman from 1967 until 1974. Then he became an Investigator for the State of Illinois with his office in Champaign. He deals in cases involving murders, gambling and drugs. Thomas is a skilled gunsmith. He is attending night classes working for a degree in law enforcement and hopes to obtain his Master's degree. Sally has been employed as a clerk by Sears and as a cook for the Rantoul City Schools, and is a Homemaker. The Kilhoffers reside at 416 E. Sangamon, Rantoul, Illinois, 61866.

MARSHA SUE MURREY
* Nov. 20, 1948, Zanesville, Ohio
Married: Dec. 26, 1965, Rantoul, Illinois

Her father: Richard R. Murrey
* Nov. 21, 1919
Her mother: Audrey Elaine McFerren
* May 27, 1927

LOWELL DALE JOHNSON
* May 6, 1945, Urbana, Illinois

Children:
1. Tana Dale Johnson, * Jul. 14, 1966
2. Darren Deon Johnson, * May 17, 1968
3. Adam Paul Johnson, * Feb. 11, 1972
4. Kurt Aron Johnson, * Dec. 17, 1975.

Lowell Johnson is engaged in Farming a very extensive Illinois tract. He is a Fireman, ASCS Committeeman and Grade School Board President. Marsha Sue is a Farm Homemaker. The Johnsons reside at R.R. #1, Box 49, Rantoul, Illinois, 61866.

MOLLY GALE MURREY
* Jul. 25, 1957, Deolds, France
Married: Jun. 18, 1977, Flatville, Illinois

Her father: Richard R. Murrey
* Nov. 21, 1919
Her mother: Audrey Elaine McFerren
* May 27, 1927

DEL RANDALL EHLER
* Mar. 7, 1957, Urbana, Illinois

Children:
1. Jessi Lynn Ehler, * Jan. 11, 1981. A "beautiful" child!

Del Randall Ehler is associated with his family in Ehler Fertilizer and Custom Farming Corporation. Molly is a Farm Homemaker. The Ehlers reside at R.R. #1, Box 187, Thomasboro, Illinois, 61878.

VICTORIA ALICE CLIFT
* Jun. 24, 1879, Marr, Ohio
+ May 13, 1961, Oakland Twp., Butler Co., Pa.

Her father: Chas. Wesley Clift
* Feb. 22, 1835, + Feb. 3, 1906
Her mother: Elizabeth Miller
* Jun. 12, 1837, + Mar. 8, 1922

Married: August 6, 1901

DELBERT LLEWELLYN GUTHERIE
*
+ Dec. 2, 1952

Children:
1. Infant daughter. Stillborn Aug. 22, 1902, at Marr, Ohio.
2. Alvin Victor Gutherie, * Oct. 28, 1903, Millers Eddy, Armstrong Co., Pa., + May 2, 1972, Butler,Pa.
 ∞ (I) Lillian L. Buckley, + July 12, 1952.
 ∞ (II) Doris L. Huselton
3. Carl Samuel Gutherie, * Jun. 6, 1906, Millers Eddy, Pa., ∞ Violet D. Watterson
4. Mary Elizabeth Gutherie, * Apr. 23, 1909, Millers Eddy, Pa.
 ∞ (I) Wilfred Ernest Kingsley. They divorced.
 ∞ (II) James Ervin Laulis. They divorced.
 ∞ (III) Herbert Lloyd Gilpin, + Feb. 9, 1970.
5. Adda Annabelle Gutherie, * Apr. 11, 1916, Oakland Twp., Butler Co., Pa.
 ∞ (I) Joseph D. Phillips. They divorced.
 ∞ (II) Herman Wilbur, + 1969.

Delbert L. Gutherie, was a veteran of the Spanish American War. Victoria Clift Gutherie was the great aunt whose recollections and legends about the Clift family were of great value to the author in furthering this research. The Gutheries lived for most of their adult years in Pennsylvania.

Pictured - right:

Victoria and Delbert Gutherie taken on their 50th Wedding Anniversary. P3



358.

ALVIN VICTOR GUTHERIE
* Oct. 28, 1903, Millers Eddy, Armstrong Co., Pa.
+ May 2, 1972, Butler, Pennsylvania
Married:

His father: Delbert L. Gutherie
+ Dec. 2, 1952
His mother: Victoria Alice Clift
* Jun. 24, 1879, + May 13, 1961

(I) LILLIAN L. BUCKLEY (His first wife.)
+ Jul. 12, 1952
Children:
1. Thomas Bert Gutherie, * May 18, 1935, Butler, Pa., 00 Susan Lackey
They had: (1) Daniel T. Gutherie, * Dec. 23, 1958, Butler, Pa.
(2) Shari Gutherie, * Mar. 20, 1960
Thomas and Susan Gutherie reside at 309 Protzman Road, Butler, Pa., 16001.
2. John Delbert Gutherie, * April 30, 1940. He resides at 108 Carnegie St., Butler, Pa. 16001.

(II) DORIS L. HUSELTON (His 2nd wife).

3. David Alvin Gutherie, * Nov. 2, 1954, Butler, Pa., 00 Betsy L. DeMichele. David and Betsy Gutherie reside at 106 Carnegie St., Butler, Pa., 16001.
4. Jeanne Eileen Gutherie, * Sept. 1, 1956, Butler, Pa., 00 Dana L. Desmond.
They had: (1) Michael Shawn Desmond, * May 18, 1977, Butler, Pa.
Dana and Jeanne Desmond reside at 141 Wilkes Ave., Butler, Pa. 16001.

Mrs. Doris Huselton Gutherie, widowed, has re-married Bruce Wilson. The Wilsons reside at 115 McClellan Drive, Butler, Pa., 16001.

359.

CARL SAMUEL GUTHERIE
* Jun. 6, 1906, Millers Eddy, Armstrong Co., Pa.
Married:

His father: Delbert L. Gutherie
+ Dec. 2, 1952
His mother: Victoria Alice Clift
* Jun. 24, 1879, + May 13, 1961

VIOLET D. WATTERSON

Children:
1. Betty Victoria Gutherie, * July 27, 1927, Oakland Twp., Butler Co., Pa., 00 Raymond Miller
They had: (1) Dana R. Miller, * Jul. 30, 1947 Rimersberg, Pa., who
00 (I) Evelyn Elliott
00 (II) Rebecca Heck.
Betty and Raymond were divorced. Four other marriages ended in divorce.
Betty 00 Oscar Kammerdiener and resides at 260 Chicora Road, Butler, Pa., 16001

Carl and Violet Gutherie reside at 251 Chicora Road, Butler, Pa., 16001.

DANA R. MILLER
* Jul. 30, 1947, Rimersberg, Pa.
Married:

His father: Raymond Miller
His mother: Betty Victoria Gutherie
* Jul. 27, 1927

(I) EVELYN ELLIOTT (His first wife)

Children:
1. Victoria A. Miller, * Aug. 30, 1965, Butler, Pa.
2. Nicci Miller, * Aug. 14, 1966, Butler, Pa.
3. Dawn K. Miller, * 1967, Butler, Pa.

Married:

(II) REBECCA HECK (His second wife)
4. Dana Carl Miller, * Oct. 7, 1968, Butler, Pa.
5. Angella Miller, * 1972, Butler, Pa.
6. Leslie Joe Miller, * 1973, Butler, Pa.
The Dana Millers reside at 251 Chicora Road, Butler, Pa., 16001.

360.

MARY ELIZABETH GUTHERIE
* Apr. 23, 1909, Millers Eddy, Armstrong Co., Pa.
Married:

Her father: Delbert L. Gutherie
+ Dec. 2, 1952
Her mother: Victoria Alice Clift
* Jun. 24, 1879, + May 13, 1961

(I) WILFRED ERNEST KINGSLEY (They later divorced).

Children:
1. Wilfred "Ernest" Kingsley, Jr., * Feb. 23, 1930, Detroit, Michigan, 00 Cornelia W. Rickert

(II) JAMES ERVIN LAULIS (Her 2nd Husband) (They later divorced.)

(III) HERBERT LLOYD GILPIN (Her 3rd Husband).
+ Feb. 9, 1970.

Mrs. Mary Gutherie Gilpin resides at 63 N. Beverly Avenue, Youngstown, Ohio, 44515.

WILFRED "ERNEST" KINGSLEY, JR.
* Feb. 23, 1930, Detroit, Michigan
Married:

His father: Wilfred Ernest Kingsley

His mother: Mary Elizabeth Gutherie
* Apr. 23, 1909

CORNELIA W. RICKERT

Children:
1. Victoria A. Kingsley, * Nov. 26, 1951, Youngstown, O., 00 Frederick Testa.
They had: (1) Megan Elizabeth Testa, * Nov. 25, 1977, Youngstown, Ohio.
The Testas reside at 442 S. Racoon Road, Canteberry Common, Apt. 18, Youngstown, O., 44515
2. Mary "Joan" Kingsley, * Dec. 11, 1952, Youngstown, 00 Robert Balla. (They later divorced.)
They had: (1) Robert Balla, * Mar. 6, 1971, Youngstown, Ohio
(2) Jennifer J. Balla, * Oct. 2, 1973, Youngstown, Ohio.
Joan Balla resides at 2543 Amberley Street, Youngstown, Ohio, 44511.
3. Thomas Ernest Kingsley, * Dec. 17, 1955, Youngstown, Ohio
4. Raymond "Scott: Kingsley, * Apr. 24, 1962, Youngstown, Ohio

The Ernest Kingsleys reside at 67 N. Beverly Ave., Youngstown, Ohio, 44515.

361.

ADDA ANNABELLE GUTHERIE
* Apr. 11, 1916, Oakland Twp., Butler Co., Pa.
Married:

Her father: Delbert L. Gutherie
+ Dec. 2, 1952
Her mother: Victoria Alice Clift
* Jun. 24, 1879, + May 13, 1961

(I) JOSEPH D. PHILLIPS (Later they divorced.)

Children:
1. Gerald Joseph Phillips, * Aug. 11, 1935, Mineral Ridge, Ohio, 00 Lois Anne Ridge
They had: (1) Christy Phillips, * Mineral Ridge, Ohio
(2) Lori Phillips " "
(3) Julia K. Phillips " "
Gerald and Lois Phillips reside at 5925 W. Countyline Road, Mineral Ridge, Ohio, 44440.
2. Mary Anna Phillips, * Aug. 15, 1937, Oakland Twp., Butler Co., Pa., 00 Harold Baringer (Divorced)
They had: (1) Randall Scott Baringer, * Feb. 17, 1955, Youngstown, Ohio.
Mary Anna Baringer resides at 15 N. Racoon Road, Apt. 302, Youngstown, Ohio, 44515.
3. Betty Lou Phillips, * Jul. 29, 1939, Mineral Ridge, Ohio, 00 Gene Ballard
They had: (1) Tammy Ballard, * Mar. 20, 1960, Dayton, Ohio
(2) Sherry Ballard, * Dayton, Ohio
(3) Cathy Ballard, * Dayton, Ohio
Betty Lou and Gene Ballard reside at 53 S. Sperling Ave., Dayton, Ohio, 45403.

(II) HERMAN WILBUR (Her 2nd Husband)
+ 1969.

Mrs. Adda Annabelle Wilbur resides at 5930 West Webb Road, Mineral Ridge, Ohio, 44440.

EVOLVEMENT OF DESCENDANTS SECTION

NOTE: Special initiatives were undertaken to make the Descendants Section of this volume as complete as possible. Certain lines, it will be noted, were not developed into the last half of the 20th century.

The author's mail to some "old" addresses was returned as "Undeliverable", while still other mailings simply inspired no response from addressees.

Any descendant now reading this volume and having further data, or having corrections of published data, is sincerely requested to so advise the author:

Mrs. Ethel Clift Phillips
P. O. Box 417
Morehead City, N. C. 28557

Last Will & Testament
WILLIAM COTTON (Cleric)

Written Aug. 22, 1640
Probated (?) 1640

In the name of God Amen, I William Cotton of Achomacke, Vir. being in perfect sense and memory but weake in body do this twentysecond of August 1640 make this my Last Will and Testament -- wherein I bequeath my soule to God beseechinge him in and through ye merrits of his most beloved sonne our Lord & Savious Jesus Christ to bee merciful unto mee, my body to ye ground to bee buryed by my loved little children, And my goods as followeth,

First, I desyre my debts to bee only & honestly paid and satisfyed. All so I have entered with my owne hand in two books. And if any others I am bee () (?) owed (?) to be in ye like kinds satisfyed. Secondly after my Debts beinge thus satisfyed I give and bequeath unto my child (now unborn) sonn or daughter my plantacion of Bunbury, my negro Domingo and one younge heffer beinge marked so ffflouer de Lues (Fleur de Lis) on ye right eare only 25 (?) head owned calfs 2nd if my child shall dye in his infanze then I give & bequeath ye one halfe of those goods to my mother Joane Cotton in Bunbery in Chesheire the other to my wel-beloved wife Ann Cotton, they being "appraised" by towe (two) honest men upon oath. And my wife to have ye use of all ffor ye rest of my goods chattels or estate moveable or immoveable I give & bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Anne Cotton makinge her sole Executrix and Desire my beloved friende and Brothren-in-law Capt. William Stone and Capt. William Roy to bee overseere hereunto witness my hand this twentysecond daye of August 1640.

W. COTTON

At unto this court by ye Testimony of Marke Harmon & others that this writ specified (is) will of Mr. William Cotton and ye and deed of Mr. William Cotton and is his Last Will and Testament.

Page 363.

Last Will and Testament
JOHN STOCKLEY

Written Feb. 3, 1670
Codicil April 9, 1673
Probated - 1673 (?)

In the name of God Amen. I John Stokely of Northampton County in Virga. Planter, beinge well in body & of sound & (Perfect ?) mind & memory, praised bee god for it, but finding that man is frayle & his days passed away like a shadow Doe for ye peacable setlings of that small Estate god hath ordained mee withall make & ordaine this to bee my last will & Testament revokinge all those formerly made.

Imprimis I bequeath my soule to God that gave it hopinge through the meritt of my Saviour Jesus Christ to obtaine forgivenes of my sins & salvation in ye world to come (?) I bequeath my body to ye earth decently to be buried at the discreshion of my Executrix hereafter named.

Item for my worldly good & Estate my debts beinge paid I give & bequeath as followeth -

I give & bequeath my Plantacon att Assowamon beinge two thousand seven hundred acres of land unto such & all such of my sons as shall be surviving at my decease & to their heirs for ever the said land equally to be divided between them, beginninge with the oldest Son & soo down to ye youngest the division to begin att ye northernmost bounds & soo downwards to the southward every one according to his age makinge ye next share the division to bee made by themselves if they can agree or by such as at my decease I shall desire to see ye same friends each of them to take his share at ye age of eighteen years if provided I and my wife bee both dead. But if my wife shall survive & remain a widow then neither nor other to have his part until they attain ye age of one and twenty years then to have the mesuage of them their Estates till that time.

Will of JOHN STOCKLEY - Continued

Item my will & pleasure is that my lovinge wife Elizabeth Stokely doo keepe & posess the plantation or that part of the land where now located upon During her widowhood & after it is my Desire that my sonne Thomas Stockly shall for his part enjoy ye said plantation for him & his heirs for ever.

Item I will that if any or either of my sons shall depart this life without issue their or his part to bee devided equally amongst the survivor for ever, and in case that none of them should have issue then the land to bee euqlly devided amongst my daughters & their heirs for ever.

Item I give & bequeath to my wife Elisabeth Stockley one cest (chest ?) ffeatherbed boulster Rugg blankett & Curtains & Vallance & a paire of sheets & one mare with all her increase.

Item My will & Desire is that all my chattle (cattle) herfors (heifers) & mares doe remain in my wifes posession as her owne duringe her widowhood and at my children shall attaine the age above menconed they to have their equall share out of ye female of ye stock the male to be wholly my wifes & at her disposinge (That is to say) proportionally my sons a single share & my three daughters Jane (?) Hanna & Anne when they shall bee marriagable to have a double share proportionable out of ye stock in beinge at such time at Every of them shall attain to age (that is to say) if there bee one creature for a son there must bee two for a Daughter. I doo not here mention my Daughter Elizabeth because I have already devised her portion my (intention ?) is in sharinge ye herfors to devide them equally amongst them.

Item I give unto my Daughters Jean, Hanna & Ann each of them a ffeatherbed boulster Rugg & a pair of sheets and each of them an Iron pott & each of them three pewter dishes.

Item I give & bequeath all ye rest of my Estate of moveables to my lovinge wife Elizabeth Stokely or to her disposinge.

Lastly I doo make my wife Elizabeth Stoaky William Custis & Edward Roball my sole Executors of this my last will & testament & Desire them to see ye said observed accordingly. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand this 3d day of February 1670.

Signed in presence of us
Wm. Custis
Thomas Bagwell

JOHN STOCKLY

Havinge already given my 3 sonns their shares of cowes & chattel that is to say William Woodman & John they are to have noe share at my decease as aforesaid of cowes only of mares and Land they are to have their one shares as aforesaid Except one Neck of Land which lyes to ye northward of Christopher Hanleyes plantation which I give & bequeath to my wife to bee wholly at her Disposinge either to sell or doe what shee pleases with.

This at a (not decipherable) of this my will I doo ordain & subscribe to this 9th day of April 1673.

JOHN STOCKELY

The 18th of August 1673 this the last will & testament of John Stockly dec'd was proved in open court by the corporall oathes of Messrs. Wm. Custis & Thomas Bagwell & allowed of & ordered to bee Recorded.

Recorded ye 25th August 1673.

Test. Dan. Neech, Dep. Co. Clk
Co. Northampton

.....

Land bequeathed was under jurisdiction of Northampton County then, but is now located in present Accomack County, Virginia, (Patent Map Tract A-140). Daniel Neech (Deputy Court Clerk when this will was in probate) served later as Clerk of Court for the period 1674 to 1703. (The Author)

Will written May 20, 1681
Probated June 17, 1687

LAST WILL & TESTAMENT
THOMAS CARY

In the name of God Amen I Thomas Cary offf Great Mony in the County of Sumersett and province of Maryland Planter being in good health of body & of sound & perfect mind & memory praise be therefore given to Almighty God doe make & ordaine this my present Last Will & Testament in manner & form following, that is to say

First & principally I comend my soule into the hands of Almighty God hopeing through the merits death & passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to have full & free pardon of forgiveness of all my sins & to inherit everlasting life, and my body I comend it to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named and touching the disposition of all such temporall Estate as it hath pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me I give & dispose thereof as followeth. -

First, I will that my debts and funerall charges shall be paid & discharged.
Imprimis - I give unto my son Richard Cary one hundred pounds of tobacco. -
Item, I give unto my son Edward Cary one Cow yearling. -
Item, I give unto my son Thomas Cary after ye decease of my wife Jane Cary three hundred acres of Land called by the name of Carie's Adventure. -
Item, I give unto my son John Cary a Cow. -
Item, I give unto my son William Cary & my aforsd. son John Cary one hundred & fifty acres of Land to equally divided between them called by the name of Waterford.
Item, I give unto my daughter Sarah Cary & Mary Cary one Iron gray mare & her increase. -
Item, I give unto my son Samuell Cary one cow. -

All the rest & residue of my personall Estate goods & cattle whatsoever I doe give & bequeath unto

my loving wife Jane Cary and likewise all my children untill they be of the age of one & twenty & her to be my full & sole Executor of this my last Will & Testament. And I doe hereby disannell & revoke & make void all forgoing Will and testaments by me heretofore made. In witness whereof I the said Thomas Cary to this my last Will & testament set my hand & seale this twentieth day of May one thousand six hundred & Eighty one. -

THOMAS C. CARY (Sealed)

Signed Sealed & delivered in the presence of us.)

Dom. Copinger)
John P. Peirce) Maryland June ye 17th 1687
his marke) Sumersett Countye.

This within written Will was proved by the within mentioned Dom. Copinger before me appointed by Commission.

Wm. Brereton (Sealed)

John Peirce ye other witness out of the Province. -

Fifty acres of Land in the Forrest divided between Wm. Cary and Sarah Cary, he that dyes first the other shall have itt.

TOMES CARY

Written December 18, 1693 LAST WILL & TESTAMENT
Probated May 19, 1694 THOMAS CLIFTON (II)

In the name of God Amen. December 18th '93

The last will and testament of Thomas Clifton of the County of Somersett and province of Maryland Cordwainer who being in his perfect memory and sences but very weak in Body and Calling to mind the shortness and uncertainty of this Life is willing to Settle and put to Rights the small Estate God almighty hath bestowed upon him -

First place bequeathing his soul into the hands of his Gracious and Ever Blessed Redeemer Jesus Christ and in the next place my body to be buried in Christian Like manner at the Discretion of my Executor after mentioned --

Imprimis I do will and bequeath to my Son Thomas Clifton (III) all and whole that plantacon I do live on being Two hundred acres of Land also one hundred acres more joining on the said plantation called by the name Hoyhill as is exprest in the pattent to him and his heirs for Ever, but if the said Thomas shall die without issue of his oien body then the said land shall be equally divided betweeen his two sisters Tamasine Clifton and Grace Clifton also I bequeath to my son Thomas Clifton to be paid next Spring ensuing these presents

Item I will and bequeath to my son Thomas Clifton and Tamasine Clifton and Grace Clifton two mares with their increase to be equally divided between the three children--only the first colts to be for the proper use of William Dover, his mother thinking first.

Item I will and bequeath to my daughter Tamasine Clifton one cow to be paid next spring after the date of these presents -

Item I will and bequeath to my daughter Grace Clifton one cow to be paid after the date of these presents -

Item I will and bequeath to my daughter Francis twelve pence.

Item I will and bequeath to my Dear wife Hannah Clifton twelve head of cattle. I also bequeath to my dear Wife one hundred acres of land called by the name Crow land being one island to be wholly and solly at her disposing. Also I will and bequeath if my Dear wife should dye that my son Thomas Clifton shall be left to the care of John Pope of the County and province above mentioned till he comes to the twentieth year of age, also I will and bequeath my dear wife to be my Sole Executrix that is to receive all Debts due to me and to pay all due by me.

Also I bequeath to my Dear wife one male or female of the increase of the two mares left to the three children to be at whole disposing.

THOMAS CLIFTON (Seal)
Mark

Signed Sealed in the
presence of - -
John Pope)
Peter Lowder) Under the foregoing will was subscribed thus (viz.)
William Davis)

Memorandum that this being the 19th day of May 1694 came John Pope, Peter Lowder and William Davis before me in their proper persons and made oath that they see the Testator Thomas Clifton sign and seal the above written Deed and Declared to be his last will and testament.

Witness my hand. Samuel Hopkins, Deputy Com.

Written May 20, 1710
Probated aft. Sept. 12, 1713

Last Will & Testament
WOODMAN STOCKLEY, (I)

In the Name of God Amen I Woodman Stockley of the County Sumorsett in the Province of Maryland being aged sick and weak in Body of perfect Sence and Memory praised be to Allmighty God, and calling to mind the frailty of Human fflesh, and not knowing how soon the thread of my Life may be wound up, have thought fitt to make this my last Will and Testament, makeing void and null all former wills Deeds of Gifts Dowry's whatsoever and do make & ordaine and costitute this my last will and testament: -

First, I bequeath my soul unto Allmighty God from whence it had its trusting and Relying onely in the merrits and Passion of Jesus Christ for Salvation, next I bequeath my Body to the Earth to be Decently Buried at the Discretion of my Executrix hereafter mentioned and as for my worldly Estate which God hath blessed, I give as followeth.

Item, I give & Bequeath unto Eldest Son Woodman Stockley one hundred and fifty acres of land called Bradford hall being his now dwelling Plantation lying and being in Susex County and in Angola with all houses orchard fencings and all the rights & privileges thereunto belonging to him and his heirs for ever; But if he should depart this life without issue, then the aforesaid land to be his Brothers, viz. Joseph, Benjamin, Oliver Stockley to them and their Heirs for Ever.

Item I give and Bequeath unto my son Woodman Stockley as a token of my Love two pewter plates to him and his heirs for Ever.

Item I give and Bequeath to my three sons, Joseph Stockley, Benjamin Stockley and Oliver Stockley, three hundred acres of Land being part of a tract of five hundred acres of Land called Fenwick's

Choice Lying on the sea bound side of Cedar Neck to be divided amongst themselves if they can agree, the aforesaid land I give unto my three sons, Joseph, Benjamin and Oliver Stockley with all the right and privileges thereunto belonging to them and their s for ever; My son Joseph Stockley to have his first Choice and Benjamin Stockley the Second Choice and Oliver Stockley Last.

Item I give unto my son Joseph Stockley my gun, I give unto my son Benjamin Stockley, one gun and Oliver one gun, to be their and theirs for ever and each of them a Cow and calf when they come of age to be theirs and their heirs for ever with there future Encreas. My will is that my three sons, Joseph, Benjamin and Oliver Stockley, shall be free and for themselves when they shall come to the age of eighteen years old.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Elizabeth Stockley my chest and one pott two ewes and there increase and one pewter Dish and four plates and three head of cattle and a two year old heifer and one yearling heifer for a mare now in her possession to be her and her heirs for ever with all there Increase.

Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Temperance Stockley two ewes to be possessed at my decease with all their future Increase to be her heirs for Ever.

Item I give and Bequeath to my loving friend Jacob Morris two hundred acres of Land at the head of these Land I bought of Mr. Fenwick binding (bounding) on Cedar Neck Creek according to the several courses where he now lives. I give the above mentioned 200 acres of land to the above said Jacob Morris and to his heirs and assigns for ever the Land is called Fenwick's Choyce.

Will of WOODMAN STOCKLEY, (I) Continued

Item I give to my son Joseph Stockley one horse colt and I give unto my son Benjamin Stockley the first colt that my mare Bald face bringeth. The second colt to my son Oliver Stockley after she hath had these colts aforesaid then the Mare is to be my Daughter Temperance Stockley with all future Increase and her heirs forever.

Last I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Jane all my personal Estate not here mentioned to her and her for ever and I do appoint her my Lawfull Executrix to pay all my just debts and to receive what is Due unto me and to act and every Lawful as she (sees) fitt. I do appoint my son Woodman Stockley, my cousin Thomas Stockley to be trustees to divide the aforesaid 300 acres of Land among my three sons, Joseph and Benjamin and Oliver Stockley and as they shall determine my will that shall stand in for the Land is to be divided amongst my three sons when Joseph Stockley come of age qualified for possessing of Land and this is my will and no otherwise and I doo appoint this my Last will and Testament as wittness my hand and seal this 20d Day of May anno 1710.

WOODMAN STOCKLEY

Witn.

Comfort Morris
(her mark)
Woodman Stockley, Jr.
John Stockley
Mary Evans (her mark)

On the Back side of the aforegoing will was thus Endorst.
Memorandum that this day, viz, ye 12th Day of September 1713 came before me Rhoda Stockley, John Stockley & George West in their proper persons and made oath upon the Holy Evangelist that they saw the within Testator declare & sign the within Instrument as his last will & Testament and that he published, pronounced & declared the same so to be at the time of his Soe doing he was of sound and perfect mind and memory to the best of their knowledge, as witness my hand the day and year before written.

Sam. Hopkins Dep. Com.

Page 373.

Written Sept. 15, 1723 — Last Will & Testament

JOHN CARY

September the 15th 1723/ In the name of God Amen I John Carey of Sussex County being sick and weak in body but of perfect Sence and memory thanks be to God for it but calling to mind the Frailty of mankind the uncertainty of Life and the most Certainty of death and that all Flesh must yeald when it shall Please God to call I do therefore make ordain this my Last will and Testament in manner and form following -

First I Give and bequeath my Soul to Almighty God and my body to the Earth to be buried in decent Order at the discreation of my Executor here after mentioned

Item First I Give and bequeath to my Son Samuel Carey the plantation whereon I now live Containing Two Hundred acres of Land to him and his Heirs forever.

Item I Give and bequeath to my Son Thomas Cary my water well (wheel) and One Hundred Acres of Land thereunto belonging to him and his Heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath unto my Son William Cary One Hundred Acres of Land in Angola Neck to him and his Heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter Mary Cary my Negro woman and to be possessed with her at day of her mothers marrage or her mothers death.

Item I Give and bequeath all the Remainder part of my Estate to my dear and well beloved wife Bridget Cary. Lastly I doe Constitute and appoint my well beloved wife Bridget Cary my Sole Executor of this my Last will and Testament in Witness hereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seal in the presence of:

Phil Askie
Abraham Inloss
Ebenezer (his mark) Jones

JOHN his mark CARY (SEAL)

Last Will & Testament
ROBERT "Spencer" BURTON

Written Sept. 16, 1724
Probated Oct. 16, 1725

In the Name of God Amen the 16th day of September in the year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Twenty and Four I Robert Burton of County of Sussex upon Delaware yeoman being very sick and weak in body of perfect mind and memory praised by God for the Same and calling to mind the uncertainty of this mortal Life it being appointed for all men Once to die do make and Ordain this my Last will and Testament in following manner (viz) and principally I Recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God that Gave it and my body to the Earth from whence it came to be buried in a decent manner at the Discreation of my Executrixs hereafter mentioned in Sure and Certain hopes of the Resurrection in and Through the merritts of my Lord and Savious Jesus Christ and as to such worldly Estate as it hath pleased God in this Life to bestow on mee undeservedly, after my Just and Lawfull Debts are paid I Give and bequeath in manner and form Following.

Imps. I Give and bequeath unto my True and Loving wife Comfort Burton the bed and furniture she now lies on and also her rideing mare called Chance and her saddle to be Quietly Enjoyed by her forever.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto my well beloved son William Burton and to his Heirs forever, the plantation and Tract of land whereon I now dwell containing by Estimation five hundred and fifty acres with all the houses, edifices Orchards meadows woods underwoods Heriditaments and appurtinances thereunto belonging or appertaining but notwithstanding it is my will that my Loving wife Comfort Burton shall have possession of the aforesaid plantation and all and Singular the primisses without molestation During Such Times as She shall Continue a widwo and no Longer.

Page 375.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto my Two Grandsons Robert Burton and Joseph Burton sons of my son Robert Burton, deceased, to them and their Heirs forever all that Tract of Land and plantation with the appurtinances thereunto belonging Situate lying and being at the bottom of Angola Neck and to be divided between them as their father hath willed it in his Last will and Testament.

Item. I will and bequeath unto my five Grandchildren of Robert Burton a Third part of my stock of cattle now running in and on the plantation in Angola Neck to be Equally Divided among the said Children (viz) Catherine, Elizabeth, Comfort, Samuel and Sarah Burton.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Grandson Thomas Bagwell and to his Heirs or assigns forever all and singular that Land and marsh with the appurtinances which I purchased from his Father Francis Bagwell Lying and being in Long Neck together with the Land I formerly confirmed to him by deed of Gift which may appear always but if the said Thomas Bagwell should dye without Lawfull Heirs of his body then the aforementioned Land and primises to fall to Joseph Burton, son of Joseph Burton and Robert Prettyman son of Robert Prettyman to them and their Heirs to be Equally divided Quantity and Quality notwithstanding my will is that my Loving wife shall have Quiet possession of this Land and premises till the said Bagwell shall arrive to the age of Twenty and One years and then he to Quietly Enjoy the Land and Marsh and appurtinances onely then my will is that my said wife Comfort Burton may with the said Bagwell have Quiet previledge of the said marsh During her Widowhood.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto my aforesaid wife Comfort Burton the use of all my negroes slaves to be under Command during her widowhood but not at the day of her marriage or death then my will and meaning is that my said negroes slaves to be Equally Divided between my aforesaid son William Burton and my five Daughters (viz) Sarah, Elizabeth, Anne, Patience and Comfort them and their heirs which that is to say Theirs they have by their first Husbands (viz) Children to be Quietly Enjoyed and possessed by them forever.

Will of ROBERT "Spencer" BURTON - Continued

Item. I Give and bequeath unto Elenor Letherberry and to her Heirs a three year old mare her and her increase and also the Linnen wheel she spins on to be Enjoyed by her and her heirs forever.

Item I will and bequeath to my Grandson William Burton son of Joseph Burton to him and his Heirs forever a Gun known by the name of Petty.

Item. I will and bequeath unto my Grandson Joseph Burton son of Joseph Burton to him and his Heirs forever five pounds.

Item. I will and desire that all that Tract of Land and premisses belonging thereunto and Containing Estimation Eleven Hundred Acres being the Same Land I some Time sence purchased from Thomas Bedwell be vallued by two honest men and to be reckoned in my personal Estate to be distributed as hereafter mentioned.

Item. I will and bequeath that all the rest and residue of personall estate of what nature or kind soever, it being in this Government or elsewhere (Together with the aforesaid Land valued as before mentioned, to be equally divided into Seven parts whereof Three parts are to be taken and Distributed as hereafter mentioned, the other four remaining parts to be equally divided between my loving wife Comfort Burton and my three Daughters Sarah, Anne and Patience them and their Heirs forever.

Item. I will and desire that the One part of those Three parts taken out of my personal Estate to be Equally Divided between my nine children of Daughter Mary Waples, deceased, Once the wife of William Waples.

Item. I will and desire that another of those three parts before mentioned may be disposed of and divided as followeth (viz) that the half of the said part may be give unto my Daughter Elizabeth Prettyman wife of William Prettyman the other half part to be equally divided between her four youngest children she had by her former Husband Joseph Burton to them and their Heirs forever. (viz) Catherine, Cornelius, Jacob and Joseph Burton.

Item. I will and desire the Third and Last part of those Three parts before mentioned may be disposed and divided as Followeth (viz) that the half part of the said part may be given unto my daughter Comfort Walker or her heirs, the other half part to be Equally divided between her Two childred she had by her first Husband Thomas Prettyman to them and their Heirs forever.

Item. My will and desire is that John Rhodes and Richard Hinman may be Overssers of this my Last will and Testament desiring and willing they may also see my Estate divided among them as my will Testifies without bringing to appraisement.

And Lastly I do hereby Ordain Constitute and appoint my aforesaid wife Comfort Burton and my Three Daughters Sarah Prettyman, Anne Burton and Patience to be Executrixs of this my Last will and Testament Revoking and all other and former wills by me heretofore made declaring this and no other to be my Last will and Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seal the day and year above and first written.

ROBERT R. BURTON (Seal)

Signed Sealed Published Pronounced and
Declared by the said Robert Burton Senr. to
be his Last will and Testament in presence of us
Job Barker (his mark)
Oliver Stockley
Thomas Leatherbury

Written Oct. 2, 1744 Last Will & Testament

WILLIAM WAPLES

In the Name of God Amen the Second day of October in the year of Our Lord one Thousand Seven Hundred and forty four I William Waples of the County of Sussex upon Delaware, being now well Stricken in years but of sound mind and memory Thanks be Given to Almighty God for the same and calling to mind the Mortality of my body, Knowing that it is appointed for all flesh Once to Dye do make and Ordain this to be my Last will and Testament in manner and form following.

First and principally I Recommend my soul to the hands of Almighty God who gave it and my body to the Earth to be buryed in a Decent and Christian Like manner at the Discreation of my Executors I will that all my Just debts be fully paid and Discharged by my Executor.

Imprs, I give bequeath and Demise to my Eldest son Peter Waples Three Hundred and forty Eight acres of Land it being the part the which I bought of Richard Poultney and part of the Tract whereon I now dwell (called Batchellors Lott) and that part of the said Tract Binding (bounding) on the Indian River to be divided by a Line from the Easternmost side line of the aforesaid Tract of Land untill it Intersect with the Westermost Side Line Also my cain (cane) to be holden of him my said Eldest son Peter Waples and of his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my Second Son Paul Waples Three Hundred Acres of Land itt being the Residue of the aforesaid Tract of Land called Batchellors Lott on which he now dwelleth together with all the priviledges thereunto belonging to be holden of him my said Second Son Paul Waples and of his Heirs and assigns forever .

Item, I give and bequeath to my Third son Thomas Waples my Riding Horse Saddle and Bridle to be possest by him at my decease and to be holden of him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my fourth Son Burton Waples Two acres of Land whereon he now Lives beginning at the corner Red Oak binding (bounding) on Askie Tract running from Thence North west forty perches for Breadth Eight perches containing Two acres and to be holden of him my said son Burton Waples his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my youngest son William Waples One Hundred Acres of Land more or less on which there is a plantation that John Hall Once Lived on Also One Hundred Acres of Land lying near the Land of William Prettymans the which I bought of Samuel Johnson, also one feather bed and furniture one cow and calf the aforesaid Two Tracts of Land goods and chattles to be holden of my said son William Waples (II) his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my Two Sons Paul Waples and Thomas Waples all my wearing apparel to be Equally divided between them and to be holden of them forever.

Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Carey five pounds to be paid her by my Executors at my decease and to be holden of her and her Heirs forever.

Item, I will that all the rest and Residue of my Estate not heretofore mentioned or already given be Equally Divided amongst my children (that is to say) Paul Waples Thomas Waples and Burton Waples and Mary Dirixson (Derrickson) I also will and Order that my son Peter Waples to have half an Equall

Will of WILLIAM WAPLES - Continued

shear with my four mentioned Children which I give and bequeath to him and them to be holden of him and them and his and their heirs forever.

Lastly I do ordain my wife my sons and Daughters (To wit) Peter Waples, Paul Waples, Thomas Waples, and Burton Waples, and my wife Margaret Waples and Daughter Mary Dirixson my Executors and Executrix of this my Last will and Testament making void and null all other wills, and Testaments heretofore by me made or ordered Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my Last will and Testament.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seal the day and year above written.

WILLIAM His X Mark WAPLES

Signed Sealed Published & Pronounced
by the above named Waples to be his
Last Will & Testament in presence of us

William Evans

Joseph Carter

Bevan His X Mark Morris

Written Aug. 19, 1748

Last Will & Testament
WOODMAN STOCKLEY, (II)

In the Name of God Amen the Nineteenth day of August in the year of Our Lord God One Thousand Seven Hundred forty Eight I Woodman Stockley Esqr being weak in body but of sound mind & memory Calling to mind the uncertainty of Life, and that it is appointed for all men to die do make this my Last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say

First, I Bequeath my soul to Almighty God who gave it me and my body to the dust to be buried in a Christian Like and Decent manner at the decreation of my Executors hereafter mentioned and as for what worldly Goods it hath pleased God to bestow on me far beyond my Merret I give bequeath and dispose in Manner and form following viz -

First, I give and bequeath to my son Cornelious Stockley the dwelling plantation whereon I now Live to him the said Cornelious his Heirs and assigns forever provided never the less that my Loving wife Mary Stockley shall possess and Enjoy my said now Dwelling plantation during her natural Life, and my will and pleasure is that if said son Cornelious shall die before he arrive to Twenty One years of age and have no Lawfull Issue then and in such case I give and bequeath my said Dwelling plantation unto Woodman Joseph Comfort Mary and Elizabeth Stockley to be Equally divided amongst them and their Several representatives in Equal Degree.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Mary Stockley my mill and Eighty Two acres of Land whereon the said Mill Stands to her the said Mary her Heirs & assigns forever And my will and pleasure is that the said (Mary) shall Inherit the same at the age of Twenty One years or at the day of Marrage which shall first happen but if my said Daughter Mary shall die before she arrive to Twenty One years of age

Will of WOODMAN STOCKLEY, (II), Continued -

or not having Issue then I bequeath the said mill and plantation to my Daughter Elizabeth Stockley her Heirs and assigns forever the said Elizabeth to be possessed of same at the age of Twenty One years or the day of marrage which shall first happen.

Item, I give to my Daughter Comfort Waples a Negro Girl named Hannah to her her Heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give to my said Daughter Comfort Ten pounds Current money of this Government to be paid her immediately after my decease by my Executors hereafter mentioned.

Item, I give to my son Joseph Stockley Twenty pounds like money to be paid as afsd.

Item, I give to my son Woodman Stockley (III) Ten pounds like money to be paid as afsd.

Item, I give to my Two Sons Woodman (III) and Joseph all my wearing cloaths to be Equally divided between them by their Two uncles Benjaman and Joshua Stockley.

Item, I give to my son Woodman (III) all my right Title and Intrest to my Lands in Virginia to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give to my son Cornelious my best gun.

Item, I give to my son Joseph Two other guns.

Item, I give to my daughter my Riding mare Item I give my Daughter Elizabeth my Bay young Mare.

Item, I give to my son Cornelious a Gray Horse.

Item, I give to Colston Bains a Bay horse Colt belonging to a Bay mare branded "W S".

Item, I give to my daughter Elizabeth a Negro Child Named Jeany.

Signed Sealed published & declared to be the Last will and Testament of Woodman Stockley Esqr. in presence of

Benjn. Stockley
Deodt. Woodbridge
Alex. Learmouth

This Codicil annexed to my Testament and Last will this nineteenth day of August Seventeen Hundred forty eight where as in the said Testament & Last Will I neglect to give the Tract of Land my Son Joseph now lives on I do therefore give and bequeath unto my said son Joseph Stockley his Heirs & assigns the plantation whereon he now Lives and do hereby this my Codicil Ratify & confirm.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto affixed my hand and seal the day and year afsd.

WOODMAN STOCKLEY (Seal)

Signed Seald published and Declared as a Codicil annexed to the Testament and Last will of Woodman Stockley Esqr. in presence of

Benjn. Stockley
Deodt Woodbridge
Alexr. Learmouth

Page 384.

Written Jan. 21, 1754

LAST WILL & TESTAMENT
SAMUEL CARY (I)

In the Name of God Amen the Twenty first day of January in the year of our Lord Seventeen Hundred and Fifty Four I Samuel Carey of the County of Sussex being weak in body but of perfect mind and memory Thanks be given unto God therefore calling unto mind the Mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men Once to Die do make and Ordain this my Last will and Testament that is to Say,

Principally and first of all I give and Recommend my Soul into the hands of Almight God that gave it and my Body I Recommend to the Earth to be Buried in Decent Christian Burial at the Discreation of my Executors Nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the Same again by the mighty power of God and as Touching Such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life with I give demise (devise) and Dispose of the Same in the Following manner and form--

First my desire is that my Just Debts and Funeral Charges should be first Discharged.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Four Sons Named William Joseph Samuel and Eli all that Quantety or parcell of Land whereon I now Dwell and Adjoining thereto containing about Five Hundred Acres and Laid Out, Only my will and Desire is that my Eldest Son William shall have the plantation part with Houses---Orchards and Fencings and the Appurtenances thereto belonging in his Devident part or moiety but provided any of these my Four Sons Should Dye without Issue that then my Desire is that the Surviving Partys Should Equally Enjoy his or their parts and to Holden by them my above mentioned Four Sons their Heirs and Assigns forever ---

Page 385.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Ann One feather bed and Furniture also four puter supe Dishes and Six puter Supe plates Also one blacke Trunk and three Chairs also Two Cows and Two Calves to be paid her by my Executors when she shall arrive to the Age of Sixteen also I give and bequeath unto my aforesaid Daughter Ann One negro man named Cuff but not to be possessed by her During her mothers widowhood her mother having the use of her so Long as She Shall Live my widow but provided she shall marry or Dye that then my will is that my Daughter Ann Shall possess and hold the aforesaid Negro to her and her Lawful Issue forever---

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my well beloved four Sons William, Joseph Samuel and Eli the rest and residue of my Estate real and personal not before given to be Equally Divided amongst my aforesaid Four Sons and to be holden of them their Heirs & Asigns forever---

Lastly I Constitute and Appoint my beloved Son William my only and Sole Executor of this my Last will and Testament revoking all other former wills by me made before this reatifying and confirming this and no other to be my Last will and Testament.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seal the Day and year above Written---

SAMUEL CAREY (Seal)

Signed Sealed Published pronounced
& Declared by the above Samuel Carey
as his last Will & Testament in presence
of us Witnesses

Joseph Carter Senr.

Benjamin Carter

Joseph Carter

Written Apr. 6, 1758 LAST WILL & TESTAMENT

ESTER CARY (Widow of Samuel Cary I)

In the Name of God Amen the Sixth day of April in the year of Our Lord Seventeen Hundred and Fifty Eight I Easter Cary Widow of the County of Sussex being weak in Body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God, therefore Calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men Once to Die do make and Ordain this my Last will and Testament that is to say

Principally and first of all I give and recommend my Soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it and my body I Recommend to the Earth to be Buried in a Decent Christian burial at the Discreation of my Executor Nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall Receive the Same again by the mighty and power of God and as Touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath please God to bless me in this life I give demise (devise) and Dispose of the Same in the following manner and Form

First my Desire is that my Just Debts and funeral Charges Should be first discharged--

Item I Give and bequeath unto my Son William Cary One Square Black walnut Table also one Pewter Dish of midling Size Also One Ewe and Lamb to him and his Heirs forever---

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Son Joseph Cary One feather Bed and furniture, Also One Iron Pott of Twelve Gallons Size, also Two Pewter Dishes of Midling Size, also Two young Heffers the One of Three the other of Two years Old, also one Ewe and Lamb to be paid to him at the Age of Twenty One years, or day of Marrage by my Executors to him and his Heirs forever---

Item I Give and bequeath unto my Son Samuel Cary (II) One feather Bed and furniture, Also one Iron pot of Eight Gallons Size, also one Chest which is in the House with Iron Catches, also Two Pewter Dishes One Midling the other Small, also one Cow and Calf, also one Ewe and Lamb to be paid him at the Age of Twenty One years or day of Marrage by my Executor to him and his Heirs forever.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Son Eli Cary one feather Bed and furniture also One Iron Pott, also One Chest which is in the House Iron bound at the Corners, also Two Pewter Dishes One midling the other small, Also one Cow and yearling, Also one Ewe and Lamb to be paid to him at the Age of Twenty One years or Day of Marrage by my Executor to him and his Heirs forever---

Item I Give and bequeath unto my Daughter Ann Cary my Riding Mare and Saddle, also one Iron Pott which was her fathers of about five Gallons, also one frying pan, also one Linning wheel, also my wearing Cloaths or apparrell, also Two Ewe and Lambs, also Two Gold Rings and one pare of Silver Buttons to be paid or Delivered to her at the Age of Sixteen years or Day or Marrage by mu Executor to her and her Heirs forever---

I Give and bequeath unto my well beloved Sons William Cary Joseph Carey Samuel Cary and Eli Cary the rest and residue of my Estate Real and personal Not before given to be Equally divided amongst my aforesaid four Sons and to be holden of them their Heirs and Assigns forever---

Lastly I Constitute and appoint my beloved friend Burton Vaples of Said County my Onely and Sole Executor of this my Last will and Testament Revoking all other former wills by me made before this

Will of ESTER CARY- Continued

Ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my Last will and Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seal the day and year above written---

ESTER Her F. Mark CARY

Signed Sealed Published Pronounced and Delivered by
the above Ester Cary as her Last Will & Testament
in Presence of us Witnesses

Cornelius Kollock
Thomas Cary
William Cary

Written Oct. 29, 1783
Probated Nov. 2, 1785

LAST WILL & TESTAMENT
THOMAS CLIFTON (IV)

In the name of god amen, the twenty ninth day of October in the year of 1783, I Thomas Clifton of Kent County in the Dilaware state of America being very sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to god therefore calling to mind the mortality of my body knowing that it is appointed once for all men to dye do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say principally and first of all

I give and recommend my soule in to the Hands of God that gave it and my body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in a Christian like and decent manor at the discretion of my executor nothing doubting but at the general Resection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of god and as tuching such worldly estate whereas with it hath pleased god to bless me with in this life I give and demise (devise) and dispose of the same in the following manner and form as follows.

Item I give and bequeath unto my eldest son Richard Clifton one negro woman named Jean and fifty acres of land with the plantation *wheare on he did live* on the north west End of a tract of land called Addition to Boyces Venter and five pounds to be paid to him out of my Estate *if ever he comes for it, if not to his son Ezaih Clifton* and his heirs for ever *if either of them comes heare again* if not it void and for them to inherit no more of my estate for ever. (Italics and underlining by the author.)

Item I give and bequeath unto my second son Thomas Clifton one Hundred acres of land wheare on he now lives called and known by the name of Addition to Boyces Venter with a small grove by the Plyman swomp between his land and a tract that was John Hills called Naborn1y Piness of 10 acres and likewise one negroe man called Esex in his possession now to him and his heirs for ever and to Inherit it no more of my estate for ever but what he has had all redy.

Will of Thomas Clifton (IV) - Continued

Item I give and bequeath un to my third son Ezekiel Clifton one negro man Called Jem that he carried away with him and what other goods he has received and to inherit no more of my estate.

Item I give and bequeath un to my forth son Daniell Clifton part of a tract of land called and known by the name of Boyces Venter wheare on he now dwells that is to say what is within his fencing as it stands now and to have more on the main road than 2 perches per the straight acrose the tract called Boyces Venter and acrose a new tract that joyns it and likewise the one half of that new tract of land that lies betwext him and Shadrick Cliftons tract that is to say the same distance from the main road that is 20 perches and one on the east side of the main rode that heads from Marshahope Bridge to the new corf (?) and likewise one negro boy called Donch to him and his heirs for ever and to inherit no more of my estate.

Item I give and bequeath to my fifth son Shadrick Clifton one hundred and eighteen acres of land wheare on he now dwells that is what is on the east side of the main rode that leads to Marshahope Bridge and likewise part of a new tract that he has with in his fence between him and Daniell Cliftons plantation and likewise thirty pounds out of my estate to be paid by my executor and to in herit no more of my estate for ever more (turn over other side.)

Item I give and bequeath unto my sixth son Matthew Clifton forty one acres of land called Ventare where he now dwells and likewise the half of a tract of land containing two hundred and twenty four acres and eight tenths of an acre with a chopance (?) at 6 percent for (illegible) May 20, 1766, and likewise thirty pounds 16 sh to be paid to him out of my estate with what he has received all ready to inherit no more of my estate.

I give and bequeath unto my Eldest daughter Betty Burriss one negro woman called Lettis with what she has received all ready and to inherit no more of my estate for ever.

Item I give and bequeath unto my second daughter Ann Anderson one malatto woman called Jean and what other goods she has possession to inherit no more of my estate for ever.

Item I give and bequeath unto my third daughter Mary Mills one molata woman called Brigett with the other things that she has received all ready and 3 cows and calfs and 2 cow and a heafer she has had all ready and to inherit no more of my estate.

Item I give and bequeath un to my forth daughter Benitha Morgan one negro woman called Luce with what other things she has received all ready as a cow and calf and a feather bead and furniture she has received and is not inherit no more of my estate for ever.

Item I give and bequeath unto my fifth daughter Phebe Cole one negro woman called Rozz (?) and one cow and calf and to inherit no more of my estate.

Item I give and bequeath un to my young son Clemment Clifton one negro boy called Will and likewise one negro gal called Bethapa (Bathsheba ?) and one feather bead and furniture and bead stit and one cow and 2 calf and two sows and pigs and two Ewes to lamb and one puter dish and bason and three puter plates and one iron pot and one chist and two chairs and one mare called Done and my tools (trade) and two years schooling and it to be paid out of my estate and likewise sixty eight acres of land with a plantation on it called Cliftons Chance and a tract of land of one hundred and thirty four acres (illegible) of Arthur Hill's 134-4/10 of acre purchased Nov. 16, 1750 in a warranty (?) deed from Hill and his wife all this with in a (illegible) times I give and bequeath unto my youngest son Clemment Clifton to him and his heirs of his body for ever.

Will of THOMAS CLIFTON (IV) - Continued

Item I give and bequeath unto my housekeeper Mary Morgan one feather bead and furnature and one cow and calf and five head of year old hoggs and one chist and one puter dish small and 2 spoons.

Item I give and bequeath un to my gran children Esaiah Clifton and Seala (Celia ?) Clifton each of them a two year ould heafer a peace *if ever he comes back again* and one young sow to Esaih Clifton and to inherit no more of my Estate. (Turn over to the other side) (Italics and underlining by the author.)

Item I give and bequeath unto my seventh son Nathan Clifton my dwelling plantation with part of the tract of land called Boyces Old Venture from the beginning read oak standing on the north side of my dwelling plantation and then to run tracking 12 perches on the main rode that leads to Marshahope Bridge and to wards my son Daniell Cliftons plantation and like wise part of a new tract of land that lies betwext daniell Cliftons and Shadrick Cliftons land the same course and distance over the main rode and likewise 50 acres of land called Addition to Boyces Adventur from the bounded white oake that stands near the read oak bounded tree of Boyces Adventur and likewise part of a tract of land beginning at a marked stake standing in my horse field cald () and about 40 perches from the read oak bounded tree of Boyces Adventer and then runs into my meadow at the mouth of my lane and then to the bounded tree at Cliftons Chance and then to the main road and then with Shadricks line at the Crick and likewise the one half of a tract of land containing two hundred and twenty four and 8/10 of an acre beginning at the bounded tree of Boyces Adventer land surveyed May of 29 1766 some (?) may call that is to say Nathan Cliftons half of this 224 acres and 8/10 of an acre to begin at a bounded tree at Boyces Adventur and then to run joyning his own land as far as it reaches for one half all this land an house mentioned I give and bequeath unto my son Nathan Clifton to him and his heirs for ever and likewise one negro woman called Titus and one negro man called Jacob and one negro woman called Moriah to him and his heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath un to my son Nathan Clifton whom I likewise constitute make and ordain my soule Executor of this my last will and testament and I do here by utterly disavow revoke and disanull all and every other form testament wills legacies and bequeaths ever executed by me in any ways before named wills and bequeaths and do (illegible) hereby confirming this and no other to being my last will and testament and further I give and bequeath unto my son Nathan Clifton all my movable estate and my household goods that is not allready willed and bequeathed and for him to support a (illegible) (illegible) for should if any of the Rawleys shall sue for it a going to pay it to (illegible) to my son Clemment Clifton in witness whear of I have heare to set my hand and seal the day and year above mentioned signed sealed and pronounced declared by the said Thomas Clifton as his last will and testament in the presence of us the subscribing witnesses.

Daniel Moriss, Sen.
Robert Moriss
Brinkley Morris
Mary Morris

THOMAS CLIFTON (Seal 1783)
(Duty paid)

The last will and testement of Thomas Clifton made in ye year of our lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty three.

Proved by oath Daniel Morris and Brinkley Morris Nov. 2, 1785.

Written Dec. 11, 1797 Last Will & Testament Page 394.
Probated Jan. 3, 1798 ELY BARKER (1st Husband of Patience Cary)

In the name of God, Amen, I Eley Barker of Sussex County Delaware State, being of sound memmory blessed be God do this eleventh day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven make this and Publish this my Last will and testament in manner following, that is to say

First, I give to my deare wife Pashance (Patience) Barker all my land and tenements whatsoever whereof I shall die seized in Possession of reversion of during her hold widowhood and in case she shood Die or intermarry before any of my children should come to the age of fourteen years old then my desire is that Edmon Pottet should take the hole in his possession in order to cultivate and take care until some of my children should arrive to the age of fourteen years as well my desire is that my wife Pashance Barker should not charge nor bring nor have brought in any amount for the raising or maintaining of any of my children in During the hole time of her widowhood. Now in case my children should all die without lawful isshew then I desire one third of my hole Estat should fall to my wife and the other two thirds to my next heir in Blood by my father's side.

And I make and ordain my wife Pashance Barker sole Executor of this my last will and testament in trust for the intent and Purpose in this will contained in witness whereof I the said Eley Barker have to this my last will and testament set my hand and seal this Day and year above written. Signed and sealed and delivered by the said Eley Barker and for his last will and testament in the presence of who were present at signing and sealing these

ELEY X BARKER

Bagwell Barker
Edward Hall
Nehemiah Coffan

Page 395.

Recorded January 3, 1798

Sussex County
Memorandum the 3d day of January 1798 Before me Phillip Kollock, Register, appointed for the Probate of Wills and granting Letters of Administration for the County appeared Bagwell Barker and Nehemiah Coffin two of the witnesses to the foregoing will who being duly sworn on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God did severally depose and say as follows viz:

Bagwell Barker deposeth that he in the sight presence and hearing the Testator Eli Barker did sign seal publish and declare the same to be his Last Will and Testament and that to the best of his knowledge and belief the said Testator was of a sound and perfect mind memory and understanding and that he together with Edward Hall and Nehemiah Coffin subscribed the same as witnesses in the presence of the testator and at his request.

Nehemiah Coffin one of the witnesses deposeth and says that he saw the testator Eli Barker sign and seal and heard him acknowledge the foregoing to be his last will and testament and that he together with Bagwell Barker and Edward Hall subscribed the same as witnesses in presence of the Testator but at the doing thereof he did not believe the Testator Eli Barker to be in his perfect senses.

Phillip Kollock, Reg.

Sussex County
Bet it known and acknowledged that on the 3d day of January 1798 appeared before me Phillip Kollock, Esq. Reg. for the Probate of Wills and granting Letters of Administration for the county aforesaid the within named Patience Barker and objected to abide by the devises to her made in the foregoing will but elected and chose to have her devise in the land in said will mentioned to be assigned to her.

Written October 27, 1799 LAST WILL & TESTAMENT
Probated October 15, 1800 ELON CARY (Sister of Patience Cary Clift)

In the Name of God Amen I Elon Cary of the County of Sussex in the State of Delaware, Spinster, being weak in Body but of sound and perfect mind and memory (blessed be God for the same) do this twentyseventh day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninty nine make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say

Imprimis, It is my will and I do order it that in the first place, all my just debts and funeral charges be paid & satisfied.

Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved Sister Comfort Cary all the Estate both real and personal that I now have in possession and which came to me by the death of my Farther or otherways or that I may be entitled to out of my farthers estate in any way whatever to her her heirs & assigns forever. But as my said Sister is in her infancy and requires a friend to Act for her in that State, my depose is that my Estate more or less as aforsd mentioned should be put into the hands of my mother Comfort Cary for the use & benefit of my said sister during her Minority to be delt out to her from time to time as she may think best or put to Interest for her support in future & finaly that she may sell my part of my Farthers land & make title to the same as I might do were I living & do what she conceives to be right and just in the premises for the Comfortable support of my said Sister with my said Estate of what kind & nature it may be off (of).

And Lastly, I do hereby nominate and appoint my mother Comfort Cary whole and sole manager of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all former will and wills by me heretofore made. In

testimony whereof I have here unto set my hand & seal this 27th day of October 1799.

Signed, Sealed & Acknowledged in presence
of us

ELON CARY (Seal)

Edward Hall
Anne Hall

Sussex County
Memorandum the 15th day of October 1800 before Mr. George Hazzard Register Appointed for the Probate of Wills & Granting Letters of Administrations for the County afsd appeared Edward Hall & Anne Hall the two subscribing witnesses to the within will who being duly sworn on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God did depose and say that in their sight presence and hearing the Testatrix Elon Cary did sign seal Publish & declare the same to be her last Will & Testament and that at the doing thereof she was of a sound disposing mind memory & judgement and that they and each of them subscribed the same as witnesses in Presence of the Testatrix and at her request.

Geo. Hazzard, Regr.

Will written June 7, 1817 — Last Will & Testament
Probated June 21, 1817 — COMFORT CARY (CAREY)

In the name of God Amen. I Comfort Carey of the County of Sussex & State of Delaware in Indian River hundred being in full possession of my faculties do ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following viz.

Imprimis, that all my just debts and funeral charges be paid and satisfied.

Item, I give & bequeath to my beloved daughter Patience Clift one year old heifer for her daughter Kitty & two Gowns one of black bumbazetta & the other of domestic woolen.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my beloved Son (Samuel) Haslett Carey one Bed and furniture, one desk, one sett of China Ware, with Coffee Pot & one China plate, one bail kittle.

Item, I give & bequeath unto my beloved son Eli Cary one Bed of furniture, the bed which he now has in possession, one sett of China Ware with Tea pot & 1 plate & young pair of steers & one large Iron pot.

Item, I give & bequeath unto my beloved son Thomas Carey one Bed & furniture, One China Sugar dish, cream pot & plate.

Item, I give & bequeath to my grand Daughter Latta Messick One sett of Silver Tea spoons & five pounds in Money & One Calico dress.

Item, I give & bequeath unto my granddaughter Hetty Steel five pounds in money & one new Calico dress.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my afflicted daughter Comfort Carey one Bed & furniture & likewise demand that my Executors shall jointly maintain her. Lastly I hereby constitute & appoint my three sons, Samuel Haslett, Eli & Thomas Carey as the sole Executors of this my last Will & Testament. In testimony whereof I have present set my hands & affixed my Seal this seventh day of June Anno Domini Eighteen hundred and Seventeen.

her
COMFOTT CAREY
mark

Signed sealed, published & declared by Comfort Cary as her Last Will & Testament in the presence of us who at her request & in her presence have subscribed our names as Witness thereto.

Comfort Waples, her mark
S. K. Wilson

(Testator was undoubtedly very feeble to have signed with "her mark" as in year 1811 as Administrator closing estate of husband Samuel Cary (II) she signed documents with labored full signature.)

Sussex County. Memorandum 21st June 1817 Before me Phillips Kollock, Register appointed for the probate of wills and granting Letter of Administration for the County aforesaid appeared Comfort Waples and Simon K. Wilson the subscribed witnesses to the within and foregoing will who being duly sworn on the Holy Evangels of Almighty God did severally depose and say that in their sight presence and hearing the testator Comfort Carey did sign seal publish pronounce and declare the same to be her last will and testament and that at the doing thereof she seemed to be of a sound disposing mind memory and Judgment and that they and each of them severally subscribed the same as witnesses in presence of the said testator and at her request.

Phillips Kollock Regr.

Written July 11, 1894
Codicil June 15, 1904
Cidicil June 29, 1905

Last Will & Testament
CHARLES W. CLIFT

I Charles W. Clift, of Bethel Township, Monroe County, Ohio, do make and publish my last will and testament in manner following, that is to say:
Item 1: It is my will that all my Just debts and funeral expenses be paid out of my estate.

Item 2: I give and devise to my beloved wife, Elizabeth during her natural life and so long as she remains my widow, all my property real personal and mixed; but it is also my will that should my said wife remarry, then and in that case, she is to have only such rights in my estate, as she would have as widow should I die intestate.

Item 3: Subject to the devise to my wife in Item 2 of this will, I give, bequeath and devise all my said property real, personal and mixed to my Children, Ann Tople, John F. Clift, Samuel B. Clift, Herman A. E. Clift, Ida B. Clift and Victoria Alice Clift, in equal shares.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this 11th day of July 1894.

CHARLES W. CLIFT

Signed and acknowledged by said Charles W. Clift, in our presence and by us signed as witnesses in his presence and at his request, this 11th day of July 1894. {W. E. Mallory {F. A. Jeffers

Codicil: - I Charles W. Clift, hereby make and execute this a Codicil to this my last will and testament, and say that it is my will that my grandchildren Elizabeth Dodge, Wayne G. Tople, Charles Tople, William Tople and Nellie Tople shall take the interest of their mother, Ann Tople who has deceased since the execution of my Will herein, to be divided among them in equal shares. I further desire and it is my will that none of my said heirs herein or their legal representatives shall sell

or otherwise dispose of in any way, any part of the oil or oil and gas royalty that may arise from or on account of any oil or oil and gas operations on my real estate of which I may die seized, but shall hold the same in Common to be by them used and enjoyed in the same proportions as the other property herein devised to them. In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this 15th day of June 1904.

CHARLES W. CLIFT

Signed and acknowledged by said Charles W. Clift as a Codicil to his last will and testament, in our presence and by us signed as witnesses in his presence this 15th day of June, 1904.
W. E. Mallory
F. A. Jeffers

I Charles W. Clift, do hereby appoint my son-in-law, Dr. Frederick W. Murrey and my son, John F. Clift, Executors of my foregoing will and the Codicils thereto, hereby giving to my soul executors full power and authority to settle and adjust all claims what so ever against my estate, and all claims whatsoever due me. In testimony whereof, I have hereunto subscribed my name this 29th day of June, 1905.

C. W. CLIFT

Signed and acknowledged by Charles W. Clift, as and for a codicil to his last will and testament in our presence and by us signed as witnesses in his presence and at his request and in the presence of each other, Dated June 29, 1905.
W. E. Mallory
F. A. Jeffers

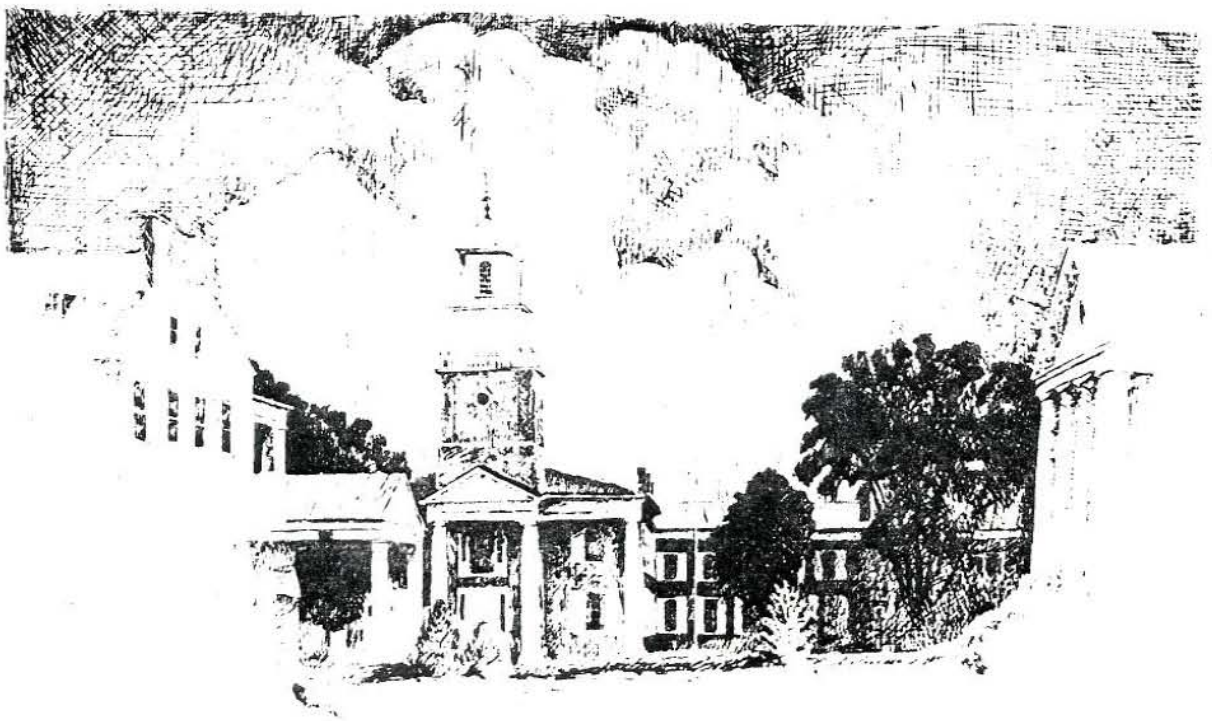
Certificate--
I, L. L. Hobbs, Sole Judge and ex-officio Clerk of the Probate Court within and for the County of Monroe, State of Ohio, hereby certify the above and foregoing to be a true, full and correct record of the last will and testament and codicils thereto of Charles W. Clift late of this County deceased, with the testimony taken to prove the same, and the entry of Probate thereof, as the same remains on file and of record in this Court, and in my Custody. L.L. Hobbs, Probate Judge

BIBLIOGRAPHY

AMES, Susie M. "Studies of the Virginia Eastern Shore in the Seventeenth Century", Publ. 1940
AMES, Susie M. "County Court Records 1632-1640", Publ. 1954
AMES, Susie M. "County Court Records 1640-1645"
BOWLER, Clara Ann "The Litigious Career of William Cotton, Minister", Reprinted from the "Virginia Magazine of History & Biography", July 1978, Vol. 86, No. 3
CARTER, Dick "The History of Sussex County" (Delaware), 1976
CONRAD, Henry C. "History of Cool Spring Presbyterian Church", An address of Oct. 10, 1926.
HANCOCK, Harold B. "The History of Sussex County, Delaware", Publ. 1976
HANCOCK, Harold B. "The Loyalists of Revolutionary Delaware, Publ. 1977
HANCOCK, Harold B. "A History of Kent County, Delaware", Publ. 1975-76
HARRISON, Wm. H. "Harrison, Waples and Allied Families", Publ. Philadelphia 1910
HIDEN, Mrs. P. W. "Three Rectors of Hungar's Parish and their Wife"
HOTTEN, John Camden "The Original List of Persons - who went from Great Britain to the American Plantations", Publ. London, 1874
HOWE, Henry "History of Belmont County, Ohio, 1801-1889", Publ. 1898
HOWE, Henry "History of Monroe County, Ohio, 1813-1889", Publ. 1898
NUGENT, Nell Marion "Cavaliers & Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents 1623-1666",Publ. 1934
POOL, Wm. Alexander, D.D. "History of a Branch of the Pool Family"
RUNK - "Biographical and Genealogical History of the State of Delaware", Vol. I, Publ. 1899
SCHARF, J. Thomas "History of Delaware", Vols. I and II
PERRY, Lynn "A Branch of the Peery Family Tree", Publ. 1931
SCHNEIDER, Norris F. "The National Road, Main Street of America" Publ. Ohio Historical Society
SWEENY, Wm. Montgomery "Captain Thomas Graves and Some of his Descendants" Publ. 1935
TORRENCE, Wm. Clayton "Old Somerset on the Eastern Shore of Maryland"
TURMAN, Nora Miller "The Eastern Shore of Virginia 1603-1964" Publ. 1964
WILLIAM & MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY Historical Magazine, Vol. 19, No. 3 of July 1939
WHITELAW, Ralph T. "Virginia's Eastern Shore", Vols. I and II, Publ. Richmond 1951

LIBRARIES

HALL OF RECORDS, Dept. of General Services, State of Maryland, Annapolis, Maryland, 21404
HALL OF RECORDS, Department of State, Dover, Delaware.
EASTERN SHORE LIBRARY, Accomac, Virginia 23301
NATIONAL ARCHIVES, (Microfilm Census Records)



The Sussex County Courthouse in Georgetown

AUTHOR'S DESCENT FROM THOMAS GRAVES,
One of the "Historic Founders" of the Virginia Company.

TWELVE GENERATIONS: -

XII	- Thomas Graves & Katherine (?) Crossbar. (Migrated from England to Virginia)
XI	- Ann Graves and Rev. William Cotton (Migrated from England to Virginia)
X	- Catharine Cotton and Robert "Spencer" Burton (Migrated to Sussex Co., Delaware)
IX	- Mary Burton and William Waples (of Sussex Co., Delaware)
VIII	- Thomas Waples and Comfort Stockley (of Sussex Co., Delaware)
VII	- Comfort Waples and Samuel Cary (II) (of Sussex Co., Delaware)
VI	- Mrs. Patience Cary Barker and Isaiah Clifton/Clift (of Sussex Co., Delaware)
V	- Charles Cary Clift and Mrs. Ann Pool Burton (Migrated to Belmont Co., Ohio)
IV	- Charles Wesley Clift and Elizabeth Miller (Migrated to Monroe Co., Ohio)
III	- Samuel Burton Clift and Matilda Kochert (Migrated to Woodbury Co., Iowa)
II	- Lewis Oscar Clift and Elizabeth Jane McLarty (of Woodbury Co., Iowa)
I	- Ethel Clift and Edmund G. Phillips (Migrated to Carteret Co., North Carolina)



LEWIS O. CLIFT Farm Home

Pictured is the author's childhood home, built in 1918, north of Holly Springs, R.F.D., Hornick, Woodbury County, Iowa.

P20

"ABOUT THE AUTHOR"

In 1980 Ethel Clift Phillips retired from a life time career in business in the fields of export trade and property and casualty insurance. She resides now in a "cottage near the sea" at 1402 Arendell Street, Morehead City, North Carolina. This small ocean seaport is a summer resort on the Atlantic coast.

She now devotes full time to travel, historical research, and writing. In addition to this volume, she projects writing and publishing other historical material.

* * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
* * * * * * * * * * *
* * * * * * *
* * *
*

"I wish thee as much pleasure in the reading, as I had in the writing."

- E. C. P.



P19 The Author

ETHEL CLIFT PHILLIPS (*1918)
1943 Photo